

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa

Majjhimanikāye

Uparipaṇṇāsapāḷi

1. Devadahavaggo

1. Devadahasuttaṃ

1. Evaṃ (3.0001) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sakkesu viharati devadahaṃ nāma sakyānaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca- “santi, bhikkhave, eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino- ‘yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantībhāvā, navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā, āyatīṃ anavassavo; āyatīṃ anavassavā kammakkhayo; kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo; dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhayo; vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissati’ti. Evaṃvādino, bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhā.

“Evaṃvādāhaṃ, bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhe upasaṅkamtivā evaṃ vadāmi- ‘saccaṃ kira tumhe, āvuso nigaṇṭhā, evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino- yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantībhāvā, navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā, āyatīṃ anavassavo; āyatīṃ anavassavā kammakkhayo; kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo; dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhayo; vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissati’ti? Te ca me, bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhā evaṃ puṭṭhā ‘āmā’ti paṭijānanti.

“Tyāhaṃ (3.0002) evaṃ vadāmi- ‘kiṃ pana tumhe, āvuso nigaṇṭhā, jānātha- ahuvamheva mayaṃ pubbe, na nāhuvamhā’ti? ‘No hidaṃ, āvuso’.

“Kiṃ pana tumhe, āvuso nigaṇṭhā, jānātha- akaramheva mayaṃ pubbe pāpa- kammaṃ, na nākaramhā’ti? ‘No hidaṃ, āvuso’.

“Kiṃ pana tumhe, āvuso nigaṇṭhā, jānātha- evarūpaṃ vā evarūpaṃ vā pāpa- kammaṃ akaramhā’ti? ‘No hidaṃ, āvuso’.

“Kiṃ pana tumhe, āvuso nigaṇṭhā, jānātha- ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ, ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiretabbaṃ, ettakamhi vā dukkhe nijjiṇṇe sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ

nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī'ti? 'No hidaṃ, āvuso'.

“Kiṃ pana tumhe, āvuso nigaṇṭhā, jānātha- diṭṭheva dhamme akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadan'ti? 'No hidaṃ, āvuso'.

2. “Iti kira tumhe, āvuso nigaṇṭhā, na jānātha- ahuvamheva mayaṃ pubbe, na nāhuvamhāti, na jānātha- akaramheva mayaṃ pubbe pāpakammaṃ, na nākaramhāti, na jānātha- evarūpaṃ vā evarūpaṃ vā pāpakammaṃ akaramhāti, na jānātha- ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ, ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiretabbaṃ, ettakaṃ vā dukkhe nijjiṇṇe sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatīti, na jānātha- diṭṭheva dhamme akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadaṃ; evaṃ sante āyasmantānaṃ nigaṇṭhānaṃ na kallamassa veyyākaraṇāya- yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantibhāvā, navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā, āyatiṃ anavassavo; āyatiṃ anavassavā kammakkhayo; kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo; dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhayo; vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī'ti.

“Sace pana tumhe, āvuso nigaṇṭhā, jāneyyātha- ahuvamheva mayaṃ pubbe, na nāhuvamhāti, jāneyyātha- akaramheva mayaṃ pubbe pāpakammaṃ, na nākaramhāti, jāneyyātha- evarūpaṃ vā evarūpaṃ vā pāpakammaṃ akaramhāti, jāneyyātha- ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ, ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiretabbaṃ, ettakaṃ vā dukkhe nijjiṇṇe sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatīti, jāneyyātha- diṭṭheva dhamme akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ (3.0 upasampadaṃ; evaṃ sante āyasmantānaṃ nigaṇṭhānaṃ kallamassa veyyākaraṇāya- yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantibhāvā, navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā, āyatiṃ anavassavo; āyatiṃ anavassavā kammakkhayo; kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo; dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhayo; vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī'ti.

3. “Seyyathāpi, āvuso nigaṇṭhā, puriso sallena viddho assa savisena gāḷhūpalepanena §; so sallassapi vedhanahetu § dukkhā tibbā § kaṭukā vedanā vediyeyya. Tassa mittāmaccā ñātisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upaṭṭhāpeyyuṃ. Tassa so bhisakko sallakatto satthena vaṇamukhaṃ parikanteyya; so satthenapi vaṇamukhassa parikantanahetu dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyeyya. Tassa so bhisakko sallakatto esaniyā sallaṃ eseyya; so esaniyāpi sallaṃ esanāhetu dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyeyya. Tassa so bhisakko sallakatto sallaṃ abbuheyya §; so sallassapi abbuhanahetu § dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyeyya. Tassa so bhisakko sallakatto agadaṅgāraṃ vaṇamukhe odaheyya; so agadaṅgārassapi vaṇamukhe odahanahetu dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyeyya. So aparana samayena rūḷhena vaṇena sañchavinā arogo assa sukhī serī sayamvasīyena kāmaṅgamo. Tassa evamassa- ahaṃ kho pubbe sallena viddho ahosiṃ savisena gāḷhūpalepanena. Sohaṃ sallassapi vedhanahetu dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyiṃ. Tassa me mittāmaccā ñātisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upa-

ṭṭhapesuṃ. Tassa me so bhisakko sallakatto satthena vaṇamukhaṃ parikanti; sohaṃ satthenapi vaṇamukhassa parikantanahetu dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vediyiṃ. Tassa me so bhisakko sallakatto esaniyā sallaṃ esi; so ahaṃ esaniyāpi sallassa esanāhetu dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vediyiṃ. Tassa me so bhisakko (3.0 sallakatto sallaṃ abbuhi §; sohaṃ sallassapi abbuhanahetu dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vediyiṃ. Tassa me so bhisakko sallakatto agadaṅgāraṃ vaṇamukhe odahi; sohaṃ agadaṅgārassapi vaṇamukhe odahanahetu dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vediyiṃ. Somhi etarahi rūḷhena vaṇena sañchavinā arogo sukhi seri sayamvasi yena kāmaṅgamo”ti.

“Evameva kho, āvuso nigaṇṭhā, sace tumhe jāneyyātha- ahuvamheva mayaṃ pubbe, na nāhuvamhāti, jāneyyātha- akaramheva mayaṃ pubbe pāpakammaṃ, na nākaramhāti, jāneyyātha- evarūpaṃ vā evarūpaṃ vā pāpakammaṃ akaramhāti, jāneyyātha- ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ, ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiretabbaṃ, ettakamhi vā dukkhe nijjiṇṇe sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatīti, jāneyyātha- diṭṭheva dhamme akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadaṃ; evaṃ sante āyasmantānaṃ nigaṇṭhānaṃ kallamassa veyyākaraṇāya- yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantībhāvā, navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā, āyatīṃ anavassavo; āyatīṃ anavassavā kammakkhayo; kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo; dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhayo; vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti.

“Yasmā ca kho tumhe, āvuso nigaṇṭhā, na jānātha- ahuvamheva mayaṃ pubbe, na nāhuvamhāti, na jānātha- akaramheva mayaṃ pubbe pāpakammaṃ, na nākaramhāti, na jānātha- evarūpaṃ vā evarūpaṃ vā pāpakammaṃ akaramhāti, na jānātha- ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ, ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiretabbaṃ, ettakamhi vā dukkhe nijjiṇṇe sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatīti, na jānātha- diṭṭheva dhamme akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadaṃ; tasmā āyasmantānaṃ nigaṇṭhānaṃ na kallamassa veyyākaraṇāya- yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantībhāvā, navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā, āyatīṃ anavassavo; āyatīṃ anavassavā kammakkhayo; kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo; dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhayo; vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī”ti.

4. “Evaṃ (3.0005) vutte, bhikkhave, te nigaṇṭhā maṃ etadavocuṃ- ‘nigaṇṭho, āvuso, nāṭaputto § sabbaññū sabbadassavī, aparisesaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ paṭijānāti. Carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satataṃ samitaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ’ti. So evamāha- ‘atthi kho vo, āvuso nigaṇṭhā, pubbeva pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, taṃ imāya kaṭukāya dukkarakārikāya nijjiretha, yaṃ panettha etarahi kāyena saṃvutā vācāya saṃvutā manasā saṃvutā taṃ āyatīṃ pāpakammaṃ akaraṇaṃ. Iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantībhāvā, navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā, āyatīṃ anavassavo; āyatīṃ anavassavā kammakkhayo; kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo; dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhayo; vedanā-

kkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī'ti. Tañca panamhākaṃ rucati ceva khamati ca, tena camhā attamaṇā"ti.

5. "Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ, bhikkhave, te nigaṇṭhe etadavocaṃ- 'pañca kho ime, āvuso nigaṇṭhā, dhammā diṭṭheva dhamme dvidhāvīpākā. Katame pañca? Saddhā, ruci, anussavo, ākāraparivitakko, diṭṭhinijjhānakkhanti- ime kho, āvuso nigaṇṭhā, pañca dhammā diṭṭheva dhamme dvidhāvīpākā. Tatrāyasmantānaṃ nigaṇṭhānaṃ kā atītaṃse satthari saddhā, kā ruci, ko anussavo, ko ākāraparivitakko, kā diṭṭhinijjhānakkhanti'ti. Evaṃvādī § kho ahaṃ, bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhesu na kañci § sahadhammikaṃ vādapaṭihāraṃ samanupassāmi.

"Puna caparāhaṃ §, bhikkhave, te nigaṇṭhe evaṃ vadāmi- 'taṃ kiṃ maññatha, āvuso nigaṇṭhā. Yasmiṃ vo samaye tibbo § upakkamo hoti tibbaṃ padhānaṃ, tibbā tasmīṃ samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyetha; yasmiṃ pana vo samaye na tibbo upakkamo hoti na tibbaṃ padhānaṃ, na tibbā tasmīṃ samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyethā'ti? 'Yasmiṃ no, āvuso gotama, samaye tibbo upakkamo hoti tibbaṃ padhānaṃ, tibbā tasmīṃ samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyāma; yasmiṃ pana vo samaye na tibbo upakkamo hoti na tibbaṃ padhānaṃ, na tibbā tasmīṃ samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyāma"ti.

6. "Iti (3.0006) kira, āvuso nigaṇṭhā, yasmiṃ vo samaye tibbo upakkamo hoti tibbaṃ padhānaṃ, tibbā tasmīṃ samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyetha; yasmiṃ pana vo samaye na tibbo upakkamo hoti na tibbaṃ padhānaṃ, na tibbā tasmīṃ samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyetha. Evaṃ sante āyasmantānaṃ nigaṇṭhānaṃ na kalamassa veyyākaraṇāya- yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantībhāvā, navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā, āyatīṃ anavassavo; āyatīṃ anavassavā kammakkhayo; kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo; dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhayo; vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatīti. Sace, āvuso nigaṇṭhā, yasmiṃ vo samaye tibbo upakkamo hoti tibbaṃ padhānaṃ, na tibbā tasmīṃ samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyetha; yasmiṃ pana vo samaye na tibbo upakkamo hoti na tibbaṃ padhānaṃ, tibbā tasmīṃ samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tibbā kaṭukā vedanā vediyetha §; evaṃ sante āyasmantānaṃ nigaṇṭhānaṃ kalamassa veyyākaraṇāya- yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantībhāvā, navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā, āyatīṃ anavassavo; āyatīṃ anavassavā kammakkhayo; kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo; dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhayo; vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatī'ti.

“Yasmā ca kho, āvuso nigaṇṭhā, yasmim vo samaye tibbo upakkamo hoti tibbaṃ padhānaṃ, tikkā tasmim samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vediyetha; yasmim pana vo samaye na tibbo upakkamo hoti na tibbaṃ padhānaṃ, na tikkā tasmim samaye opakkamikā dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vediyetha; te tumhe sāmaṃyeva opakkamikā dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vedayamānā avijjā aññāṇā sammohā vipaccetha- yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetu. Iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantibhāvā, navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā, āyatim anavassavo; āyatim anavassavā kammakkhaya; kammakkhayā dukkhakkhaya; dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhaya (3.0007); vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissati’ti. Evaṃvādipi § kho ahaṃ, bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhesu na kañci sahadhammikaṃ vādapaṭihāraṃ samanupassāmi.

7. “Puna caparāhaṃ, bhikkhave, te nigaṇṭhe evaṃ vadāmi- ‘taṃ kiṃ maññathāvuso nigaṇṭhā, yamidaṃ kammaṃ diṭṭhadhammavedaniyaṃ taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā samparāyavedaniyaṃ hotūti labbhametan’ti? ‘No hidaṃ, āvuso’. ‘Yaṃ panidaṃ kammaṃ samparāyavedaniyaṃ taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā diṭṭhadhammavedaniyaṃ hotūti labbhametan’ti? ‘No hidaṃ, āvuso’. ‘Taṃ kiṃ maññathāvuso nigaṇṭhā, yamidaṃ kammaṃ sukhavedaniyaṃ taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā dukkhavedaniyaṃ hotūti labbhametan’ti? ‘No hidaṃ, āvuso’. ‘Yaṃ panidaṃ kammaṃ dukkhavedaniyaṃ taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā sukhavedaniyaṃ hotūti labbhametan’ti? ‘No hidaṃ, āvuso’. ‘Taṃ kiṃ maññathāvuso nigaṇṭhā, yamidaṃ kammaṃ paripakkavedaniyaṃ taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā aparipakkavedaniyaṃ hotūti labbhametan’ti? ‘No hidaṃ, āvuso’. ‘Yaṃ panidaṃ kammaṃ aparipakkavedaniyaṃ taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā paripakkavedaniyaṃ hotūti labbhametan’ti? ‘No hidaṃ, āvuso’. ‘Taṃ kiṃ maññathāvuso nigaṇṭhā, yamidaṃ kammaṃ bahavedaniyaṃ taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā appavedaniyaṃ hotūti labbhametan’ti? ‘No hidaṃ, āvuso’. ‘Yaṃ panidaṃ kammaṃ appavedaniyaṃ taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā bahavedaniyaṃ hotūti labbhametan’ti? ‘No hidaṃ, āvuso’. ‘Taṃ kiṃ maññathāvuso nigaṇṭhā, yamidaṃ kammaṃ savedaniyaṃ taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā vedaniyaṃ hotūti labbhametan’ti? ‘No hidaṃ, āvuso’. ‘Yaṃ panidaṃ kammaṃ vedaniyaṃ taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā savedaniyaṃ hotūti labbhametan’ti? ‘No hidaṃ, āvuso’.

8. “Iti kira, āvuso nigaṇṭhā, yamidaṃ kammaṃ diṭṭhadhammavedaniyaṃ taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā samparāyavedaniyaṃ hotūti alabbhametaṃ, yaṃ panidaṃ kammaṃ samparāyavedaniyaṃ taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā diṭṭhadhammavedaniyaṃ hotūti alabbhametaṃ, yamidaṃ kammaṃ sukhavedaniyaṃ taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā dukkhavedaniyaṃ hotūti alabbhametaṃ, yamidaṃ kammaṃ dukkhavedaniyaṃ (3.0008) taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā sukhavedaniyaṃ hotūti alabbhametaṃ, yamidaṃ kammaṃ paripakkavedaniyaṃ taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā aparipakkavedaniyaṃ hotūti alabbhametaṃ, yamidaṃ kammaṃ aparipakkavedaniyaṃ taṃ upakkamena vā padhā-

vena vā paripakkavedaniyaṃ hotūti alabbhametaṃ, yamidaṃ kammaṃ bahuvēda-
niyaṃ taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā appavedaniyaṃ hotūti alabbhametaṃ,
yamidaṃ kammaṃ appavedaniyaṃ taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā bahuvēda-
niyaṃ hotūti alabbhametaṃ, yamidaṃ kammaṃ savedaniyaṃ taṃ upakkamena
vā padhānena vā vedaniyaṃ hotūti alabbhametaṃ, yamidaṃ kammaṃ veda-
niyaṃ taṃ upakkamena vā padhānena vā savedaniyaṃ hotūti alabbhametaṃ;
evaṃ sante āyasmantānaṃ nigaṇṭhānaṃ aphalo upakkamo hoti, aphalaṃ
padhānaṃ”.

“Evaṃvādī, bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhā. Evaṃvādīnaṃ, bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhānaṃ dasa
sahadhammikā vādānuvādā gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchanti.

9. “Sace, bhikkhave, sattā pubbekatahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti;
addhā, bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhā pubbe dukkaṭakammakārino yaṃ etarahi evarūpā
dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti. Sace, bhikkhave, sattā issaranimmānāhetu
sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti; addhā, bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhā pāpakena issarena
nimmitā yaṃ etarahi evarūpā dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti. Sace,
bhikkhave, sattā saṅgati bhāvāhetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti; addhā,
bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhā pāpasāṅgatikā yaṃ etarahi evarūpā dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā
vedanā vediyanti. Sace, bhikkhave, sattā abhijāti hetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃve-
denti; addhā, bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhā pāpābhijātikā yaṃ etarahi evarūpā dukkhā
tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti. Sace, bhikkhave, sattā diṭṭhadhammūpakkama-
hetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti; addhā, bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhā evarūpā diṭṭha-
dhammūpakkamā yaṃ etarahi evarūpā dukkhā tikkā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti.

“Sace, bhikkhave, sattā pubbekatahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti,
gārayhā nigaṇṭhā; no ce sattā pubbekatahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti,
gārayhā nigaṇṭhā. Sace, bhikkhave, sattā issaranimmānāhetu sukhadukkhaṃ
paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā nigaṇṭhā; no ce sattā issaranimmānāhetu sukhadukkhaṃ
paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā nigaṇṭhā. Sace, bhikkhave, sattā saṅgati bhāvāhetu (3.0009
sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā nigaṇṭhā; no ce sattā saṅgati bhāvāhetu
sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā nigaṇṭhā. Sace, bhikkhave, sattā abhijāti-
hetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā nigaṇṭhā; no ce sattā abhijāti hetu
sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā nigaṇṭhā. Sace, bhikkhave, sattā diṭṭha-
dhammūpakkamahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā nigaṇṭhā; no ce
sattā diṭṭhadhammūpakkamahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, gārayhā
nigaṇṭhā. Evaṃvādī, bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhā. Evaṃvādīnaṃ, bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhānaṃ
ime dasa sahadhammikā vādānuvādā gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchanti. Evaṃ kho,
bhikkhave, aphalo upakkamo hoti, aphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

10. “Kathāñca, bhikkhave, saphalo upakkamo hoti, saphalaṃ padhānaṃ? Idha,
bhikkhave, bhikkhu na heva anadhabhūtaṃ attānaṃ dukkhena addhabhāveti,
dhammikañca sukhaṃ na pariccajati, tasmiñca sukhe anadhimucchito hoti. So
evaṃ pajānāti- ‘imassa kho me dukkhanidānassa saṅkhāraṃ padahato saṅkhāra-
ppadhānā virāgo hoti, imassa pana me dukkhanidānassa ajjupekkhato upekkhaṃ
bhāvayato virāgo hoti’ ti. So yassa hi khvāssa § dukkhanidānassa saṅkhāraṃ

padahato saṅkhārapadhānā virāgo hoti, saṅkhāraṃ tattha padahati. Yassa panassa dukkhanidānassa ajjupekkhato upekkhaṃ bhāvayato virāgo hoti, upekkhaṃ tattha bhāveti. Tassa tassa dukkhanidānassa saṅkhāraṃ padahato saṅkhārapadhānā virāgo hoti- evampissa taṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ hoti. Tassa tassa dukkhanidānassa ajjupekkhato upekkhaṃ bhāvayato virāgo hoti- evampissa taṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ hoti.

11. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso itthiyā sāratto paṭibaddhacitto tibbacchando tikkāpekkho. So taṃ itthiṃ passeyya aññena purisena saddhiṃ santiṭṭhantiṃ sallapantiṃ sañjagghantiṃ saṃhasantiṃ. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, api nu tassa purisassa amuṃ itthiṃ disvā aññena purisena saddhiṃ santiṭṭhantiṃ sallapantiṃ sañjagghantiṃ saṃhasantiṃ uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassūpāyāsā”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”. “Taṃ kissa hetu”? “Amu hi, bhante, puriso amussā itthiyā sāratto paṭibaddhacitto tibbacchando tikkāpekkho. Tasmā taṃ itthiṃ disvā aññena purisena saddhiṃ santiṭṭhantiṃ sallapantiṃ sañjagghantiṃ (3.00 saṃhasantiṃ uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassūpāyāsā”ti. “Atha kho, bhikkhave, tassa purisassa evamassa- ‘ahaṃ kho amussā itthiyā sāratto paṭibaddhacitto tibbacchando tikkāpekkho. Tassa me amuṃ itthiṃ disvā aññena purisena saddhiṃ santiṭṭhantiṃ sallapantiṃ sañjagghantiṃ saṃhasantiṃ uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassūpāyāsā. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ yo me amussā itthiyā chandarāgo taṃ pajaheyyaṃ’ti. So yo amussā itthiyā chandarāgo taṃ pajaheyya. So taṃ itthiṃ passeyya aparena samayena aññena purisena saddhiṃ santiṭṭhantiṃ sallapantiṃ sañjagghantiṃ saṃhasantiṃ. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, api nu tassa purisassa amuṃ itthiṃ disvā aññena purisena saddhiṃ santiṭṭhantiṃ sallapantiṃ sañjagghantiṃ saṃhasantiṃ uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassūpāyāsā”ti? “No hetuṃ, bhante”. “Taṃ kissa hetu”? “Amu hi, bhante, puriso amussā itthiyā virāgo. Tasmā taṃ itthiṃ disvā aññena purisena saddhiṃ santiṭṭhantiṃ sallapantiṃ sañjagghantiṃ saṃhasantiṃ na uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassūpāyāsā”ti.

“Evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu na heva anaddhabhūtaṃ attānaṃ dukkhena addhabhāveti, dhammikañca sukhaṃ na pariccajati, tasmiñca sukhe anadhimucchito hoti. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘imassa kho me dukkhanidānassa saṅkhāraṃ padahato saṅkhārapadhānā virāgo hoti, imassa pana me dukkhanidānassa ajjupekkhato upekkhaṃ bhāvayato virāgo hoti’ti. So yassa hi khvāssa dukkhanidānassa saṅkhāraṃ padahato saṅkhārapadhānā virāgo hoti, saṅkhāraṃ tattha padahati; yassa panassa dukkhanidānassa ajjupekkhato upekkhaṃ bhāvayato virāgo hoti, upekkhaṃ tattha bhāveti. Tassa tassa dukkhanidānassa saṅkhāraṃ padahato saṅkhārapadhānā virāgo hoti- evampissa taṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ hoti. Tassa tassa dukkhanidānassa ajjupekkhato upekkhaṃ bhāvayato virāgo hoti- evampissa taṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ hoti. Evampi, bhikkhave, saphalo upakkamo hoti, saphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

12. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘yathāsukhaṃ kho me viharato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti;

dukkhāya pana me attānaṃ padahato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ dukkhāya attānaṃ padaheyyan'ti. So dukkhāya attānaṃ padahati. Tassa dukkhāya attānaṃ padahato akusalā (3.0011) dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. So na aparena samayena dukkhāya attānaṃ padahati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yassa hi so, bhikkhave, bhikkhu atthāya dukkhāya attānaṃ padaheyya svāssa attho abhinipphanno hoti. Tasmā na aparena samayena dukkhāya attānaṃ padahati. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, usukāro tejanaṃ dvīsu alātesu ātāpeti paritāpeti ujum karoti kammaniyaṃ. Yato kho, bhikkhave, usukārassa tejanaṃ dvīsu alātesu ātāpitaṃ hoti paritāpitaṃ ujum kataṃ § kammaniyaṃ, na so taṃ aparena samayena usukāro tejanaṃ dvīsu alātesu ātāpeti paritāpeti ujum karoti kammaniyaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yassa hi so, bhikkhave, atthāya usukāro tejanaṃ dvīsu alātesu ātāpeyya paritāpeyya ujum kareyya kammaniyaṃ svāssa attho abhinipphanno hoti. Tasmā na aparena samayena usukāro tejanaṃ dvīsu alātesu ātāpeti paritāpeti ujum karoti kammaniyaṃ. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu iti paṭisañcikkhati- 'yathāsukhaṃ kho me viharato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti; dukkhāya pana me attānaṃ padahato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ dukkhāya attānaṃ padaheyyan'ti. So dukkhāya attānaṃ padahati. Tassa dukkhāya attānaṃ padahato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. So na aparena samayena dukkhāya attānaṃ padahati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yassa hi so, bhikkhave, bhikkhu atthāya dukkhāya attānaṃ padaheyya svāssa attho abhinipphanno hoti. Tasmā na aparena samayena dukkhāya attānaṃ padahati. Evampi, bhikkhave, saphalo upakkamo hoti, saphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

13. "Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, idha tathāgato loka uppajjati arahamaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakaṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajaṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ, kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ (3.0012) brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Taṃ dhammaṃ suṇāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aññatarasmim vā kule paccājāto. So taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā tathāgate saddhaṃ paṭilabhati. So tena saddhāpaṭilābhena samannāgato iti paṭisañcikkhati- 'sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā. Nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritaṃ. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ kesamassaṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyan'ti. So aparena samayena appaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya, appaṃ vā ñātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā ñātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya kesamassaṃ

ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati.

14. “So evaṃ pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāsājīvasamāpanno pāṇātipātaṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho, lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikaṅkhī, athenena sucibhūtena attanā viharati. Abrahmacariyaṃ pahāya brahmacārī hoti ārācārī virato methunā gāmadhammā. Musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti saccavādī saccasandho theto paccayiko avisaṃvādako lokassa. Pisunaṃ vācaṃ pahāya pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti; ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya, amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya- iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti. Pharusāṃ vācaṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti; yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti kālavadī bhūtavādī atthavadī dhammavadī vinayavadī, nidhānavatiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyaṇṭavatiṃ atthasaṃhitāṃ. So bījaḡāmaḡbhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti. Ekabhattiko hoti rattūparato virato vikālabhojanā. Naccagītavādītaḡvīsūkadassanā paṭivirato hoti. Mālāḡandhaviḡlepanadhāraṇamaḡḡanavibhūsaṇaṭṡhānā (3.0013) paṭivirato hoti. Uccāsayanamahāsayanā paṭivirato hoti. Jātarūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āmakadhaṇṇapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āmakamaḡsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Itthikumārikapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Dāsīdāsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Ajeḡakapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Kukkuṡasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Hatthigavassavaḡavapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Khettavatthupaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Dūteyyapaḡiṇaḡamanānuyogā paṭivirato hoti. Kayavikkayā paṭivirato hoti. Tulākūṡakaḡsakūṡamānakūṡā paṭivirato hoti. Ukkoṡanavaṇṇanānikatisāciyogā § paṭivirato hoti. Chedanaḡvadhābandhanaviparāmosa-ālopaḡahasākārā paṭivirato hoti §.

“So santuṡṡho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena, kucchiparihārikena piṇḡapātena. So yena yeneva pakkamati samādāyeva pakkamati. Seyyathāpi nāma pakkhī sakuṇo yena yeneva ḡeti sapattabhārova ḡeti, evameva bhikkhu santuṡṡho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena, kucchiparihārikena piṇḡapātena; so yena yeneva pakkamati samādāyeva pakkamati. So iminā ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāḡato ajjhattaṃ anavajjasukhaṃ paṭisaḡvedeti.

15. “So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittagḡhī hoti nānubyaṇṇanaggāhī. Yatvādhikaraṇameṇaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaḡvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijḡhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saḡvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saḡvaram āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā ...pe... ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā ...pe... jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā ...pe... kāyena phoṡṡhabbaṃ phusitvā ...pe... manasā dhammaṃ viṇṇāya na nimittagḡhī hoti nānubyaṇṇanaggāhī. Yatvādhikaraṇameṇaṃ manindriyaṃ asaḡvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijḡhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saḡvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saḡvaram āpajjati. So iminā ariyena

indriyasamvarena samannāgato ajjhattaṃ abyāsekasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

“So (3.0014) abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samiñjite § pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāva-kamme sampajānakārī hoti, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṅhībhave sampajānakārī hoti.

16. “So iminā ca ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato, (imāya ca ariyāya santuṭṭhiyā samannāgato,) § iminā ca ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato, iminā ca ariyena satisampajaññaena samannāgato vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajati araññaṃ rukkhamūlaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. So pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkanto nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā, ujjuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya, parimukhaṃ satimṃ upaṭṭhapetvā. So abhijjhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasā viharati, abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti. Byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī, byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti. Thinamiddhaṃ pahāya vigatathina-middho viharati ālokasaññī sato sampajāno, thinamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti. Uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto, uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti. Vicikicchaṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikiccho viharati akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu, vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

“So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe vivicca kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evampi, bhikkhave, saphalo upakkamo hoti, saphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evampi, bhikkhave, saphalo upakkamo hoti, saphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

“Puna (3.0015) caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti. Yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti- ‘upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī’ ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evampi, bhikkhave, saphalo upakkamo hoti, saphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā, pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā, adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evampi, bhikkhave, saphalo upakkamo hoti, saphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

17. “So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiññāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavihiṭṭhaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ §- ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jāti-sahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe- ‘amutrāsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo

evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ; tatrāpāsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno'ti. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitam pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Evampi, bhikkhave, saphalo upakkamo hoti, saphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

18. “So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātaññāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe, sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti (3.0016)– ‘ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapannā'ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe, sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Evampi, bhikkhave, saphalo upakkamo hoti, saphalaṃ padhānaṃ.

19. “So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte āsavānaṃ khayaññāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So ‘idaṃ dukkhan'ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo'ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho'ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; ‘ime āsavā'ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ āsavaṃsamudayo'ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ āsavanirodho'ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati. Vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthaṭṭāyā'ti pajānāti. Evampi kho, bhikkhave, saphalo upakkamo hoti, saphalaṃ padhānaṃ. Evaṃvādī, bhikkhave, tathāgatā. Evaṃvādīnaṃ, bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ § dasa sahadhammikā pāsamsaṭṭhānā āgacchanti.

20. “Sace, bhikkhave, sattā pubbekatahetu sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedenti; addhā, bhikkhave, tathāgato pubbe sukatakammakārī yaṃ etarahi evarūpā anāsavā sukhā vedanā vedeti. Sace, bhikkhave, sattā issaranimmānāhetu sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedenti; addhā, bhikkhave, tathāgato bhaddakena issarena (3.0017) nimmito yaṃ etarahi evarūpā anāsavā sukhā vedanā vedeti. Sace, bhikkhave, sattā saṅgatibhāvāhetu sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedenti; addhā, bhikkhave, tathāgato kalyāṇasaṅgatiko yaṃ etarahi evarūpā anāsavā sukhā vedanā vedeti. Sace, bhikkhave, sattā abhijātihetu sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedenti; addhā, bhikkhave, tathāgato kalyāṇābhijātiko yaṃ etarahi evarūpā anāsavā sukhā vedanā vedeti.

Sace, bhikkhave, sattā diṭṭhadhammūpakkamahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti; addhā, bhikkhave, tathāgato kalyāṇadiṭṭhadhammūpakkamo yaṃ etarahi evarūpā anāsavā sukhā vedanā vedeti.

“Sace, bhikkhave, sattā pubbekatahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsaṃso tathāgato; no ce sattā pubbekatahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsaṃso tathāgato. Sace, bhikkhave, sattā issaranimmānahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsaṃso tathāgato; no ce sattā issaranimmānahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsaṃso tathāgato. Sace, bhikkhave, sattā saṅgati bhāvahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsaṃso tathāgato; no ce sattā saṅgati bhāvahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsaṃso tathāgato. Sace, bhikkhave, sattā abhijātihetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsaṃso tathāgato; no ce sattā abhijātihetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsaṃso tathāgato. Sace, bhikkhave, sattā diṭṭhadhammūpakkamahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsaṃso tathāgato; no ce sattā diṭṭhadhammūpakkamahetu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, pāsaṃso tathāgato. Evaṃvādī, bhikkhave, tathāgatā. Evaṃvādīnaṃ, bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ ime dasa sahadhammikā pāsaṃsaṭṭhānā āgacchantī”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Devadahasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ paṭhamaṃ.

2. Pañcattayasuttaṃ §

21. Evaṃ (3.0018) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca- “santi, bhikkhave, eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā aparantakappikā aparantānudi- ṭṭhino aparantaṃ ārabha anekavihitāni adhivuttipadāni § abhivadanti. ‘Saññī attā hoti

arogo param maraṇā'ti- ittheke abhivadanti; 'asaññī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā'-ti- ittheke abhivadanti; 'nevasaññīnāsaññī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā'ti- ittheke abhivadanti; sato vā pana sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññapenti §, diṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ vā paneke abhivadanti. Iti santam vā attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ § param maraṇā, sato vā pana sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññapenti, diṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ vā paneke abhivadanti. Iti imāni pañca § hutvā tīṇi honti, tīṇi hutvā pañca honti- ayamuddeso pañcattayassa.

22. "Tatra, bhikkhave, ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā, rūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā, arūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā, rūpiṃca arūpiṃca vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā, nevarūpiṃ nārūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā, ekattasaññiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā, nānattasaññiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā, parittasaññiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā, appamāṇasaññiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā, etaṃ § vā panekesaṃ § upātivattataṃ viññāṇakasiṇameke abhivadanti appamāṇaṃ āneñjaṃ (3.0019). Tayidaṃ, bhikkhave, tathāgato abhijānāti §. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā, rūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā, arūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā, rūpiṃca arūpiṃca vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā, nevarūpiṃ nārūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā, ekattasaññiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā, nānattasaññiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā, parittasaññiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā, appamāṇasaññiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā §, yā vā panetāsaṃ saññānaṃ parisuddhā paramā aggā anuttariyā akkhāyati- yadi rūpasaññānaṃ yadi arūpasaññānaṃ yadi ekattasaññānaṃ yadi nānattasaññānaṃ. 'Natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ meke abhivadanti appamāṇaṃ āneñjaṃ. 'Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho atthetan'ti- iti veditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī tathāgato tadupāti- vatto.

23. "Tatra, bhikkhave, ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā, rūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā, arūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā, rūpiṃca arūpiṃca vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ param maraṇā,

nevarūpiṃ nārūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Tatra, bhikkhave, ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā saṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā tesamete paṭikkosanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Saṅṅā rogo saṅṅā gaṇḍo saṅṅā sallaṃ, etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇitaṃ yadidaṃ- ‘asaṅṅan’ti. Tayidaṃ, bhikkhave, tathāgato abhijānāti ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā, rūpiṃ vā te bhonto (3.0020) samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā, arūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā, rūpiṃca arūpiṃca vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā, nevarūpiṃ nārūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Yo hi koci, bhikkhave, samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ vadeyya- ‘ahamaññatra rūpā, aññatra vedanāya, aññatra saṅṅāya, aññatra saṅkhārehi, viññāṇassa § āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā upapattiṃ vā vuddhiṃ vā virūhiṃ vā vepullaṃ vā paññapessāmi’ti- netaṃ thānaṃ vijjati. ‘Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho atthetan’ti- iti veditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī tathāgato tadupāti- vatto.

24. “Tatra, bhikkhave, ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā, rūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā, arūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā, rūpiṃca arūpiṃca vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā, nevarūpiṃ nārūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Tatra, bhikkhave, ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā saṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā tesamete paṭikkosanti, yepi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā tesamete paṭikkosanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Saṅṅā rogo saṅṅā gaṇḍo saṅṅā sallaṃ, asaṅṅā sammoho, etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇitaṃ yadidaṃ- ‘nevasaṅṅānaṃ’ti. § Tayidaṃ, bhikkhave, tathāgato abhijānāti. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā, rūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā, arūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā, arūpiṃca arūpiṃca vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā, nevarūpiṃ nārūpiṃ vā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaṅṅhiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā § diṭṭhasutamutaviññātabbasāṅkhāramattena etassa āyatanassa upasampadaṃ paññapenti, byasanañhetuṃ, bhikkhave, akkhāyati § etassa āyatanassa upasampadāya. Na hetuṃ, bhikkhave, āyatanam saṅkhārasamāpattipattabbamakkhāyati; saṅkhārāvesasamāpattipattabbametam, bhikkhave, āyatanamakkhāyati. ‘Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho atthetan’ti- iti

viditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī tathāgato tadupātivatto.

25. “Tatra, bhikkhave, ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññapenti, tatra, bhikkhave, ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā saññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā tesamete paṭikkosanti, yepi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asaññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā tesamete paṭikkosanti, yepi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā nevasaññināsaññiṃ attānaṃ paññapenti arogaṃ paraṃ maraṇā tesamete paṭikkosanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Sabbepime bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā uddhaṃ saraṃ § āsattiṃyeva abhivadanti- ‘iti pecca bhavissāma, iti pecca bhavissāmā’ti. Seyyathāpi nāma vāṇijassa vāṇijāya gacchato evaṃ hoti- ‘ito me idaṃ bhavissati, iminā idaṃ lacchāmī’ti, evamevime bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā vāṇijūpamā maññe paṭibhanti- ‘iti pecca bhavissāma, iti pecca bhavissāmā’ti. Tayidaṃ, bhikkhave, tathāgato abhijānāti. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññapenti te sakkāyabhayaṃ sakkāyaparijegucchā sakkāyaññeva anuparidhāvanti anuparivattanti. Seyyathāpi nāma sā gaddulabaddho daḷhe thambhe vā khile § vā upanibaddho, tameva thambaṃ vā khilaṃ vā anuparidhāvati anuparivattati (3.0022 evamevime bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā sakkāyabhayaṃ sakkāyaparijegucchā sakkāyaññeva anuparidhāvanti anuparivattanti. ‘Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho atthetan’ti- iti viditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī tathāgato tadupātivatto.

26. “Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aparantakappikā aparantānudiṭṭhino aparantaṃ ārabha anekavihitāni adhivuttipadāni abhivadanti, sabbe te imāneva pañcāyatanāni abhivadanti etesaṃ vā aññataraṃ.

27. “Santi, bhikkhave, eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā pubbantakappikā pubbantānudiṭṭhino pubbantaṃ ārabha anekavihitāni adhivuttipadāni abhivadanti. ‘Sassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti- ittheke abhivadanti, ‘asassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti- ittheke abhivadanti, ‘sassato ca asassato ca attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti- ittheke abhivadanti, ‘nevasassato nāsassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti- ittheke abhivadanti, ‘antavā attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti- ittheke abhivadanti, ‘anantavā attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti- ittheke abhivadanti, ‘antavā ca anantavā ca attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti- ittheke abhivadanti, ‘nevantavā nānantavā attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti- ittheke abhivadanti, ‘ekattasaññī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti- ittheke abhivadanti, ‘nānantasaññī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti- ittheke abhivadanti, ‘parittasaññī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti- ittheke abhivadanti, ‘appamāṇasaññī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti- ittheke abhivadanti, ‘ekanta-sukhī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti- ittheke abhivadanti, ‘ekantadukkhī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti- ittheke abhivadanti, ‘sukhadukkhī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti- ittheke abhivadanti, ‘adukkhamasukhī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti-

ittheke abhivadanti.

28. “Tatra (3.0023), bhikkhave, ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino- ‘sassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṇ’ti, tesam vata aññatreva saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā paccattaṃyeva ñāṇaṃ bhavissati parisuddhaṃ pariyodātanti- netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Paccattaṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, ñāṇe asati parisuddhe pariyodāte yadapi § te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā tattha ñāṇabhāga-mattameva pariyodapenti tadapi tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ upādānamakkhāyati. ‘Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho atthetan’ti- iti veditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī tathāgato tadupātivatto.

29. “Tatra, bhikkhave, ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino- ‘assa-sato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṇ’ti ...pe... § sassato ca assa-sato ca attā ca loko ca... nevasassato nāsassato attā ca loko ca... antavā attā ca loko ca... anantavā attā ca loko ca... antavā ca anantavā ca attā ca loko ca... nevantavā nānantavā attā ca loko ca... ekattasaññī attā ca loko ca... nānatta-saññī attā ca loko ca... parittasaññī attā ca loko ca... appamaṇasaññī attā ca loko ca... ekantasukhī attā ca loko ca... ekantadukkhī attā ca loko ca... sukhadukkhī attā ca loko ca... adukkhamasukhī attā ca loko ca, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṇ’ti, tesam vata aññatreva saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā paccattaṃyeva ñāṇaṃ bhavissati parisuddhaṃ pariyodātanti- netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Paccattaṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, ñāṇe asati parisuddhe pariyodāte yadapi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā tattha ñāṇabhāgamattameva pariyodapenti tadapi tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ upādānamakkhāyati. ‘Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho atthetan’ti- iti veditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī tathāgato tadupātivatto.

30. “Idha (3.0024), bhikkhave, ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā, aparantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā, sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā, pavivekaṃ pītiṃ upasampajja viharati- ‘etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ pavivekaṃ pītiṃ upasampajja viharāmi’ti. Tassa sā pavivekā pīti nirujjhati. Pavivekāya pītiyā nirodhā uppajjati domanassaṃ, domanassassa nirodhā uppajjati pavivekā pīti. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yaṃ chāyā jahati taṃ ātapo pharati, yaṃ ātapo jahati taṃ chāyā pharati; evameva

kho, bhikkhave, pavivekāya pītiyā nirodhā uppajjati domanassaṃ, domanassassa nirodhā uppajjati pavivekā pīti. Tayidaṃ, bhikkhave, tathāgato abhijānāti. Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā, aparantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā, sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā, pavivekaṃ pītiṃ upasampajja viharati- ‘etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ pavivekaṃ pītiṃ upasampajja viharāmi’ti. Tassa sā pavivekā pīti nirujjhati. Pavivekāya pītiyā nirodhā uppajjati domanassaṃ, domanassassa nirodhā uppajjati pavivekā pīti. ‘Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho atthe-’ti- iti veditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī tathāgato tadupātivatto.

31. “Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā, aparantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā, sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā, pavivekāya pītiyā samatikkamā nirāmiṣaṃ sukhaṃ upasampajja viharati- ‘etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ nirāmiṣaṃ sukhaṃ upasampajja viharāmi’ti. Tassa taṃ nirāmiṣaṃ sukhaṃ nirujjhati. Nirāmiṣassa sukhasa nirodhā uppajjati pavivekā pīti, pavivekāya pītiyā nirodhā uppajjati nirāmiṣaṃ sukhaṃ. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yaṃ chāyā jahati taṃ ātapo pharati, yaṃ ātapo jahati taṃ chāyā pharati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, nirāmiṣassa sukhasa nirodhā uppajjati pavivekā pīti, pavivekāya pītiyā nirodhā uppajjati nirāmiṣaṃ sukhaṃ. Tayidaṃ, bhikkhave, tathāgato abhijānāti. Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā, aparantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā, sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā, pavivekāya pītiyā samatikkamā, nirāmiṣaṃ sukhaṃ upasampajja viharati- ‘etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ nirāmiṣaṃ sukhaṃ upasampajja viharāmi’ti. Tassa (3.0025) taṃ nirāmiṣaṃ sukhaṃ nirujjhati. Nirāmiṣassa sukhasa nirodhā uppajjati pavivekā pīti, pavivekāya pītiyā nirodhā uppajjati nirāmiṣaṃ sukhaṃ. ‘Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho atthetan’ti- iti veditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī tathāgato tadupātivatto.

32. “Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā, aparantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā, sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā, pavivekāya pītiyā samatikkamā, nirāmiṣassa sukhasa samatikkamā, adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharati- ‘etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharāmi’ti. Tassa sā adukkhamasukhā vedanā nirujjhati. Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya nirodhā uppajjati nirāmiṣaṃ sukhaṃ, nirāmiṣassa sukhasa nirodhā uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yaṃ chāyā jahati taṃ ātapo pharati, yaṃ ātapo jahati taṃ chāyā pharati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya nirodhā uppajjati nirāmiṣaṃ sukhaṃ, nirāmiṣassa sukhasa nirodhā uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Tayidaṃ, bhikkhave, tathāgato abhijānāti. Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā, aparantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā, sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā, pavivekāya pītiyā samatikkamā, nirāmiṣassa sukhasa samatikkamā, adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharati- ‘etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ

yadidaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharāmi'ti. Tassa sā adukkhamasukhā vedanā nirujjhati. Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya nirodhā uppajjati nirāmisam sukhaṃ, nirāmisassa sukhasa nirodhā uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā. 'Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho atthetan'ti- iti veditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī tathāgato tadupātivatto.

33. "Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā, aparantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā, sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā, pavivekāya pītiyā samatikkamā, nirāmisassa sukhasa samatikkamā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya samatikkamā- 'santohamasmi, nibbutohamasmi, anupādānohamasmi'ti samanupassati. Tayidaṃ, bhikkhave, tathāgato abhijānāti. Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo (3.0026) vā pubbantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā, aparantānudiṭṭhīnañca paṭinissaggā, sabbaso kāmasaṃyojanānaṃ anadhiṭṭhānā, pavivekāya pītiyā samatikkamā, nirāmisassa sukhasa samatikkamā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya samatikkamā- 'santohamasmi, nibbutohamasmi, anupādānohamasmi'ti samanupassati; addhā ayamāyasmā nibbānasappāyamyeva paṭipadaṃ abhivadati. Atha ca panāyaṃ bhavaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā pubbantānudiṭṭhiṃ vā upādiyamāno upādiyati, aparantānudiṭṭhiṃ vā upādiyamāno upādiyati, kāmasaṃyojanaṃ vā upādiyamāno upādiyati, pavivekaṃ vā pītiṃ upādiyamāno upādiyati, nirāmisam vā sukhaṃ upādiyamāno upādiyati, adukkhamasukhaṃ vā vedanaṃ upādiyamāno upādiyati. Yañca kho ayamāyasmā- 'santohamasmi, nibbutohamasmi, anupādānohamasmi'ti samanupassati tadapi imassa bhoto samaṇassa brāhmaṇassa upādānamakkhāyati. 'Tayidaṃ saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ atthi kho pana saṅkhārānaṃ nirodho atthetan'ti- iti veditvā tassa nissaraṇadassāvī tathāgato tadupātivatto.

"Idaṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, tathāgatena anuttaraṃ santivarapadaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ yadidaṃ- channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnañca nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ veditvā § anupādāvimo-kkho"ti §.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Pañcattayasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ.

3. Kintisuttaṃ

34. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā pisinārāyaṃ § viharati baliha-
raṇe vanasaṇḍe. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- "bhikkhavo"ti. "Bhadante"-
ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca- "kinti vo (3.0027),
bhikkhave, mayi hoti- 'cīvarahetu vā samaṇo gotamo dhammaṃ deseti, piṇḍapāta-
hetu vā samaṇo gotamo dhammaṃ deseti, senāsanahetu vā samaṇo gotamo
dhammaṃ deseti, itibhavābhavahetu vā samaṇo gotamo dhammaṃ deseti"ti?
"Na kho no, bhante, bhagavati evaṃ hoti- 'cīvarahetu vā samaṇo gotamo

dhammaṃ deseti, piṇḍapātahetu vā samaṇo gotamo dhammaṃ deseti, senāsana-
hetu vā samaṇo gotamo dhammaṃ deseti, itibhavābhavaṃ hetu vā samaṇo gotamo
dhammaṃ deseti”ti.

“Na ca kira vo, bhikkhave, mayi evaṃ hoti- ‘cīvaraṃ hetu vā samaṇo gotamo
dhammaṃ deseti ...pe... itibhavābhavaṃ hetu vā samaṇo gotamo dhammaṃ dese-
tī’ti; atha kinti carahi vo §, bhikkhave, mayi hoti”ti? “Evaṃ kho no, bhante, bhaga-
vati hoti- ‘anukampako bhagavā hitesī; anukampaṃ upādāya dhammaṃ dese-
tī”ti. “Evañca § kira vo, bhikkhave, mayi hoti- ‘anukampako bhagavā hitesī; anu-
kampaṃ upādāya dhammaṃ deseti”ti.

35. “Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ye vo § mayā dhammā abhiññā desitā, seyyathidaṃ-
cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappadhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañcindriyāni
pañca balāni satta bojjhaṅgā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, tattha sabbeheva sama-
ggehi sammodamānehi avivadamānehi sikkhitabbaṃ. Tesañca vo, bhikkhave,
samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamānānaṃ sikkhataṃ siyaṃsu § dve
bhikkhū abhidhamme nānāvādā. Tatra ce tumhākaṃ evamassa- ‘imesaṃ kho āya-
smantānaṃ atthato ceva nānaṃ byañjanato ca nāna’ti, tattha yaṃ bhikkhuṃ
suvacataṃ § maññeyyātha so upasaṅkamtivā evamassa vacanīyo- ‘āyasma-
ntānaṃ kho atthato ceva nānaṃ, byañjanato ca nānaṃ. Tadamināpetam § āya-
smanto jānātha- yathā atthato ceva nānaṃ, byañjanato ca nānaṃ. Māyasmanto
vivādaṃ āpajjitthā’ti. Athāparesaṃ ekatopakkhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yaṃ bhikkhuṃ
suvacataṃ maññeyyātha so upasaṅkamtivā evamassa vacanīyo- ‘āyasma-
ntānaṃ kho atthato ceva nānaṃ, byañjanato ca nānaṃ. Tadamināpetam āya-
smanto jānātha- yathā atthato (3.0028) ceva nānaṃ, byañjanato ca nānaṃ. Māya-
smanto vivādaṃ āpajjitthā’ti. Iti duggahitaṃ duggahitato dhāretabbaṃ, suggahitaṃ
suggahitato dhāretabbaṃ. Duggahitaṃ duggahitato dhāretvā suggahitaṃ sugga-
hitato dhāretvā § yo dhammo yo vinayo so bhāsitaṃ.

36. “Tatra ce tumhākaṃ evamassa- ‘imesaṃ kho āyasmantānaṃ atthato hi kho
nānaṃ, byañjanato sameti’ti, tattha yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataṃ maññeyyātha so
upasaṅkamtivā evamassa vacanīyo- ‘āyasmantānaṃ kho atthato hi nānaṃ,
byañjanato sameti. Tadamināpetam āyasmanto jānātha- yathā atthato hi kho
nānaṃ, byañjanato sameti. Māyasmanto vivādaṃ āpajjitthā’ti. Athāparesaṃ ekato-
pakkhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataṃ maññeyyātha so upasa-
ṅkamtivā evamassa vacanīyo- ‘āyasmantānaṃ kho atthato hi kho nānaṃ, byañja-
nato sameti. Tadamināpetam āyasmanto jānātha- yathā atthato hi kho nānaṃ,
byañjanato sameti. Māyasmanto vivādaṃ āpajjitthā’ti. Iti duggahitaṃ duggahitato
dhāretabbaṃ, suggahitaṃ suggahitato dhāretabbaṃ. Duggahitaṃ duggahitato
dhāretvā suggahitaṃ suggahitato dhāretvā yo dhammo yo vinayo so bhāsitaṃ.

37. “Tatra ce tumhākaṃ evamassa- ‘imesaṃ kho āyasmantānaṃ atthato hi kho
sameti, byañjanato nāna’ti, tattha yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataṃ maññeyyātha so
upasaṅkamtivā evamassa vacanīyo- ‘āyasmantānaṃ kho atthato hi sameti,
byañjanato nānaṃ. Tadamināpetam āyasmanto jānātha- yathā atthato hi kho
sameti, byañjanato nānaṃ. Appamattakaṃ kho panetaṃ yadidaṃ- byañjanaṃ.

Māyasmanto appamattake vivādaṃ āpajjitthā'ti. Athāparesaṃ ekatopakkhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataraṃ maññeyyātha so upasaṅkamtivā evamassa vacanīyo- 'āyasmantānaṃ kho atthato hi sameti, byañjanato nānaṃ. Tadamīnāpetamaṃ āyasmanto jānātha- yathā atthato hi kho sameti, byañjanato nānaṃ. Appamattakaṃ kho panetaṃ yadidaṃ (3.0029)- byañjanaṃ. Māyasmanto appamattake § vivādaṃ āpajjitthā'ti. Iti suggahitaṃ suggahitato dhāretabbaṃ, duggahitaṃ duggahitato dhāretabbaṃ. Suggahitaṃ suggahitato dhāretvā duggahitaṃ duggahitato dhāretvā yo dhammo yo vinayo so bhāsitaḥ.

38. "Tatra ce tumhākaṃ evamassa- 'imesaṃ kho āyasmantānaṃ atthato ceva sameti byañjanato ca sameti'ti, tattha yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataraṃ maññeyyātha so upasaṅkamtivā evamassa vacanīyo- 'āyasmantānaṃ kho atthato ceva sameti, byañjanato ca sameti. Tadamīnāpetamaṃ āyasmanto jānātha- yathā atthato ceva sameti byañjanato ca sameti. Māyasmanto vivādaṃ āpajjitthā'ti. Athāparesaṃ ekatopakkhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataraṃ maññeyyātha so upasaṅkamtivā evamassa vacanīyo- 'āyasmantānaṃ kho atthato ceva sameti byañjanato ca sameti. Tadamīnāpetamaṃ āyasmanto jānātha- yathā atthato ceva sameti byañjanato ca sameti. Māyasmanto vivādaṃ āpajjitthā'ti. Iti suggahitaṃ suggahitato dhāretabbaṃ. Suggahitaṃ suggahitato dhāretvā yo dhammo yo vinayo so bhāsitaḥ.

39. "Tesañca vo, bhikkhave, samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamaññānaṃ sikkhataṃ siyā aññatarassa bhikkhuno āpatti siyā vītikkamo, tatra, bhikkhave, na codanāya taritabbaṃ §. Puggalo upaparikkhitabbo- 'iti mayhañca aviheṣā bhavissati parassa ca puggalassa anupaghāto, paro hi puggalo akkodhano

anupanāhī daḷhaditṭhī suppaṭinissaggī, sakkomi cāhaṃ etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetun'ti. Sace, bhikkhave, evamassa, kallaṃ vacanāya.

“Sace pana, bhikkhave, evamassa- ‘mayhaṃ kho aviheṣā bhavissati parassa ca puggalassa upaghāto, paro hi puggalo kodhano upanāhī daḷhaditṭhī suppaṭinissaggī, sakkomi cāhaṃ etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetuṃ. Appamattakaṃ kho panetaṃ yadidaṃ- parassa § puggalassa upaghāto. Atha kho etadeva bahutaraṃ- svāhaṃ sakkomi etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā (3.00 kusale patiṭṭhāpetun'ti. Sace, bhikkhave, evamassa, kallaṃ vacanāya.

“Sace pana, bhikkhave, evamassa- ‘mayhaṃ kho viheṣā bhavissati parassa ca puggalassa anupaghāto. Paro hi puggalo akkodhano anupanāhī daḷhaditṭhī duppaṭinissaggī, sakkomi cāhaṃ etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetuṃ. Appamattakaṃ kho panetaṃ yadidaṃ- mayhaṃ viheṣā §. Atha kho etadeva bahutaraṃ- svāhaṃ sakkomi etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetun'ti. Sace, bhikkhave, evamassa, kallaṃ vacanāya.

“Sace pana, bhikkhave, evamassa- ‘mayhañca kho viheṣā bhavissati parassa ca puggalassa upaghāto. Paro hi puggalo kodhano upanāhī daḷhaditṭhī duppaṭinissaggī, sakkomi cāhaṃ etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetuṃ. Appamattakaṃ kho panetaṃ yadidaṃ- mayhañca viheṣā bhavissati parassa ca puggalassa upaghāto. Atha kho etadeva bahutaraṃ- svāhaṃ sakkomi etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetun'ti. Sace, bhikkhave, evamassa, kallaṃ vacanāya.

“Sace pana, bhikkhave, evamassa- ‘mayhañca kho viheṣā bhavissati parassa ca puggalassa upaghāto. Paro hi puggalo kodhano upanāhī daḷhaditṭhī duppaṭinissaggī, na cāhaṃ sakkomi etaṃ puggalaṃ akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetun'ti. Evarūpe, bhikkhave, puggale upekkhā nātimaññitabbā.

40. “Tesañca vo, bhikkhave, samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamānānaṃ sikkhataṃ aññamaññassa vacīsaṃhāro § uppajjeyya diṭṭhipaḷāso § cetaso āghāto appaccayo anabhiraddhi. Tattha ekatopakkhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataraṃ maññeyyātha so upasaṅkamtivā evamassa vacanīyo- ‘yaṃ no, āvuso, amhākaṃ samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamānānaṃ sikkhataṃ aññamaññassa vacīsaṃhāro uppanno diṭṭhipaḷāso cetaso āghāto appaccayo anabhiraddhi, taṃ jānamāno samaṇo garaheyyā'ti §. Sammā byākaramāno, bhikkhave, bhikkhu evaṃ byākareyya- ‘yaṃ no, āvuso, amhākaṃ (3.0031) samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamānānaṃ sikkhataṃ aññamaññassa vacīsaṃhāro uppanno diṭṭhipaḷāso cetaso āghāto appaccayo anabhiraddhi, taṃ jānamāno samaṇo garaheyyā'ti. Etaṃ panāvuso, dhammaṃ appahāya nibbānaṃ sacchikareyyā'ti. Sammā byākaramāno, bhikkhave, bhikkhu evaṃ byākareyya- ‘etaṃ, āvuso, dhammaṃ appahāya na nibbānaṃ sacchikareyyā'ti.

“Athāparesaṃ ekatopakkhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yaṃ bhikkhuṃ suvacataraṃ maññeyyātha, so upasaṅkamtivā evamassa vacanīyo- ‘yaṃ no, āvuso, amhākaṃ samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivadamānānaṃ sikkhataṃ aññamaññassa vacīsaṃhāro uppanno diṭṭhipaḷāso cetaso āghāto appaccayo anabhiraddhi, taṃ

jānamāno samaṇo garaheyyā'ti. Sammā byākaramāno, bhikkhave, bhikkhu evaṃ byākareyya- 'yaṃ no, āvuso, amhākaṃ samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ avivada-
damānānaṃ sikkhataṃ aññamaññaṃ vacīsaṃhāro uppanno diṭṭhipaḷāso cetaso āghāto appaccayo anabhiraddhi taṃ jānamāno samaṇo garaheyyāti. Etaṃ panā-
vuso, dhammaṃ appahāya nibbānaṃ sacchikareyyā'ti. Sammā byākaramāno, bhikkhave, bhikkhu evaṃ byākareyya- 'etaṃ kho, āvuso, dhammaṃ appahāya na nibbānaṃ sacchikareyyā'ti.

“Taṃ ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhuṃ pare evaṃ puccheyyūṃ- 'āyasmatā no ete bhikkhū akusalā vuṭṭhāpetvā kusale patitṭhāpitā'ti? Sammā byākaramāno, bhikkhave, bhikkhu evaṃ byākareyya- 'idhāhaṃ, āvuso, yena bhagavā tenupasa-
ṅkamiṃ, tassa me bhagavā dhammaṃ desesi, tāhaṃ dhammaṃ sutvā tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ abhāsiṃ. Taṃ te bhikkhū dhammaṃ sutvā akusalā vuṭṭhahiṃsu, kusale patitṭhahiṃsū'ti. Evaṃ byākaramāno kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu na ceva attānaṃ ukkaṃseti, na paraṃ vambheti, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākaroti, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchatī'ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Kintisuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ.

4. Sāmagāmasuttaṃ

41. Evaṃ (3.0032) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sakkesu viharati sāmagāme. Tena kho pana samayena nigaṇṭho nāṭaputto § pāvāyaṃ adhunākāla-
ṅkato § hoti. Tassa kālaṅkiriyaṃ bhinnā nigaṇṭhā dvedhikajātā § bhaṇḍana-jātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudentā viharanti- “na tvaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāsi, ahaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāmi. Kiṃ tvaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānissasi! Micchāpaṭipanno tvamasī, ahamasmi sammā-
paṭipanno. Sahitaṃ me, asahitaṃ te. Purevacanīyaṃ pacchā avaca, pacchāvaca-
nīyaṃ pure avaca. Adhiciṇṇaṃ § te viparāvattaṃ. Āropito te vādo. Niggahitosi, cara vādappamokkhāya; nibbeṭhehi vā sace pahosi'ti. Vadhoyeva kho § maññe nigaṇṭhesu nāṭaputtiyesu vattati. Yepi nigaṇṭhassa nāṭaputtassa sāvakā gihī odā-
tavasanā tepi nigaṇṭhesu nāṭaputtiyesu nibbinnarūpā § virattarūpā paṭivānarūpā yathā taṃ durakkhāte dhammavinaye duppavedite aniyyānike anupasamasamva-
ttanike asammāsambuddhappavedite bhinnathūpe appaṭisaraṇe.

42. Atha kho cundo samaṇuddeso pāvāyaṃ vassaṃvuṭṭho § yena sāmagāmo yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtīvā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ abhi-
vādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho cundo samaṇuddeso āya-
smantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca- “nigaṇṭho, bhante, nāṭaputto pāvāyaṃ adhunākā-
laṅkato. Tassa kālaṅkiriyaṃ bhinnā nigaṇṭhā dvedhikajātā ...pe... bhinnathūpe appaṭisaraṇe'ti. Evaṃ vutte, āyasmā ānando cundaṃ samaṇuddesaṃ etadavoca-
“atthi kho idaṃ, āvuso cunda, kathāpābhaṭaṃ bhagavantaṃ dassanāya. Āyāma,

āvuso cunda, yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamissāma; upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ bhagavato āroccassāma”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho cundo samaṇuddeso āyasmato ānandassa paccassosi.

Atha (3.0033) kho āyasmā ca ānando cundo ca samaṇuddeso yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṣu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṣu. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantam etadavoca- “ayaṃ, bhante, cundo samaṇuddeso evamāha- ‘nigaṇṭho, bhante, nāṭaputto pāvāyaṃ adhunākālaṅkato. Tassa kālaṅkiriya bhinnā nigaṇṭhā dvedhikajātā ...pe... bhinnathūpe appaṭṭisaraṇe’ti. Tassa mayhaṃ, bhante, evaṃ hoti- ‘māheva bhagavato accayena saṅghe vivādo uppajji; svāssa § vivādo bahujanāhitāya bahujanāsukhāya bahuno janassa anathāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānaṃ”ti.

43. “Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, ānanda, ye vo mayā dhammā abhiññā desitā, seyyathidaṃ- cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappadhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañcīndriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaṅgā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, passasi no tvaṃ, ānanda, imesu dhammesu dvepi bhikkhū nānāvāde”ti? “Ye me, bhante, dhammā bhagavatā abhiññā desitā, seyyathidaṃ- cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappadhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañcīndriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaṅgā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, nāhaṃ passāmi imesu dhammesu dvepi bhikkhū nānāvāde. Ye ca kho §, bhante, puggalā bhagavantam patissayamānarūpā viharanti tepi bhagavato accayena saṅghe vivādam janeyyūṃ ajjhājīve vā adhipātimokkhe vā. Svāssa § vivādo bahujanāhitāya bahujanāsukhāya bahuno janassa anathāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānaṃ”ti. Appamattako so, ānanda, vivādo yadidaṃ- ajjhājīve vā adhipātimokkhe vā. Magge vā hi, ānanda, paṭipadāya vā saṅghe vivādo uppajjamāno uppajjeyya; svāssa vivādo bahujanāhitāya bahujanāsukhāya bahuno janassa anathāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānaṃ.

44. “Chayimāni, ānanda, vivādamūlāni. Katamāni cha? Idhānanda, bhikkhu kodhano hoti upanāhi. Yo so, ānanda, bhikkhu kodhano hoti upanāhi so sattharipi agāravo viharati appatisso, dhammepi (3.0034) agāravo viharati appatisso, saṅghepi agāravo viharati appatisso, sikkhāyapi na paripūrakārī hoti. Yo so, ānanda, bhikkhu satthari agāravo viharati appatisso, dhamme... saṅghe agāravo viharati appatisso, sikkhāya na paripūrakārī hoti, so saṅghe vivādam janeti; yo hoti vivādo bahujanāhitāya bahujanāsukhāya, bahuno janassa anathāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānaṃ. Evarūpañce tumhe, ānanda, vivādamūlam ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā samanupasseyyātha, tatra tumhe, ānanda, tasseva pāpakassa vivādamūlassa pahānāya vāyameyyātha. Evarūpañce tumhe, ānanda, vivādamūlam ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā na samanupasseyyātha. Tatra tumhe, ānanda, tasseva pāpakassa vivādamūlassa āyatim anavassavāya paṭipajjeyyātha. Evame-tassa pāpakassa vivādamūlassa pahānaṃ hoti, evametassa pāpakassa vivādamūlassa āyatim anavassavo hoti.

45. “Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhu makkhī hoti paḷāsī ...pe... issukī hoti maccharī ...pe... saṭho hoti māyāvī ...pe... pāpiccho hoti micchādīṭṭhi § ...pe... sandīṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti ādhānaggāhī duppaṭinissaggī. Yo so, ānanda, bhikkhu

sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti ādhānaggāhī duppaṭinissaggī so sattharipi agāravo viharati appatisso, dhammepi agāravo viharati appatisso, saṅghepi agāravo viharati appatisso, sikkhāyapi na paripūrakārī hoti. Yo so, ānanda, bhikkhu satthari agāravo viharati appatisso, dhamme... saṅghe... sikkhāya na paripūrakārī hoti so saṅghe vivādaṃ janeti; yo hoti vivādo bahujanāhitāya bahujanāsukhāya, bahuno janassa anattāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānaṃ. Evarūpañce tumhe, ānanda, vivādamūlaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā samanupasseyyātha. Tatra tumhe, ānanda, tasseva pāpakassa vivādamūlassa pahānāya vāyameyyātha. Evarūpañce tumhe, ānanda, vivādamūlaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā na samanupasseyyātha, tatra tumhe, ānanda, tasseva pāpakassa vivādamūlassa āyatiṃ anavassavāya paṭipajjeyyātha. Evametassa pāpakassa vivādamūlassa pahānaṃ hoti, evametassa pāpakassa vivādamūlassa āyatiṃ anavassavo hoti. Imāni kho, ānanda, cha vivādamūlāni.

46. “Cattārimāni (3.0035), ānanda, adhikaraṇāni. Katamāni cattāri? Vivādādhikaraṇaṃ, anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ, āpattādhikaraṇaṃ, kiccādhikaraṇaṃ- imāni kho, ānanda, cattāri adhikaraṇāni. Satta kho panime, ānanda, adhikaraṇasamathā- uppannuppannānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ samathāya vūpasamāya sammukhāvinayo dātabbo, sativinayo dātabbo, amūḷhavinayo dātabbo, paṭiññāya kāretabbaṃ, yebhuyyasikā, tassapāpiyasikā, tiṇavatthārako.

47. “Kathañcānanda, sammukhāvinayo hoti? Idhānanda, bhikkhū vivadanti dhammoti vā adhammoti vā vinayoti

vā avinayoti vā. Tehānanda, bhikkhūhi sabbeheva samaggehi sannipatitabbaṃ. Sannipatitvā dhammanetti samanumajjitabbā. Dhammanettiṃ samanumajjitvā yathā tattha sameti tathā taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametabbaṃ. Evaṃ kho, ānanda, sammukhāvinayo hoti; evañca panidhekaccānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ vūpasamo hoti yadidaṃ- sammukhāvinayena.

48. “Kathañcānanda, yebhuyyasikā hoti? Te ce, ānanda, bhikkhū na sakkonti taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ tasmīṃ āvāse vūpasametum. Tehānanda, bhikkhūhi yasmīṃ āvāse bahutarā bhikkhū so āvāso gantabbo. Tattha sabbeheva samaggehi sannipatitabbaṃ. Sannipatitvā dhammanetti samanumajjitabbā. Dhammanettiṃ samanumajjitvā yathā tattha sameti tathā taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametabbaṃ. Evaṃ kho, ānanda, yebhuyyasikā hoti, evañca panidhekaccānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ vūpasamo hoti yadidaṃ- yebhuyyasikāya.

49. “Kathañcānanda, sativinayo hoti? Idhānanda, bhikkhū bhikkhum evarūpāya garukāya āpattiyā codenti pārājikena vā pārājikasāmantena vā- ‘saratāyasmā evarūpiṃ § garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā’ti? So evamāha- ‘na kho ahaṃ, āvuso, sarāmi evarūpiṃ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā’ti. Tassa kho §, ānanda, bhikkhuno sativinayo dātabbo. Evaṃ kho, ānanda, sativinayo hoti, evañca panidhekaccānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ vūpasamo hoti yadidaṃ- sativinayena.

50. “Kathañcānanda (3.0036), amūḷhavinayo hoti? Idhānanda, bhikkhū bhikkhum evarūpāya garukāya āpattiyā codenti pārājikena vā pārājikasāmantena vā- ‘saratāyasmā evarūpiṃ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā’ti? (so evamāha- ‘na kho ahaṃ, āvuso, sarāmi evarūpiṃ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā’ti. Tamenam so nibbeṭhentaṃ ativeṭheti- ‘iṅghāyasmā sādrukameva jānāhi yadi sarasi evarūpiṃ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā’ti.) § So evamāha- ‘ahaṃ kho, āvuso, ummādaṃ pāpuṇiṃ cetaso vipariyāsaṃ. Tena me ummattakena bahum assāmaṇakaṃ ajjhāciṇṇaṃ bhāsita-parikkantaṃ §. Nāhaṃ taṃ sarāmi. Mūḷhena me etaṃ katan’ti. Tassa kho §, ānanda, bhikkhuno amūḷhavinayo dātabbo. Evaṃ kho, ānanda, amūḷhavinayo hoti, evañca panidhekaccānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ vūpasamo hoti yadidaṃ- amūḷhavinayena.

51. “Kathañcānanda, paṭiññātakaraṇaṃ hoti? Idhānanda, bhikkhu codito vā acodito vā āpattiṃ sarati, vivarati uttānīkaroti §. Tena, ānanda, bhikkhunā vuḍḍhataṃ bhikkhum § upasaṅkamitvā ekaṃsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjaliṃ paggahetvā evamassa vacaniyo- ‘ahaṃ, bhante, itthannaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno, taṃ paṭidesemī’ti. So evamāha- ‘passasī’ti? ‘Āma passāmī’ti. ‘Āyatim saṃvareyyāsī’ti. (‘saṃvarissāmī’ti.) § Evaṃ kho, ānanda, paṭiññātakaraṇaṃ hoti, evañca panidhekaccānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ vūpasamo hoti yadidaṃ- paṭiññātakaraṇena.

52. “Kathañcānanda, tassapāpiyasikā hoti? Idhānanda, bhikkhu bhikkhum evarūpāya garukāya āpattiyā codenti pārājikena vā pārājikasāmantena vā- ‘saratāyasmā evarūpiṃ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā’ti?

So evamāha- ‘na kho ahaṃ, āvuso, sarāmi evarūpiṃ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam (3.0037) vā’ti. Tamenam so nibbeṭhentaṃ ativeṭheti- ‘iṅghāyasmā sādrukameva jānāhi yadi sarasi evarūpiṃ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā’ti. So evamāha- ‘na kho ahaṃ, āvuso, sarāmi evarūpiṃ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā; sarāmi ca kho ahaṃ, āvuso, evarūpiṃ appamattikaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitā’ti. Tamenam so nibbeṭhentaṃ ativeṭheti- ‘iṅghāyasmā sādrukameva jānāhi yadi sarasi evarūpiṃ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā’ti? So evamāha- ‘imañhi nāmāhaṃ, āvuso, appamattikaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitvā aputṭho paṭijāni-ssāmi. Kiṃ panāhaṃ evarūpiṃ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitvā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā putṭho napaṭijāni-ssāmi’ti? So evamāha- ‘imañhi nāma tvaṃ, āvuso, appamattikaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitvā aputṭho napaṭijāni-ssasi, kiṃ pana tvaṃ evarūpiṃ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitvā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā putṭho § paṭijāni-ssasi? Iṅghāyasmā sādrukameva jānāhi yadi sarasi evarūpiṃ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā’ti. So evamāha- ‘sarāmi kho ahaṃ, āvuso, evarūpiṃ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā. Davā me etaṃ vuttaṃ, ravā me etaṃ vuttaṃ- nāhaṃ taṃ sarāmi evarūpiṃ garukaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjitā pārājikaṃ vā pārājikasāmantam vā’ti. Evaṃ kho, ānanda, tassapāpiyasikā hoti, evañca panidhekaccānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ vūpasamo hoti yadidaṃ- tassapāpiyasikāya.

53. “Kathañcānanda, tiṇavatthārako hoti? Idhānanda, bhikkhūnaṃ bhaṇḍana-jātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādāpannānaṃ viharataṃ bahuṃ assāmaṇakaṃ ajjhāciṇṇaṃ hoti bhāsita-parikkantaṃ. Tehānanda, bhikkhūhi sabbeheva samaggehi sannipatitabbaṃ. Sannipatitvā ekatopakkhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ byattena § bhikkhunā utṭhāyāsanā ekaṃsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā añjaliṃ paṇāmetvā saṅgho ñāpetabbo-

‘Suṇātu me, bhante, saṅgho. Idaṃ amhākaṃ bhaṇḍana-jātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādāpannānaṃ viharataṃ bahuṃ assāmaṇakaṃ ajjhāciṇṇaṃ bhāsita-parikkantaṃ (3.0038). Yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, ahaṃ yā ceva imesaṃ āyasmantānaṃ āpatti yā ca attano āpatti, imesañceva āyasmantānaṃ atthāya attano ca atthāya, saṅghamajjhe tiṇavatthārakena deseyyaṃ, ṭhapetvā thullavajjaṃ ṭhapetvā ghipaṭisaṃyuttan”ti.

“Athāparesaṃ ekatopakkhikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ byattena bhikkhunā utṭhāyāsanā ekaṃsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā añjaliṃ paṇāmetvā saṅgho ñāpetabbo-

‘Suṇātu me, bhante, saṅgho. Idaṃ amhākaṃ bhaṇḍana-jātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādāpannānaṃ viharataṃ bahuṃ assāmaṇakaṃ ajjhāciṇṇaṃ bhāsita-parikkantaṃ. Yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṃ, ahaṃ yā ceva imesaṃ āyasmantānaṃ āpatti yā ca attano āpatti, imesañceva āyasmantānaṃ atthāya attano ca atthāya, saṅghamajjhe tiṇavatthārakena deseyyaṃ, ṭhapetvā thullavajjaṃ ṭhapetvā ghipaṭisaṃyuttan”ti.

“Evaṃ kho, ānanda, tiṇavatthārako hoti, evañca panidhekaccānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ vūpasamo hoti yadidaṃ- tiṇavatthārakena.

54. “Chayime, ānanda, dhammā sāraṇīyā piyakaraṇā garukaraṇā saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattanti. Katame cha? Idhānanda, bhikkhuno mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārīsu āvi ceva raho ca. Ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhuno mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārīsu āvi ceva raho ca. Ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhuno mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārīsu āvi ceva raho ca. Ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhu- ye te lābhā dhammikā dhammaladdhā antamaso pattapariyāpannamattampi tathārūpehi lābhehi- apaṭivibhattabhogī hoti, sīlavantehi sabrahmacārīhi sādharmaṇabhogī. Ayampi dhammo (3.0039) sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhu- yāni tāni sīlāni akhaṇḍāni acchiddāni asabalāni akammāsāni bhujissāni viññuppasatthāni aparāmaṭṭhāni samādhisaṃvattanikāni tathārūpesu sīlesu- sīlasāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārīhi āvi ceva raho ca. Ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhu- yāyaṃ diṭṭhi ariyā niyyānikā niyyāti takkaraṃ sammā dukkhakkhayā tathārūpāya diṭṭhiyā- diṭṭhisāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārīhi āvi ceva raho ca. Ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati. Ime kho, ānanda, cha sāraṇīyā dhammā piyakaraṇā garukaraṇā saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattanti.

“Ime ce tumhe, ānanda, cha sāraṇīye dhamme samādāya vatteyyātha, passatha no tumhe, ānanda, taṃ vacanapathaṃ aṇuṃ vā thūlaṃ vā yaṃ tumhe nādhivāseyyāthā”ti? “No hettaṃ, bhante”. “Tasmātihānanda, ime cha sāraṇīye dhamme samādāya vattatha. Taṃ vo bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā ānando bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinaṇḍiti.

Sāmagāmasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ catutthaṃ.

5. Sunakkhattasuttaṃ

55. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā vesāliyaṃ viharati mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulehi bhikkhūhi (3.0040) bhagavato santike aññā byākatā hoti- “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāmā”ti. Assosi kho sunakkhatto licchavi-

putto- “sambahulehi kira bhikkhūhi bhagavato santike aññā byākatā hoti- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānāmā”ti. Atha kho sunakkhatto licchaviputto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho sunakkhatto licchaviputto bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “sutaṃ metaṃ, bhante- ‘sambahulehi kira bhikkhūhi bhagavato santike aññā byākatā- khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānāmā”ti. “Ye te, bhante, bhikkhū bhagavato santike aññaṃ byākaṃsu- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānāmā”ti, kacci te, bhante, bhikkhū sammadeva aññaṃ byākaṃsu udāhu santetthe kacce bhikkhū adhimānena aññaṃ byākaṃsūti?

56. “Ye te, sunakkhatta, bhikkhū mama santike aññaṃ byākaṃsu- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānāmā”ti. “Santetthe kacce bhikkhū sammadeva aññaṃ byākaṃsu, santi panidhekacce bhikkhū adhimānenapi § aññaṃ byākaṃsu. Tatra, sunakkhatta, ye te bhikkhū sammadeva aññaṃ byākaṃsu tesaṃ taṃ tatheva hoti; ye pana te bhikkhū adhimānena aññaṃ byākaṃsu tatra, sunakkhatta, tathāgatassa evaṃ hoti- ‘dhammaṃ nesaṃ desessaṃ’ti §. Evañcetha, sunakkhatta, tathāgatassa hoti- ‘dhammaṃ nesaṃ desessaṃ’ti. Atha ca panidhekacce moghapurisā pañhaṃ abhisāṅkharitvā abhisāṅkharitvā tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamtivā pucchanti. Tatra, sunakkhatta, yampi tathāgatassa evaṃ hoti- ‘dhammaṃ nesaṃ desessaṃ’ti tassapi hoti aññathan”ti. “Etassa bhagavā kālo, etassa sugata kālo, yaṃ bhagavā dhammaṃ deseyya. Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressanti”ti. “Tena hi, sunakkhatta

suṇāhi, sādhuḥkaṃ manasi karohi; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho sunakkhatto licchaviputto bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca-

57. “Pañca (3.0041) kho ime, sunakkhatta, kāmaguṇā. Katame pañca? Cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā ...pe... ghānaviññeyyā gandhā... jivhāviññeyyā rasā... kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā- ime kho, sunakkhatta, pañca kāmaguṇā.

58. “Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ, sunakkhatta, vijjati yaṃ idhekacco purisapuggalo lokāmisādhimutto assa. Lokāmisādhimuttassa kho, sunakkhatta, purisapuggalassa tappatirūpī ceva kathā saṅghāti, tadanudhammañca anuvitakketi, anuvicāreti, tañca purisaṃ bhajati, tena ca vittiṃ āpajjati; āneñjapaṭisaṃyuttāya ca pana kathāya kacchamānāya na sussūsati, na sotaṃ odahati, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti §, na ca taṃ purisaṃ bhajati, na ca tena vittiṃ āpajjati. Seyyathāpi, sunakkhatta, puriso sakamhā gāmā vā nigamā vā ciravippavuttho assa. So aññataraṃ purisaṃ passeyya tamhā gāmā vā nigamā vā acirapakantaṃ. So taṃ purisaṃ tassa gāmassa vā nigamassa vā khematañca subhikkhatañca appābādhatañca puccheyya; tassa so puriso tassa gāmassa vā nigamassa vā khematañca subhikkhatañca appābādhatañca saṃseyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, sunakkhatta, api nu so puriso tassa purisassa sussūseyya, sotaṃ odaheyya, aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeyya, tañca purisaṃ bhajeyya, tena ca vittiṃ āpajjeyyā”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”. “Evameva kho, sunakkhatta, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati yaṃ idhekacco purisapuggalo lokāmisādhimutto assa. Lokāmisādhimuttassa kho, sunakkhatta, purisapuggalassa tappatirūpī ceva kathā saṅghāti, tadanudhammañca anuvitakketi, anuvicāreti, tañca purisaṃ bhajati, tena ca vittiṃ āpajjati; āneñjapaṭisaṃyuttāya ca pana kathāya kacchamānāya na sussūsati, na sotaṃ odahati, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, na ca taṃ purisaṃ bhajati, na ca tena vittiṃ āpajjati. So evamassa veditabbo- ‘āneñja-saṃyojanena hi kho visaṃyutto § lokāmisādhimutto purisapuggalo”ti.

59. “Ṭhānaṃ (3.0042) kho panetaṃ, sunakkhatta, vijjati yaṃ idhekacco purisapuggalo āneñjādhimutto assa. Āneñjādhimuttassa kho, sunakkhatta, purisapuggalassa tappatirūpī ceva kathā saṅghāti, tadanudhammañca anuvitakketi, anuvicāreti, tañca purisaṃ bhajati, tena ca vittiṃ āpajjati; lokāmisapaṭisaṃyuttāya ca pana kathāya kacchamānāya na sussūsati, na sotaṃ odahati, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, na ca taṃ purisaṃ bhajati, na ca tena vittiṃ āpajjati. Seyyathāpi, sunakkhatta, paṇḍupalāso bandhanā pavutto abhabbo haritattāya; evameva kho, sunakkhatta, āneñjādhimuttassa purisapuggalassa ye lokāmisasaṃyojane se pavutte. So evamassa veditabbo- ‘lokāmisasaṃyojanena hi kho visaṃyutto āneñjādhimutto purisapuggalo”ti.

60. “Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ, sunakkhatta, vijjati yaṃ idhekacco purisapuggalo ākiñcaññāyatanādhimutto assa. Ākiñcaññāyatanādhimuttassa kho, sunakkhatta, purisapuggalassa tappatirūpī ceva kathā saṅghāti, tadanudhammañca anuvitakketi, anuvicāreti, tañca purisaṃ bhajati, tena ca vittiṃ āpajjati; āneñjapaṭisaṃyuttāya ca pana kathāya kacchamānāya na sussūsati, na sotaṃ odahati, na aññā

cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, na ca taṃ purisaṃ bhajati, na ca tena vittiṃ āpajjati. Seyyathāpi, sunakkhatta, puthusilā dvedhābhinnā appaṭisandhikā hoti; evameva kho, sunakkhatta, ākiñcaññāyatanādhimuttassa purisapuggalassa ye āneñjasamyojanane se bhinne. So evamassa veditabbo- ‘āneñjasamyojanena hi kho visamṃyutto ākiñcaññāyatanādhimutto purisapuggalo’ ti.

61. “Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ, sunakkhatta, vijjati yaṃ idhekacco purisapuggalo nevasaññānāsaññāyatanādhimutto assa. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanādhimuttassa kho, sunakkhatta, purisapuggalassa tappatirūpī ceva kathā saṅṭhāti, tadanudhammañca anuvitakketi, anuvicāreti, tañca purisaṃ bhajati, tena ca vittiṃ āpajjati; ākiñcaññāyatanapaṭisamṃyuttāya ca pana kathāya kacchamānāya na sussū sati, na sotaṃ odahati, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, na ca taṃ purisaṃ bhajati, na ca tena vittiṃ āpajjati. Seyyathāpi, sunakkhatta, puriso manuññabhojanaṃ bhuttāvī chaḍḍeyya §. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, sunakkhatta, api (3.0043) nu tassa purisassa tasmīṃ bhatte § puna bhottukamyatā assā” ti? “No hetuṃ, bhante”. “Taṃ kissa hetu” ? “Aduñhi, bhante, bhattaṃ § paṭikūlasammataṃ” ti. “Evameva kho, sunakkhatta, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanādhimuttassa purisapuggalassa ye ākiñcaññāyatanasamyojanane se vante. So evamassa veditabbo- ‘ākiñcaññāyatanasamyojanena hi kho visamṃyutto nevasaññānāsaññāyatanādhimutto purisapuggalo’ ti.

62. “Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ, sunakkhatta, vijjati yaṃ idhekacco purisapuggalo sammā nibbānādhimutto assa. Sammā nibbānādhimuttassa kho, sunakkhatta, purisapuggalassa tappatirūpī ceva kathā saṅṭhāti, tadanudhammañca anuvitakketi, anuvicāreti, tañca purisaṃ bhajati, tena ca vittiṃ āpajjati; nevasaññānāsaññāyatanapaṭisamṃyuttāya ca pana kathāya kacchamānāya na sussū sati, na sotaṃ odahati, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, na ca taṃ purisaṃ bhajati, na ca tena vittiṃ āpajjati. Seyyathāpi, sunakkhatta, tālo matthakacchinno abhabbo puna viruḷhiyā; evameva kho, sunakkhatta, sammā nibbānādhimuttassa purisapuggalassa ye nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamyojanane se ucchinnaṃ uḷe tālāvattukate anabhāvaṃ kate § āyatiṃ anuppādadhamme. So evamassa veditabbo- ‘nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamyojanena hi kho visamṃyutto sammā nibbānādhimutto purisapuggalo’ ti.

63. “Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ, sunakkhatta, vijjati yaṃ idhekaccassa bhikkhuno evamassa- ‘taṇhā kho sallaṃ samaṇena vuttaṃ, avijjāvisadoso, chandarāgabyāpādena ruppati. Taṃ me taṇhāsallaṃ pahīnaṃ, apanīto avijjāvisadoso, sammā nibbānādhimuttohamasmī’ ti. Evaṃmāni § assa atathaṃ samānaṃ §. So yāni sammā nibbānādhimuttassa asappāyāni tāni anuyuñjeyya; asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpadassanaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ sotena saddaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ ghānena gandhaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ anuyuñjeyya (3.0044), asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ anuyuñjeyya. Tassa asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpadassanaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ sotena saddaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ ghānena gandhaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ anuyuttassa rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamseyya. So rāgānuddhamsitena cittaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya

maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ.

“Seyyathāpi, sunakkhatta, puriso sallena viddho assa savisena gāḷhūpalepa-
nena. Tassa mittāmaccā ñātisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upaṭṭhāpeyyuṃ.
Tassa so bhisakko sallakatto satthena vaṇamukhaṃ parikanteyya. Satthena vaṇa-
mukhaṃ parikantivā esaniyā sallaṃ eseyya. Esaniyā sallaṃ esitvā sallaṃ abbu-
heyya, apaneyya visadosaṃ sa-upādisesaṃ. Sa-upādisesoti § jānamāno so evaṃ
vadeyya- ‘ambho purisa, ubbhataṃ kho te sallaṃ, apanīto visadoso sa-upādiseso
§. Analañca te antarāyāya. Sappāyāni ceva bhojanāni bhuñjeyyāsi, mā te asappā-
yāni bhojanāni bhuñjato vaṇo assāvī assa. Kālena kālañca vaṇaṃ dhoveyyāsi,
kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpeyyāsi, mā te na kālena kālaṃ vaṇaṃ dhovato
na kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpato pubbalohitaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ pariyo-
nandhi. Mā ca vātātape cārittaṃ anuyuñji, mā te vātātape cārittaṃ anuyuttassa
rajosūkaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ anuddhaṃsesi. Vaṇānurakkhī ca, ambho purisa, vihare-
yyāsi vaṇasāropīti §. Tassa evamassa- ‘ubbhataṃ kho me sallaṃ, apanīto visa-
doso anupādiseso. Analañca me antarāyāyā’ti. So asappāyāni ceva bhojanāni
bhuñjeyya. Tassa asappāyāni bhojanāni bhuñjato vaṇo assāvī assa. Na ca kālena
kālaṃ vaṇaṃ dhoveyya, na ca kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpeyya. Tassa na
kālena kālaṃ vaṇaṃ dhovato, na kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpato pubbalo-
hitaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ pariyanandheyya. Vātātape ca cārittaṃ anuyuñjeyya. Tassa
vātātape cārittaṃ anuyuttassa rajosūkaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ (3.0045) anuddhaṃseyya.
Na ca vaṇānurakkhī vihareyya na vaṇasāropī. Tassa imissā ca asappāyakiriyāya,
asuci visadoso apanīto sa-upādiseso tadubhayena vaṇo puthuttaṃ gaccheyya.
So puthuttaṃ gatena vaṇena maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā
dukkhaṃ.

“Evameva kho, sunakkhatta, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati yaṃ idhekaccassa bhikkhuno
evamassa- ‘taṇhā kho sallaṃ samaṇena vuttaṃ, avijjāvisadoso chandarāgabyāpā-
dena ruppāti. Taṃ me taṇhāsallaṃ pahīnaṃ, apanīto avijjāvisadoso, sammā nibbā-
nādhimuttohamasmīti. Evaṃmāni assa atathaṃ samānaṃ. So yāni sammā nibbā-
nādhimuttassa asappāyāni tāni anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpada-
ssanaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ sotena saddaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ
ghānena gandhaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asa-
ppāyaṃ kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ anuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ anu-
yuñjeyya. Tassa asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpadassanaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ
sotena saddaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ ghānena gandhaṃ anuyuttassa, asa-
ppāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ anuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ anuyu-
ttassa, asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ anuyuttassa rāgo cittaṃ anuddhaṃseyya.
So rāgānuddhaṃsitenā cittaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā
dukkhaṃ. Maraṇañhettaṃ, sunakkhatta, ariyassa vinaye yo sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya
hīnāyāvattati; maraṇamattañhettaṃ, sunakkhatta, dukkhaṃ yaṃ aññataraṃ
saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati.

64. “Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ, sunakkhatta, vijjati yaṃ idhekaccassa bhikkhuno
evamassa- ‘taṇhā kho sallaṃ samaṇena vuttaṃ, avijjāvisadoso chandarāgabyāpā-

dena ruppati. Taṃ me taṇhāsallaṃ pahīnaṃ, apanīto avijjāvisadoso, sammā nibbānādhimuttohamasmīti. Sammā nibbānādhimuttasseva sato so yāni sammā nibbānādhimuttassa asappāyāni tāni nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpada-ssanaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ sotena saddaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ ghānena gandhaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ nānuyuñjeyya. Tassa asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpadassanaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ sotena saddaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ ghānena gandhaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ (3.0046) kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ nānuyuttassa rāgo cittaṃ nānuddhamseyya. So na rāgānuddhamsitena cittaena neva maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya na maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ.

“Seyyathāpi, sunakkhatta, puriso sallena viddho assa savisena gāḷhūpalepa-
nena. Tassa mittāmaccā ñātisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upaṭṭhāpeyyuṃ.
Tassa so bhisakko sallakatto satthena vaṇamukhaṃ parikanteyya. Satthena vaṇa-
mukhaṃ parikantivā esaniyā sallaṃ eseyya. Esaniyā sallaṃ esitvā sallaṃ abbu-
heyya, apaneyya visadosaṃ anupādisesaṃ. Anupādisesoti jānamāno so evaṃ
vadeyya- ‘ambho purisa, ubbhataṃ kho te sallaṃ, apanīto visadoso anupādiseso.
Analañca te antarāyāya. Sappāyāni ceva bhojanāni bhuñjeyyāsi, mā te asappā-
yāni bhojanāni bhuñjato vaṇo assāvī assa. Kālena kālañca vaṇaṃ dhoveyyāsi,
kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpeyyāsi. Mā te na kālena kālaṃ vaṇaṃ dhovato
na kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpato pubbalohitaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ pariyo-
nandhi. Mā ca vātātape cārittaṃ anuyuñji, mā te vātātape cārittaṃ anuyuttassa
rajosūkaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ anuddhamsesi. Vaṇānurakkhī ca, ambho purisa, vihare-
yyāsi vaṇasāropīti. Tassa evamassa- ‘ubbhataṃ kho me sallaṃ, apanīto visadoso
anupādiseso. Analañca me antarāyāyāti. So sappāyāni ceva bhojanāni
bhuñjeyya. Tassa

sappāyāni bhojanāni bhuñjato vaṇo na assāvī assa. Kālena kālañca vaṇaṃ dhoveyya, kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpeyya. Tassa kālena kālaṃ vaṇaṃ dhovato kālena kālaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ ālimpato na pubbalohitaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ pari-yonandheyya. Na ca vātātape cārittaṃ anuyuñjeyya. Tassa vātātape cārittaṃ ananuyuttassa rajosūkaṃ vaṇamukhaṃ nānuddhamseyya. Vaṇānurakkhī ca vihareyya vaṇasāropī. Tassa imissā ca sappāyakiriyāya asu ca § visadoso apanīto anupādiseso tadubhayena vaṇo viruheyya. So ruḷhena vaṇena sañchavinā neva maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya na maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ.

“Evameva (3.0047) kho, sunakkhatta, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati yaṃ idhekaccassa bhikkhuno evamassa- ‘taṇhā kho sallaṃ samaṇena vuttaṃ, avijjāvisadoso chanda-rāgabyāpādena ruppatti. Taṃ me taṇhāsallaṃ pahīnaṃ, apanīto avijjāvisadoso, sammā nibbānādhimuttohamasmī’ti. Sammā nibbānādhimuttasseva sato so yāni sammā nibbānādhimuttassa asappāyāni tāni nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpadassanaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ sotena saddaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ ghānena gandhaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ nānuyuñjeyya, asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ nānuyuñjeyya. Tassa asappāyaṃ cakkhunā rūpadassanaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ sotena saddaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ ghānena gandhaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ jivhāya rasaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ nānuyuttassa, asappāyaṃ manasā dhammaṃ nānuyuttassa, rāgo cittaṃ nānuddhamseyya. So na rāgānuddhamsitena cittaṃ neva maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya na maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ.

65. “Upamā kho me ayaṃ, sunakkhatta, katā atthassa viññāpanāya. Ayaṃyevettha attho- vaṇoti kho, sunakkhatta, channaṃ ajjhantikānaṃ āyatanānaṃ adhivacanaṃ; visadosoti kho, sunakkhatta, avijjāyetaṃ adhivacanaṃ; sallanti kho, sunakkhatta, taṇhāyetaṃ adhivacanaṃ; esanīti kho, sunakkhatta, satiyāyetaṃ adhivacanaṃ; satthanti kho, sunakkhatta, ariyāyetaṃ paññāya adhivacanaṃ; bhisakko sallakattoti kho, sunakkhatta, tathāgatassettaṃ adhivacanaṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa.

“So vata, sunakkhatta, bhikkhu chasu phassāyatanesu saṃvutakārī ‘upadhi dukkhassa mūlan’ti- iti veditvā nirupadhi upadhisaṅkhaye vimutto upadhismiṃ vā kāyaṃ upasaṃharissati cittaṃ vā uppādessatīti- nettaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Seyyathāpi, sunakkhatta, āpānīyakaṃso vaṇṇasampanno gandhasampanno rasasampanno; so ca kho visena saṃsaṭṭho. Atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo sukhakāmo dukkhapaṭikūlo. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, sunakkhatta, api nu so puriso amuṃ āpānīyakaṃsaṃ piveyya yaṃ jaññā- ‘imāhaṃ pivitvā maraṇaṃ vā nigacchāmi maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ”ti? “No hettaṃ, bhante”. “Evameva kho, sunakkhatta, so vata bhikkhu chasu phassāyatanesu saṃvutakārī ‘upadhi dukkhassa mūlan’ti- iti veditvā nirupadhi upadhisaṅkhaye vimutto (3.0048) upadhismiṃ vā kāyaṃ upasaṃharissati cittaṃ vā uppādessatīti- nettaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Seyyathāpi, sunakkhatta, āsīviso § ghoraviso. Atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo sukhakāmo dukkhapaṭikūlo. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, sunakkhatta, api nu so

puriso amussa āsivisassa ghoravisassa hattham vā aṅguṭṭham vā dajjā § yaṃ jaññā- ‘imināham daṭṭho maraṇam vā nigacchāmi maraṇamattam vā dukkhan’”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Evameva kho, sunakkhatta, so vata bhikkhu chasu phassā-yatanesu saṃvutakārī ‘upadhi dukkhassa mūlan’ti- iti viditvā nirupadhi upadhisa-ṅkhaye vimutto upadhismiṃ vā kāyam upasaṃharissati cittaṃ vā uppādessatī-netam ṭhānam vijjati”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano sunakkhatto licchaviputto bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Sunakkhattasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ pañcamaṃ.

6. Āneñjasappāyasuttaṃ

66. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kurūsu viharati kammāsa-dhammaṃ nāma kurūnaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etada-voca- “aniccā, bhikkhave, kāmā tucchā musā mosadhammā. Māyākatame taṃ, bhikkhave, bālalāpanaṃ. Ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmā, ye ca samparāyikā kāmā; yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā kāmasaññā- ubhayametaṃ mārādheyyaṃ, mārassesa § visayo, mārassesa nivāpo, mārassesa gocaro. Etthete pāpakā akusalā mānasā abhijjhāpi byāpādāpi sārāmbhāpi saṃvattanti. Teva ariyasāvakaṃ idhamanusikkhato antarāyāya sambhavanti. Tatra, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmā, ye ca samparāyikā kāmā; yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā kāmasaññā- ubhayametaṃ mārādheyyaṃ, mārassesa visayo, mārassesa nivāpo, mārassesa gocaro. Etthete (3.0049) pāpakā akusalā mānasā abhijjhāpi byāpādāpi sārāmbhāpi saṃvattanti, teva ariyasāvakaṃ idhamanusikkhato antarāyāya sambhavanti. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ vipulena mahaggatena cetasā vihareyyaṃ abhi-bhuyya lokaṃ adhiṭṭhāya manasā. Vipulena hi me mahaggatena cetasā viharato abhibhuyya lokaṃ adhiṭṭhāya manasā ye pāpakā akusalā mānasā abhijjhāpi byāpādāpi sārāmbhāpi te na bhavissanti. Tesam pahānā aparittaṅca me cittaṃ bhavissati appamaṇaṃ subhāvitaṃ’ti. Tassa evaṃpaṭipannassa tabbahulavihārino āyatane cittaṃ pasīdati. Sampasāde sati etarāhi vā āneñjaṃ samāpajjati paññāya vā adhimuccati kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Ṭhānametaṃ vijjati yaṃ taṃsaṃvattanikaṃ viññānaṃ assa āneñjūpagaṃ. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, paṭhamā āneñjasappāyā paṭipadā akkhāyati”.

67. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmā, ye ca samparāyikā kāmā; yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā kāmasaññā; yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ (sabbaṃ rūpaṃ) § cattāri ca mahābhūtāni, catunnaṅca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyarūpan’ti. Tassa evaṃpaṭipannassa tabbahulavihārino āyatane cittaṃ pasīdati. Sampasāde sati etarāhi vā āneñjaṃ

samāpajjati paññāya vā adhimuccati kāyassa bheda param maraṇā. Thānametaṃ vijjati yaṃ taṃsaṃvattanikaṃ viññāṇaṃ assa āneñjūpagaṃ. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, dutiyā āneñjasappāyā paṭipadā akkhāyati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmā, ye ca samparāyikā kāmā; yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā kāmasaññā; ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpā, ye ca samparāyikā rūpā; yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā rūpasaññā- ubhayametaṃ aniccaṃ. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ nālaṃ abhinandituṃ, nālaṃ abhivadituṃ, nālaṃ ajjhositun’ti. Tassa evaṃpaṭipannassa tabbahulavihārino āyatane cittaṃ pasīdati. Sampasāde sati etarahi vā āneñjaṃ samāpajjati paññāya vā adhimuccati kāyassa bheda param maraṇā. Thānametaṃ vijjati yaṃ taṃsaṃvattanikaṃ viññāṇaṃ assa āneñjūpagaṃ. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, tatiyā āneñjasappāyā paṭipadā akkhāyati.

68. “Puna (3.0050) caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmā, ye ca samparāyikā kāmā; yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā kāmasaññā; ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpā, ye ca samparāyikā rūpā; yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā rūpasaññā; yā ca āneñjasaññā- sabbā saññā. Yatthetā aparisesā nirujjhanti etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ- yadidaṃ ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ’ti. Tassa evaṃpaṭipannassa tabbahulavihārino āyatane cittaṃ pasīdati. Sampasāde sati etarahi vā ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpajjati paññāya vā adhimuccati kāyassa bheda param maraṇā. Thānametaṃ vijjati yaṃ taṃsaṃvattanikaṃ viññāṇaṃ assa ākiñcaññāyatanūpagaṃ. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, paṭhamā ākiñcaññāyatanaṃsappāyā paṭipadā akkhāyati.

69. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako araññagato vā rukkhamaṃlagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘suññamidaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā’ti. Tassa evaṃpaṭipannassa tabbahulavihārino āyatane cittaṃ pasīdati. Sampasāde sati etarahi vā ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpajjati paññāya vā adhimuccati kāyassa bheda param maraṇā. Thānametaṃ vijjati yaṃ taṃsaṃvattanikaṃ viññāṇaṃ assa ākiñcaññāyatanūpagaṃ. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, dutiyā ākiñcaññāyatanaṃsappāyā paṭipadā akkhāyati.

70. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘nāhaṃ kvacani § kassaci kiñcanatasmim §, na ca mama kvacani kismiñci kiñcanaṃ natthi’ti. Tassa evaṃpaṭipannassa tabbahulavihārino āyatane cittaṃ pasīdati. Sampasāde sati etarahi vā ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpajjati paññāya vā adhimuccati kāyassa bheda param maraṇā. Thānametaṃ vijjati yaṃ taṃsaṃvattanikaṃ viññāṇaṃ assa ākiñcaññāyatanūpagaṃ. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, tatiyā ākiñcaññāyatanaṃsappāyā paṭipadā akkhāyati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmā, ye ca samparāyikā kāmā; yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā kāmasaññā; ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpā, ye ca samparāyikā rūpā; yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā rūpasaññā (3.0051); yā ca āneñjasaññā, yā ca ākiñcaññāyatanaṃsaññā- sabbā saññā. Yatthetā aparisesā nirujjhanti etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ- yadidaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ’ti.

Tassa evaṃpaṭipannassa tabbahulavihārino āyatane cittaṃ pasīdati. Sampasāde sati etarahi vā nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samāpajjati paññāya vā adhimuccati kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā. Tānametaṃ vijjati yaṃ taṃsaṃvattanikaṃ viññāṇaṃ assa nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upagaṃ. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ sappāyā paṭipadā akkhāyatī”ti.

71. Evaṃ vutte, āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “idha, bhante, bhikkhu evaṃ paṭipanno hoti- ‘no cassa, no ca me siyā; na bhavissati, na me bhavissati; yadatthi yaṃ, bhūtaṃ- taṃ pajahāmi’ti. Evaṃ upekkhaṃ paṭilabhati. Parinibbāyeyya nu kho so, bhante, bhikkhu na vā parinibbāyeyyā”ti? “Apetthe-kacco, ānanda, bhikkhu parinibbāyeyya, apettekkacco bhikkhu na parinibbāyeyyā”ti. “Ko nu kho, bhante, hetu ko paccayo yenapettekkacco bhikkhu parinibbāyeyya, apettekkacco bhikkhu na parinibbāyeyyā”ti? “Idhānanda, bhikkhu evaṃ paṭipanno hoti- ‘no cassa, no ca me siyā; na bhavissati, na me bhavissati; yadatthi, yaṃ bhūtaṃ- taṃ pajahāmi’ti. Evaṃ upekkhaṃ paṭilabhati. So taṃ upekkhaṃ abhinandati, abhivadati, ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ upekkhaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato tannissitaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ tadupādānaṃ. Sa-upādāno, ānanda, bhikkhu na parinibbāyatī”ti. “Kahaṃ pana so, bhante, bhikkhu upādiyamāno upādiyatī”ti? “Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ, ānandā”ti. “Upādānasetṭhaṃ kira so, bhante, bhikkhu upādiyamāno upādiyatī”ti? “Upādānasetṭhañhi so, ānanda, bhikkhu upādiyamāno upādiyati. Upādānasetṭhañhetam, ānanda, yadidaṃ- nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ”.

72. “Idhānanda, bhikkhu evaṃ paṭipanno hoti- ‘no cassa, no ca me siyā; na bhavissati, na me bhavissati; yadatthi, yaṃ bhūtaṃ- taṃ pajahāmi’ti. Evaṃ upekkhaṃ paṭilabhati. So taṃ upekkhaṃ nābhinandati, nābhivadati, na ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ upekkhaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya (3.0052) tiṭṭhato na tannissitaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ na tadupādānaṃ. Anupādāno, ānanda, bhikkhu parinibbāyatī”ti.

73. “Acchariyaṃ, bhante, abbhutaṃ, bhante! Nissāya nissāya kira no, bhante, bhagavatā oghassa nittharaṇā akkhātā. Katamo pana, bhante, ariyo vimokkho”ti? “Idhānanda, bhikkhu ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmā,

ye ca samparāyikā kāmā; yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā kāmasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā kāmasaññā; ye ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpā, ye ca samparāyikā rūpā; yā ca diṭṭhadhammikā rūpasaññā, yā ca samparāyikā rūpasaññā; yā ca āneñjasaññā, yā ca ākiñcaññāyatanaññā, yā ca nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaññā- esa sakkāyo yāvatā sakkāyo. Etaṃ amataṃ yadidaṃ anupādā cittassa vimokkho. Iti, kho, ānanda, desitā mayā āneñjasappāyā paṭipadā, desitā ākiñcaññāyatanaññāyā paṭipadā, desitā nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaññāyā paṭipadā, desitā nissāya nissāya oghassa nittharaṇā, desito ariyo vimokkho. Yaṃ kho, ānanda, satthārā karaṇīyaṃ sāvakaṇaṃ hitesinā anukampakena anukampaṃ upādāya, kataṃ vo taṃ mayā. Etāni, ānanda, rukkhamaṇi, etāni suññāgārāni. Jhāyathānanda, mā pamādattha, mā pacchā vippaṭṭisārino ahuvattha. Ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsani”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā ānando bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhindaṃti.

Āneñjasappāyasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Gaṇakamoggallānasuttaṃ

74. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattīyaṃ viharati pubbārāme migāramātupāsāde. Atha kho gaṇakamoggallāno § brāhmaṇo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ (3.0053) sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho gaṇakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Seyyathāpi, bho gotama, imassa migāramātupāsādassa dissati anupubbāsikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā yadidaṃ- yāva pacchimasopānakalevarā: imesampi hi, bho gotama, brāhmaṇaṇaṃ dissati anupubbāsikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā yadidaṃ- ajjhene: imesampi hi, bho gotama, issāsānaṃ dissati anupubbāsikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā yadidaṃ- issatthe §. Amhākampi hi, bho gotama, gaṇakānaṃ gaṇanājīvānaṃ dissati anupubbāsikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā yadidaṃ- saṅkhāne. Mayañhi, bho gotama, antevāsiṃ labhitvā paṭhamaṃ evaṃ gaṇāpema- ‘ekaṃ ekakaṃ, dve dukā, tīṇi tikā, cattāri catukkā, pañca pañcakā, cha chakkā, satta sattakā, aṭṭha aṭṭhakā, nava navakā, dasa dasakā’ti; satampi mayaṃ, bho gotama, gaṇāpema, bhiyyopi gaṇāpema. Sakkā nu kho, bho gotama, imasmimpi dhammavinaye evameva anupubbāsikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā paññāpetun”ti?

75. “Sakkā, brāhmaṇa, imasmimpi dhammavinaye anupubbāsikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā paññāpetuṃ. Seyyathāpi, brāhmaṇa, dakkho assadaṃmako bhaddaṃ assājānīyaṃ labhitvā paṭhameneva mukhādhanē karaṇaṃ kāreti, atha uttariṃ karaṇaṃ kāreti; evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, tathāgato purisaḍḍamaṃ labhitvā paṭhamaṃ evaṃ vineti- ‘ehi tvaṃ, bhikkhu, sīlavā hohi, pātimo-kkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharāhi ācāragocarasaṃpanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhaya-

dassāvī, samādāya sikkhassu sikkhāpadesū” ti.

“Yato kho, brāhmaṇa, bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, tamenam tathāgato uttariṃ vineti- ‘ehi tvam, bhikkhu, indriyesu guttadvāro hohi, cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā mā nimittaggāhī hohi mānubyañjana-ggāhī. Yatvādhikaraṇamenam cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiijhādo-manassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjāhi; rakkhāhi cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaram (3.0054) āpajjāhi. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā ...pe... ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā ...pe... jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā ...pe... kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā ...pe... manasā dhammaṃ viññāya mā nimittaggāhī hohi mānubyañjanaggāhī. Yatvādhikaraṇamenam manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiijhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjāhi; rakkhāhi manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaram āpajjāhī” ti.

“Yato kho, brāhmaṇa, bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro hoti, tamenam tathāgato uttariṃ vineti- ‘ehi tvam, bhikkhu, bhojane mattaññū hohi. Paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāreyyāsi- neva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvadeva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya vihiṃsūparatīyā brahmacariyānugga-hāya- iti purāṇaṅca vedanaṃ paṭihaṅkhāmi, navaṅca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsuvihāro cā” ti.

“Yato kho, brāhmaṇa, bhikkhu bhojane mattaññū hoti, tamenam tathāgato uttariṃ vineti- ‘ehi tvam, bhikkhu, jāgariyaṃ anuyutto viharāhi, divasaṃ caṅka-mena nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodhehi, rattiyā paṭhamaṃ yāmaṃ caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodhehi, rattiyā majjhimam yāmaṃ dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyam kappeyyāsi pāde pādam accādhāya sato sampajāno utthānasaññaṃ manasikaritvā, rattiyā pacchimaṃ yāmaṃ paccuṭṭhāya caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodhehi” ti.

“Yato kho, brāhmaṇa, bhikkhu jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti, tamenam tathāgato uttariṃ vineti- ‘ehi tvam, bhikkhu, satisampajaññaṃ samannāgato hohi, abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī, samiñjite pasā-rite sampajānakārī, saṅghāṭipattacivaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṅhībhāve sampajānakārī” ti.

“Yato kho, brāhmaṇa, bhikkhu satisampajaññaṃ samannāgato hoti, tamenam tathāgato uttariṃ vineti- ‘ehi tvam, bhikkhu, vivittaṃ senāsaṇaṃ bhajāhi (3.0055) araññaṃ rukkhamaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. So vivittaṃ senāsaṇaṃ bhajati araññaṃ rukkhamaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanappatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palā-lapuñjaṃ. So pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭhikanto nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā, ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya, parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So abhiijhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasā viharati, abhiijhāya cittaṃ parisodheti; byāpādapa-

dosam pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī, byāpādapa-
dosā cittaṃ parisodheti; thinamiddham § pahāya vigatathinamiddho viharati ālo-
kasaññī sato sampajāno, thinamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti; uddhaccakukkuccaṃ
pahāya anuddhato viharati ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto, uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ
parisodheti; vicikiccham pahāya tiṇṇavicikiccho viharati akathaṃkathī kusalesu
dhammesu, vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

76. “So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaṇe
vivicca kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ
pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā
ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ ...pe... dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca
virāgā... tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sukhassa ca pahānā... catutthaṃ
jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

“Ye kho te, brāhmaṇa, bhikkhū sekkhā § apattamānasā anuttaraṃ yoga-
kkhemaṃ patthayamānā viharanti tesu me ayaṃ evarūpī anusāsani hoti. Ye pana
te bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasa-
datthā parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanā sammadaññā vimuttā tesam ime dhammā
diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārāya ceva samvattanti, satisampajaññāya cā”ti.

Evaṃ vutte, gaṇakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “kiṃ nu
kho bhoto gotamassa sāvakā bhotā gotamena evaṃ ovadiyamānā evaṃ anusāsi-
yamānā sabbe accantaṃ niṭṭhaṃ nibbānaṃ ārādhentti udāhu ekacce nārādhent-
ti”ti? “Appekacce kho, brāhmaṇa, mama sāvakā mayā (3.0056) evaṃ ovadiya-
mānā evaṃ anusāsiyamānā accantaṃ niṭṭhaṃ nibbānaṃ ārādhenti, ekacce nārā-
dhenti”ti.

“Ko nu kho, bho gotama, hetu ko paccayo yaṃ tiṭṭhateva nibbānaṃ, tiṭṭhati
nibbānagāmī maggo, tiṭṭhati bhavaṃ gotamo samādapetā; atha ca pana bhoto
gotamassa sāvakā bhotā gotamena evaṃ ovadiyamānā evaṃ anusāsiyamānā
appekacce accantaṃ niṭṭhaṃ nibbānaṃ ārādhenti, ekacce nārādhenti”ti?

77. “Tena hi, brāhmaṇa, taṃyevettha paṭipucchissāmi. Yathā te khameyya
tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, brāhmaṇa, kusalo tvaṃ rājagahagā-
missa maggassā”ti? “Evaṃ, bho, kusalo ahaṃ rājagahagāmissa maggassā”ti.
“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, brāhmaṇa, idha puriso āgaccheyya rājagahaṃ gantukāmo. So
taṃ upasaṅkamtivā evaṃ vadeyya- ‘icchāmahaṃ, bhante, rājagahaṃ gantuṃ;
tassa me rājagahassa maggaṃ upadisā’ti. Tameṇaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāsi-
‘ehambho § purisa, ayaṃ maggo rājagahaṃ gacchati. Tena muhuttaṃ gaccha,
tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi amukaṃ nāma gāmaṃ, tena muhuttaṃ
gaccha, tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi amukaṃ nāma nigamaṃ; tena
muhuttaṃ gaccha, tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi rājagahassa ārāmarāmaṇe-
yyakaṃ vanarāmaṇeyyakaṃ bhūmirāmaṇeyyakaṃ pokkharaṇīrāmaṇeyyakan’ti.
So tayā evaṃ ovadiyamāno evaṃ anusāsiyamāno ummaggaṃ gahetvā pacchā-
mukho gaccheyya. Atha dutiyo puriso āgaccheyya rājagahaṃ gantukāmo. So taṃ
upasaṅkamtivā evaṃ vadeyya- ‘icchāmahaṃ, bhante, rājagahaṃ gantuṃ; tassa
me rājagahassa maggaṃ upadisā’ti. Tameṇaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāsi- ‘ehambho

purisa, ayam maggo rājagahaṃ gacchati. Tena muhuttaṃ gaccha, tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi amukaṃ nāma gāmaṃ; tena muhuttaṃ gaccha, tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi amukaṃ nāma nigamaṃ; tena muhuttaṃ gaccha, tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi rājagahassa ārāmarāmaṇeyyakaṃ vanarāmaṇeyyakaṃ bhūmirāmaṇeyyakaṃ pokkharañirāmaṇeyyakan'ti. So tayā evaṃ ovadīyamāno evaṃ anusāsīyamāno sotthinā rājagahaṃ gaccheyya. Ko nu kho, brāhmaṇa, hetu ko paccayo yaṃ tiṭṭhateva rājagahaṃ (3.0057), tiṭṭhati rājagahagāmī maggo, tiṭṭhasi tvaṃ samādapetā; atha ca pana tayā evaṃ ovadīyamāno evaṃ anusāsīyamāno eko puriso ummaggaṃ gahetvā pacchā mukho gaccheyya, eko sotthinā rājagahaṃ gaccheyyā"ti? "Ettha kyāhaṃ, bho gotama, karomi? Maggakkhāyīhaṃ, bho gotamā"ti.

"Evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, tiṭṭhateva nibbānaṃ, tiṭṭhati nibbānagāmī maggo, tiṭṭhāmaṃ samādapetā; atha ca pana mama sāvakaṃ mayā evaṃ ovadīyamānā evaṃ anusāsīyamānā appekacce accantaṃ niṭṭhaṃ nibbānaṃ ārādhenti, ekacce nārādhenti. Ettha kyāhaṃ, brāhmaṇa, karomi? Maggakkhāyīhaṃ, brāhmaṇa, tathāgato"ti.

78. Evaṃ vutte, gaṇakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- "yeme, bho gotama, puggalā assaddhā jīvikatthā na saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā saṭṭhā māyāvino ketabino § uddhatā unnaḷā capalā mukharā vikiṇṇavācā indriyesu aguttadvārā bhojane amattañño jāgariyaṃ ananuyuttā sāmāññe anapekkhavanto sikkhāya na tibbagāravā bāhulikā § sāthalikā okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhattadhurā kusitā hīnavīriyā muṭṭhassatino asampajānā asamāhitā vibbhantacittā duppaññā eḷamūgā, na tehi bhavaṃ gotamo saddhiṃ saṃvasati".

"Ye pana te kulaputtā saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā asaṭṭhā amāyāvino aketabino anuddhatā anunnaḷā acapalā amukharā avikiṇṇavācā indriyesu guttadvārā bhojane mattañño jāgariyaṃ anuyuttā sāmāññe apekkhavanto sikkhāya tibbagāravā nabāhulikā nasāthalikā okkamane nikkhattadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā āraddhavīriyā pahitattā upaṭṭhitassatino sampajānā samāhitā eka-ggacittā paññavanto aneḷamūgā, tehi bhavaṃ gotamo saddhiṃ saṃvasati.

"Seyyathāpi, bho gotama, ye keci mūlagandhā, kālānusāri tesam aggamakkhāyati; ye keci sārāgandhā, lohita-candanaṃ tesam aggamakkhāyati; ye keci pupphā-gandhā, vassikaṃ tesam aggamakkhāyati; evameva bho gotamassa ovādo paramajjadhamesu.

bho gotama, nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya- ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti’ti; evamevaṃ bhotā gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusa-ṅghaṅca. Upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti.

Gaṇakamoggallānasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ sattamaṃ.

8. Gopakamoggallānasuttaṃ

79. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ānando rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe aciraparinibbute bhagavati. Tena kho pana samayena rājā māgadho ajātasattu vedehiputto rājagahaṃ paṭisaṅkhārāpeti rañño pajjotassa āsa-ṅkamāno. Atha kho āyasmā ānando pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramā-dāya rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Atha kho āyasmato ānandassa etadahosi- “atippago kho tāva rājagahe piṇḍāya carituṃ. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena gopakamoggallā-nassa brāhmaṇassa kammanto, yena gopakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo tenupasaṅka-meyyan”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena gopakamoggallānassa brāhmaṇassa kammanto, yena gopakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho gopakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ. Disvāna āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca- “etu kho bhavaṃ ānando. Svāgataṃ bhoto ānandassa. Cirassaṃ kho bhavaṃ ānando imaṃ pariyāyamakāsi yadidaṃ idhāgamānāya. Nisīdatu bhavaṃ ānando, idamāsaṃ paññattan”ti. Nisīdi kho āyasmā ānando paññatte āsane. Gopakamoggallānopi kho brāhmaṇo aññataraṃ nīcaṃ āsaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho gopakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca- “atthi nu kho, bho ānanda, ekabhikkhupi tehi (3.0059) dhammehi sabbenasabbaṃ sabbathāsabbaṃ samannāgato yehi dhammehi samannāgato so bhavaṃ gotamo ahosi arahaṃ sammāsambuddho”ti? “Natthi kho, brāhmaṇa, ekabhikkhupi tehi dhammehi sabbenasabbaṃ sabbathāsabbaṃ samannāgato yehi dhammehi samannāgato so bhagavā ahosi arahaṃ sammāsambuddho. So hi, brāhmaṇa, bhagavā anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā, asaṅjātassa maggassa saṅjanetā, anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā, maggaññū, maggavidū, maggakovidū; maggānugā ca pana etarahi sāvakā viharanti pacchā samannāgatā”ti. Ayañca hidaṃ āyasmato ānandassa gopakamoggallānena brāhmaṇena saddhiṃ antarākathā vippakatā ahosi.

Atha kho vassakāro brāhmaṇo magadhamahāmatto rājagahe kammante anusa-ññāyamāno yena gopakamoggallānassa brāhmaṇassa kammanto, yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi.

Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho vassakāro brāhmaṇo magadhamahāmatto āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ eta-davoca- “kāyanuttha, bho ānanda, etarahi kathāya sannisinnā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vipakatā”ti? “Idha maṃ, brāhmaṇa, gopakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo eva-māha- ‘atthi nu kho, bho ānanda, ekabhikkhupi tehi dhammehi sabbenasabbaṃ sabbathāsabbaṃ samannāgato yehi dhammehi samannāgato so bhavaṃ gotamo ahosi arahaṃ sammāsambuddho’ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ, brāhmaṇa, gopakamoggallānaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavocaṃ- ‘natthi kho, brāhmaṇa, ekabhikkhupi tehi dhammehi sabbenasabbaṃ sabbathāsabbaṃ samannāgato yehi dhammehi samannāgato so bhagavā ahosi arahaṃ sammāsambuddho. So hi, brāhmaṇa, bhagavā anuppanna maggassa uppādetā, asañjātassa maggassa sañjanetā, anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā, maggaññū, maggavidū, maggakovidō; maggā-nugā ca pana etarahi sāvakā viharanti pacchā samannāgatā’ti. Ayaṃ kho no, brāhmaṇa, gopakamoggallānena brāhmaṇena saddhiṃ antarākathā vipakatā. Atha tvaṃ anupatto”ti.

80. “Atthi nu kho, bho ānanda, ekabhikkhupi tena bhotā gotamena ṭhapito- ‘ayaṃ vo mamaccayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti, yaṃ tumhe etarahi (3.0060) paṭipādeyyāthā”ti §? “Natthi kho, brāhmaṇa, ekabhikkhupi tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena ṭhapito- ‘ayaṃ vo mamaccayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti, yaṃ mayaṃ etarahi paṭipādeyyāmā”ti. “Atthi pana, bho ānanda, ekabhikkhupi saṅghena sammato, sambahulehi therehi bhikkhūhi ṭhapito- ‘ayaṃ no bhagavato accayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti, yaṃ tumhe etarahi paṭipādeyyāthā”ti? “Natthi kho, brāhmaṇa, ekabhikkhupi saṅghena sammato, sambahulehi therehi bhikkhūhi ṭhapito- ‘ayaṃ no bhagavato accayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti, yaṃ mayaṃ etarahi paṭipādeyyāmā”ti. “Evaṃ appaṭisaraṇe ca pana, bho ānanda, ko hetu sāmaggīyā”ti? “Na kho mayaṃ, brāhmaṇa, appaṭisaraṇā; sappaṭisaraṇā mayaṃ, brāhmaṇa; dhammappaṭisaraṇā”ti.

“Atthi nu kho, bho ānanda, ekabhikkhupi tena bhotā gotamena ṭhapito- ayaṃ vo mamaccayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatīti, yaṃ tumhe etarahi paṭipādeyyāthā’ti- iti puṭṭho samāno ‘natthi kho, brāhmaṇa, ekabhikkhupi tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena ṭhapito- ayaṃ vo mamaccayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatīti, yaṃ mayaṃ etarahi paṭipādeyyāmā’ti vadesi; ‘atthi pana, bho ānanda, ekabhikkhupi saṅghena sammato, sambahulehi therehi bhikkhūhi ṭhapito- ayaṃ no bhagavato accayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatīti, yaṃ tumhe etarahi paṭipādeyyāthā’ti- iti puṭṭho samāno ‘natthi kho, brāhmaṇa, ekabhikkhupi saṅghena sammato, sambahulehi therehi bhikkhūhi ṭhapito- ayaṃ no bhagavato accayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatīti, yaṃ mayaṃ etarahi paṭipādeyyāmā’ti- vadesi; ‘evaṃ appaṭisaraṇe ca pana, bho ānanda, ko hetu sāmaggīyā’ti iti puṭṭho samāno ‘na kho mayaṃ, brāhmaṇa, appaṭisaraṇā; sappaṭisaraṇā mayaṃ, brāhmaṇa; dhammappaṭisaraṇā’ti vadesi. Imassa pana, bho ānanda, bhāsītassa kathaṃ attho daṭṭhabbo”ti?

81. “Atthi kho, brāhmaṇa, tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambu-

ddhena bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ, pātimokkhaṃ uddiṭṭhaṃ. Te mayaṃ tadahuposathe yāvatikā ekaṃ gāmakhettaṃ upanissāya viharāma te sabbe (3.0061) ekajjhaṃ sannipatāma; sannipatitvā yassa taṃ pavattati taṃ ajjhesāma. Tasmim ce bhaññamāne hoti bhikkhusa āpatti hoti vitikkamo taṃ mayaṃ yathādhammaṃ yathānusiṭṭhaṃ kāremāti.

“Na kira no bhavanto kārenti; dhammo no kāreti”. “Atthi nu kho, bho ānanda, ekabhikkhupi yaṃ tumhe etarahi sakkarotha garuṃ karotha § mānetha pūjetha; sakkatvā garuṃ katvā § upanissāya viharathā”ti? “Natthi kho, brāhmaṇa, ekabhikkhupi yaṃ mayaṃ etarahi sakkaroma garuṃ karoma mānema pūjema; sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya viharāmā”ti.

“Atthi nu kho, bho ānanda, ekabhikkhupi tena bhotā gotamena ṭhapito- ayaṃ vo mamaccayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatīti yaṃ tumhe etarahi paṭipādeyyāthā’ti- iti puṭṭho samāno ‘natthi kho, brāhmaṇa, ekabhikkhupi tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena ṭhapito- ayaṃ vo mamaccayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatīti yaṃ mayaṃ etarahi paṭipādeyyāmā’ti vadesi; ‘atthi pana, bho ānanda, ekabhikkhupi saṅghena sammato, sambahulehi therehi bhikkhūhi ṭhapito- ayaṃ no bhagavato accayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatīti yaṃ tumhe etarahi paṭipādeyyāthā’ti- iti puṭṭho samāno ‘natthi kho, brāhmaṇa, ekabhikkhupi saṅghena sammato, sambahulehi therehi bhikkhūhi ṭhapito- ayaṃ no bhagavato accayena paṭisaraṇaṃ bhavissatīti yaṃ mayaṃ etarahi paṭipādeyyāmā’ti vadesi; ‘atthi nu kho, bho ānanda, ekabhikkhupi yaṃ tumhe etarahi sakkarotha garuṃ karotha mānetha pūjetha; sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya viharathā’ti- iti puṭṭho samāno ‘natthi kho, brāhmaṇa, ekabhikkhupi yaṃ mayaṃ etarahi sakkaroma garuṃ karoma mānema pūjema; sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya viharāmā’ti vadesi. Imassa pana, bho ānanda, bhāsitassa kathaṃ attho daṭṭhabbo”ti?

82. “Atthi kho, brāhmaṇa, tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena dasa pasādanīyā dhammā akkhātā. Yasmiṃ no ime dhammā saṃvijjanti taṃ mayaṃ etarahi sakkaroma garuṃ karoma mānema pūjema; sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya viharāma. Katame dasa?

“Idha (3.0062), brāhmaṇa, bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu.

“Bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo. Ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā, majjhekalīyāṇā, pariyosānakalyāṇā, sātthaṃ, sabyañjanaṃ §, kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadantntti tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā § vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā.

“Santuṭṭho hoti () § cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi.

“Catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī.

“Anekavihitāṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti- ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti; āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ; tirokuṭṭaṃ § tiropākāraṃ tiropa-

bbataṃ asajjamaṇo gacchati, seyyathāpi ākāse; pathaviyāpi ummujjanimuḍḍaṃ karoti, seyyathāpi uḍḍake; uḍḍakepi abhijjamaṇe gacchati, seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ; ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamati, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo; imepi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve paṇiṇā parimasati § parimajjati, yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti.

“Dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇāti-dibbe ca mānuse ca, ye dūre santike ca.

“Parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti. Sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘sarāgaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti, vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘sadosaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti, vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘vītadosaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti, samohaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘samohaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘vītamohaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti, saṃkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘saṃkhittaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti, mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ ‘mahaggataṃ (3.0063) cittaṃ’ti pajānāti, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ ‘amahaggataṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti, sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ ‘sa-uttaraṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ ‘anuttaraṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘samāhitaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti, asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘asamāhitaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti, vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘vimuttaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘avimuttaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti.

“Anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ- ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattārīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe- ‘amutrāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ; tatrāpāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno’ti. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.

“Dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe, sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti.

“Āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati.

“Ime kho, brāhmaṇa, tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena dasa pasādanīyā dhammā akkhātā. Yasmiṃ no ime dhammā saṃvijjanti taṃ mayaṃ etarahi sakkaroma garuṃ karoma mānema pūjema; sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya viharāma”ti.

83. Evaṃ vutte vassakāro brāhmaṇo magadhamahāmatto upanandaṃ senāpatiṃ āmantesi- “taṃ kiṃ maññati bhavaṃ senāpati Ṭ yadime bhonto sakkātabbaṃ sakkaronti, garuṃ kātabbaṃ garuṃ karonti, mānetabbaṃ mānenti (3.0064), pūjetabbaṃ pūjenti”? “Tagghime Ṭ bhonto sakkātabbaṃ sakkaronti, garuṃ kātabbaṃ garuṃ karonti, mānetabbaṃ mānenti, pūjetabbaṃ pūjenti. Imañca hi te bhonto na sakkareyyuṃ na garuṃ kareyyuṃ na māneyyuṃ na pūjeyyuṃ; atha kiñcarahi te bhonto sakkareyyuṃ garuṃ kareyyuṃ māneyyuṃ pūjeyyuṃ, sakkatvā garuṃ katvā mānetvā pūjetvā upanissāya vihareyyun”ti? Atha kho vassakāro brāhmaṇo magadhamahāmatto āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca- “kahaṃ pana bhavaṃ ānando etarahi viharati”ti? “Veļuvane khoḥaṃ, brāhmaṇa, etarahi viharāmi”ti. “Kacci pana, bho ānanda, veļuvanaṃ ramaṇīyañceva appasaddaṅca appanigghosaṅca vijanavātaṃ manussarāhasseyyakaṃ Ṭ paṭisallānasārun”ti? “Taggha, brāhmaṇa, veļuvanaṃ ramaṇīyañceva appasaddaṅca appanigghosaṅca vijanavātaṃ manussarāhasseyyakaṃ paṭisallānasārappaṃ, yathā taṃ tumhādisehi rakkhakehi gopakehi”ti. “Taggha, bho ānanda, veļuvanaṃ ramaṇīyañceva appasaddaṅca appanigghosaṅca vijanavātaṃ manussarāhasseyyakaṃ paṭisallānasārappaṃ, yathā taṃ bhavantehi jhāyīhi jhānasīlīhi. Jhāyino ceva bhavanto jhānasīlino ca”.

“Ekamidāhaṃ, bho ānanda, samayaṃ so bhavaṃ gotamo vesāliyaṃ viharati mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha khvāhaṃ, bho ānanda, yena mahāvanaṃ kūṭāgārasālā yena so bhavaṃ gotamo tenupasaṅkamaṃ. Tatra ca pana so Ṭ bhavaṃ gotamo anekapariyāyena jhānakathaṃ kathesi. Jhāyī ceva so bhavaṃ gotamo ahosi jhānasīlī ca. Sabbaṅca pana so bhavaṃ gotamo jhānaṃ vaṇṇesi”ti.

84. “Na ca kho, brāhmaṇa, so bhagavā sabbaṃ jhānaṃ vaṇṇesi, napi so bhagavā sabbaṃ jhānaṃ na vaṇṇesīti. Kathaṃ rūpaṅca, brāhmaṇa, so bhagavā jhānaṃ na vaṇṇesi? Idha, brāhmaṇa, ekacco kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati kāmarāgaparetena, uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti; so kāmarāgaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati. Byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati byāpādaparetena, uppannassa ca byāpādassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti; so byāpādaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati. Thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhitena (3.0065) cetasā viharati thinamiddhaparetena, uppannassa ca thinamiddhassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti; so thinamiddhaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati. Uddhaccakukkucapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati uddhaccakukkucaparetena, uppannassa ca uddhaccakukkucassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti; so uddhaccakukkucāyeva antaraṃ karitvā jhāyati pajjhā-

yati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati. Vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati vicikicchāpare-
tena, uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti; so viciki-
cchameva antaraṃ karitvā jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati. Evarūpaṃ kho,
brāhmaṇa, so bhagavā jhānaṃ na vaṇṇesi.

“Kathaṃ rūpañca, brāhmaṇa, so bhagavā jhānaṃ vaṇṇesi? Idha, brāhmaṇa,
bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vive-
kajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ
vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ
samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ ...pe... tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ... catutthaṃ
jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evarūpaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, so bhagavā jhānaṃ
vaṇṇesi”ti.

“Gārayhaṃ kira, bho ānanda, so bhavaṃ gotamo jhānaṃ garahi, pāsaṃsaṃ
pasamsi. Handa, ca dāni mayaṃ, bho ānanda, gacchāma; bahukiccā mayaṃ
bahukaraṇīyā”ti. “Yassadāni tvaṃ, brāhmaṇa, kālaṃ maññasī”ti. Atha kho vassa-
kāro brāhmaṇo magadhamahāmatto āyasmato ānandassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā
anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

Atha kho gopakamoggallāno brāhmaṇo acirapakkante vassakāre brāhmaṇe
magadhamahāmatte āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca- “yaṃ no mayaṃ
bhavantaṃ ānandaṃ apucchimhā taṃ no bhavaṃ ānando na byākāsī”ti. “Nanu te,
brāhmaṇa, avocumhā- ‘natthi kho, brāhmaṇa, ekabhikkhupi tehi dhammehi sabbe-
nasabbaṃ sabbathāsabbaṃ samannāgato yehi dhammehi samannāgato so
bhagavā ahosi arahaṃ sammāsambuddho. So hi, brāhmaṇa, bhagavā anuppa-
nassa maggassa uppādetā, asañjātassa maggassa sañjanetā, anakkhātassa
maggassa akkhātā, maggaññū, maggavidū, maggakovidō (3.0066). Maggānugā
ca pana etarahi sāvakā viharanti pacchā samannāgatā”ti.

Gopakamoggallānasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Mahāpuṇṇamasuttaṃ

85. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati pubbārāme
migāramātupāsāde. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā tadahuposathe panna-
rase puṇṇāya puṇṇamāya rattiyā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto abbhokāse nisinno hoti.
Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekaṃsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā yena bhagavā
tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Puccheyyāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ kiñcideva desaṃ, sace me bhagavā
okāsaṃ karoti pañhassa veyyākaraṇāyā”ti. “Tena hi tvaṃ, bhikkhu, sake āsane
nisīditvā puccha yadākaṅkhasī”ti.

86. Atha kho so bhikkhu sake āsane nisīditvā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ime nu
kho, bhante, pañcupādānakkhandhā, seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho, veda-
nupādānakkhandho, saññupādānakkhandho, saṅkhārupādānakkhandho, viññāṇu-

pādānakkhandho”ti? “Ime kho, bhikkhu, pañcupādānakkhandhā, seyyathidaṃ-
rūpupādānakkhandho, vedanupādānakkhandho, saññupādānakkhandho, saṅkhā-
rupādānakkhandho, viññāṇupādānakkhandho”ti.

“Sādhu, bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anu-
ditvā bhagavantaṃ uttariṃ pañhaṃ pucchi- “ime pana, bhante, pañcupādāna-
kkhandhā kiṃmūlakā”ti? “Ime kho, bhikkhu, pañcupādānakkhandhā chandamūla-
kā”ti. “Taṃyeva nu kho, bhante, upādānaṃ te pañcupādānakkhandhā, udāhu
aññatra pañcahupādānakkhandhehi upādānaṃ”ti? “Na kho, bhikkhu, taṃyeva upā-
dānaṃ te pañcupādānakkhandhā, nāpi aññatra pañcahupādānakkhandhehi upā-
dānaṃ. Yo kho, bhikkhu, pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgo taṃ tattha
upādānaṃ”ti.

“Siyā pana, bhante, pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgavemattatā”ti?
“Siyā bhikkhū”ti bhagavā avoca “idha, bhikkhu, ekaccassa evaṃ hoti- ‘evaṃrūpo
(3.0067) siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, evaṃvedano siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ,
evaṃsañño siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ anāgatama-
ddhānaṃ, evaṃviññāṇo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ”ti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhu, siyā
pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgavemattatā”ti.

“Kittāvatā pana, bhante, khandhānaṃ khandhādhivacanaṃ hoti”ti? “Yaṃ kiñci,
bhikkhu, rūpaṃ- atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā, oḷārikaṃ vā
sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā- ayaṃ rūpakkhandho.
Yā kāci vedanā- atitānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā, oḷārikā vā
sukhumā vā, hīnā vā paṇītā vā, yā dūre santike vā- ayaṃ vedanākkhandho. Yā
kāci saññā- atitānāgatapaccuppannā ...pe... yā dūre santike vā- ayaṃ saññā-
kkhandho. Ye keci saṅkhārā- atitānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā,
oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā, hīnā vā paṇītā vā, ye dūre santike vā- ayaṃ saṅkhāra-
kkhandho. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ- atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā
bahiddhā vā, oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike
vā- ayaṃ viññāṇakkhandho. Ettāvatā kho, bhikkhu, khandhānaṃ khandhādhiva-
canaṃ hoti”ti.

“Ko nu kho, bhante, hetu ko paccayo rūpakkhandhassa paññāpanāya? Ko hetu
ko paccayo vedanākkhandhassa paññāpanāya? Ko hetu ko paccayo saññākkha-
ndhassa paññāpanāya? Ko hetu ko paccayo saṅkhārakkhandhassa paññāpa-
nāya? Ko hetu ko paccayo viññāṇakkhandhassa paññāpanāyā”ti?

“Cattāro kho, bhikkhu, mahābhūtā hetu, cattāro mahābhūtā paccayo rūpakkha-
ndhassa paññāpanāya. Phasso hetu, phasso paccayo vedanākkhandhassa
paññāpanāya. Phasso hetu, phasso paccayo saññākkhandhassa paññāpanāya.
Phasso hetu, phasso paccayo saṅkhārakkhandhassa paññāpanāya. Nāmarūpaṃ
kho, bhikkhu, hetu, nāmarūpaṃ paccayo viññāṇakkhandhassa paññāpanāyā”ti.

87. “Kathaṃ pana, bhante, sakkāyadiṭṭhi hoti”ti? “Idha, bhikkhu, assutavā puthu-
jjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto (3.0068)
sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto
rūpaṃ attato samanupassati rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmim

vā attānaṃ; vedanaṃ attato samanupassati vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā vedanaṃ vedanāya vā attānaṃ; saññaṃ attato samanupassati saññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā saññaṃ saññāya vā attānaṃ; saṅkhāre attato samanupassati saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā saṅkhāre saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ; viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhu, sakkāyadiṭṭhi hotī”ti.

“Kathaṃ pana, bhante, sakkāyadiṭṭhi na hotī”ti? “Idha, bhikkhu, sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisdhammassa kovido sappurisdhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā rūpaṃ na rūpasmim vā attānaṃ; na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati na vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā vedanaṃ na vedanāya vā attānaṃ; na saññaṃ attato samanupassati na saññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā saññaṃ na saññāya vā attānaṃ; na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati na saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā saṅkhāre na saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ; na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā viññāṇaṃ na viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhu, sakkāyadiṭṭhi na hotī”ti.

88. “Ko nu kho, bhante, rūpe assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ? Ko vedanāya assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ? Ko saññāya assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ? Ko saṅkhāresu assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ? Ko viññāṇe assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ”ti? “Yaṃ kho, bhikkhu, rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ rūpe assādo. Yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, ayaṃ rūpe ādīnavo. Yo rūpe chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ rūpe nissaraṇaṃ. Yaṃ kho Ṣ, bhikkhu, vedanaṃ paṭicca... saññaṃ (3.0069) paṭicca... saṅkhāre paṭicca... viññāṇaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ viññāṇe assādo. Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, ayaṃ viññāṇe ādīnavo. Yo viññāṇe chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ viññāṇe nissaraṇaṃ”ti.

89. “Kathaṃ pana, bhante, jānato kathaṃ passato

imasmiñca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānānusayā na honti”ti? “Yaṃ kiñci, bhikkhu, rūpaṃ- atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā- sabbaṃ rūpaṃ ‘netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti- evamevaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Yā kāci vedanā... yā kāci saññā... ye keci saṅkhārā... yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ- atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā- sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ ‘netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti- evamevaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhu, jānato evaṃ passato imasmiñca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānānusayā na honti”ti.

90. Atha kho aññatarassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi- “iti kira, bho, rūpaṃ anattā, vedanā anattā, saññā anattā, saṅkhārā anattā, viññāṇaṃ anattā; anattakatāni kammāni kamattānaṃ § phusissantī”ti? Atha kho bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya bhikkhū āmantesi- “ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ, bhikkhave, vijjati yaṃ idhekacco moghapuriso avidvā avijjāgato taṇhā-dhipateyyena cetasā satthu sāsanaṃ atidhāvitabbaṃ maññeyya- ‘iti kira, bho, rūpaṃ anattā, vedanā anattā, saññā anattā, saṅkhārā anattā, viññāṇaṃ anattā; anattakatāni kammāni kamattānaṃ phusissantī’ti. Paṭivinītā § kho me tumhe, bhikkhave, tatra tatra dhammesu”.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’”ti? “No hetāṃ (3.0070), bhante”. “Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, vedanā... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’”ti? “No hetāṃ, bhante”. “Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ- ‘netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evamevaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yā kāci vedanā... yā kāci saññā... ye keci saṅkhārā... yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ- ‘netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti evamevaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmimpi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati; nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati. Vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānāti”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti. Imasmiñca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne saṭṭhimattānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ

anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccimṣūti.

Mahāpuṇṇamasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ navamaṃ.

10. Cūḷapūṇṇamasuttaṃ

91. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyāṃ viharati pubbārāme migāramātupāsāde. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā tadahuposathe panna-rase puṇṇāya puṇṇamāya rattiyā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto abbhokāse nisinno hoti. Atha kho bhagavā tuṇhībhūtaṃ tuṇhībhūtaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ anuviloketvā bhikkhū āmantesi- “jāneyya nu kho, bhikkhave, asappuriso asappurisaṃ- ‘asappuriso ayaṃ bhavaṃ’ ti? “No hettaṃ, bhante”. “Sādhu, bhikkhave; aṭṭhānametaṃ, bhikkhave, anavakāso (3.0071) yaṃ asappuriso asappurisaṃ jāneyya- ‘asappuriso ayaṃ bhavaṃ’ ti. Jāneyya pana, bhikkhave, asappuriso sappurisaṃ- ‘sappuriso ayaṃ bhavaṃ’ ti? “No hettaṃ, bhante”. “Sādhu, bhikkhave; etampi kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭhānaṃ anavakāso yaṃ asappuriso sappurisaṃ jāneyya- ‘sappuriso ayaṃ bhavaṃ’ ti. Asappuriso, bhikkhave, assaddhammasamannāgato hoti, asappurisabhatti § hoti, asappurisacintī hoti, asappurisamantī hoti, asappurisavāco hoti, asappurisakammanto hoti, asappurisadiṭṭhi § hoti; asappurisadānaṃ deti”.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, asappuriso assaddhammasamannāgato hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, asappuriso assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottappī hoti, appassuto hoti, kusīto hoti, muṭṭhassati hoti, duppañño hoti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, asappuriso assaddhammasamannāgato hoti.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, asappuriso asappurisabhatti hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, asappurisassa ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā assaddhā ahirikā anottappino appassutā kusītā muṭṭhassatino duppaññā tyāssa mittā honti te sahāyā. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, asappuriso asappurisabhatti hoti.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, asappuriso asappurisacintī hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, asappuriso attabyābādhāyapi ceteti, parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, asappuriso asappurisacintī hoti.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, asappuriso asappurisamantī hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, asappuriso attabyābādhāyapi manteti, parabyābādhāyapi manteti, ubhayabyābādhāyapi manteti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, asappuriso asappurisamantī hoti.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, asappuriso asappurisavāco hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, asappuriso musāvādī hoti, piṣuṇavāco hoti, pharusavāco hoti (3.0072), samphappalāpī hoti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, asappuriso asappurisavāco hoti.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, asappuriso asappurisakammanto hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, asappuriso pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, asappuriso asappurisakammanto hoti.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, asappuriso asappurisadiṭṭhi hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, asappuriso evaṃdiṭṭhi § hoti- ‘natthi dinnaṃ, natthi yiṭṭhaṃ, natthi huttaṃ, natthi suka-

tadukkaṭānaṃ § kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā § sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṅca lokaṃ paraṅca lokaṃ sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti'ti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, asappuriso asappurisa-diṭṭhi hoti.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, asappuriso asappurisa-dānaṃ deti? Idha, bhikkhave, asappuriso asakkaccaṃ dānaṃ deti, asahatthā dānaṃ deti, acittikatvā dānaṃ deti, apaviṭṭhaṃ dānaṃ deti anāgamanadiṭṭhiko dānaṃ deti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, asappuriso asappurisa-dānaṃ deti.

“So, bhikkhave, asappuriso evaṃ assaddhammasamannāgato, evaṃ asappurisa-bhatti, evaṃ asappurisa-cintī, evaṃ asappurisa-mantī, evaṃ asappurisa-vāco, evaṃ asappurisa-kammanto, evaṃ asappurisa-diṭṭhi; evaṃ asappurisa-dānaṃ datvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā yā asappurisa-ānaṃ gati tattha upapajjati. Kāca, bhikkhave, asappurisa-ānaṃ gati? Nirayo vā tiracchānayoṇi vā.

92. “Jāneyya nu kho, bhikkhave, sappuriso sappurisaṃ- ‘sappuriso ayaṃ bhavan’”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”. “Sādhu, bhikkhave; ṭhānametaṃ, bhikkhave, vijjati yaṃ sappuriso sappurisaṃ jāneyya- ‘sappuriso ayaṃ bhavan’ti. Jāneyya pana, bhikkhave, sappuriso asappurisaṃ- ‘asappuriso ayaṃ bhavan’”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”. “Sādhu, bhikkhave; etampi kho, bhikkhave, ṭhānaṃ vijjati yaṃ sappuriso asappurisaṃ jāneyya- ‘asappuriso ayaṃ bhavan’ti. Sappuriso, bhikkhave, saddhammasamannāgato hoti, sappurisa-bhatti hoti, sappurisa-cintī (3.0073) hoti, sappurisa-mantī hoti, sappurisa-vāco hoti, sappurisa-kammanto hoti, sappurisa-diṭṭhi hoti; sappurisa-dānaṃ deti”.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, sappuriso saddhammasamannāgato hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, sappuriso saddho hoti, hirimā hoti, ottappī hoti, bahussuto hoti, āra-ddhavīriyo hoti, upaṭṭhitassati hoti, paññavā hoti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, sappuriso saddhammasamannāgato hoti.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, sappuriso sappurisa-bhatti hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, sappurisa-sa ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā saddhā hirimanto ottappino bahussutā āra-ddhavīriyā upaṭṭhitassatino paññavanto tyāssa mittā honti, te sahāyā. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, sappuriso sappurisa-bhatti hoti.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, sappuriso sappurisa-cintī hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, sappuriso nevattabyābādhāya ceteti, na parabyābādhāya ceteti, na ubhayabyābādhāya ceteti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, sappuriso sappurisa-cintī hoti.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, sappuriso sappurisa-mantī hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, sappuriso nevattabyābādhāya manteti, na parabyābādhāya manteti, na ubhayabyābādhāya manteti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, sappuriso sappurisa-mantī hoti.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, sappuriso sappurisa-vāco hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, sappuriso musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, sappuriso sappurisa-vāco hoti.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, sappuriso sappurisa-kammanto hoti? Idha, bhikkhave,

sappuriso pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, sappuriso sappurisakammanto hoti.

“Kathañca (3.0074), bhikkhave, sappuriso sappurisadiṭṭhi hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, sappuriso evaṃdiṭṭhi hoti- ‘atthi dinnaṃ, atthi yiṭṭhaṃ, atthi huttaṃ, atthi sukata-dukkatānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipākaṃ, atthi ayaṃ lokaṃ, atthi paro lokaṃ, atthi mātā, atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃca lokaṃ paraṃca lokaṃ sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti’ti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, sappuriso sappurisadiṭṭhi hoti.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, sappuriso sappurisadānaṃ deti? Idha, bhikkhave, sappuriso sakkaccaṃ dānaṃ deti, sahatthā dānaṃ deti, cittikatvā dānaṃ deti, anapaṭiṭṭhaṃ dānaṃ deti, āgamanadiṭṭhiko dānaṃ deti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, sappuriso sappurisadānaṃ deti.

“So, bhikkhave, sappuriso evaṃ saddhammasamannāgato, evaṃ sappurisa-bhatti, evaṃ sappurisacintī, evaṃ sappurisamantī, evaṃ sappurisavāco, evaṃ sappurisakammanto, evaṃ sappurisadiṭṭhi; evaṃ sappurisadānaṃ datvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā yā sappurisānaṃ gatiṃ tattha upapajjati. Kā ca, bhikkhave, sappurisānaṃ gatiṃ? Devamahattatā vā manussamahattatā vā”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Cūlapuṇṇamasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dasamaṃ.

Devadahavaggo niṭṭhito paṭhamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Devadahaṃ pañcattayaṃ, kinti-sāma-sunakkhattaṃ;
sappāya-gaṇa-gopaka-mahāpuṇṇacūlapuṇṇañcāti.

2. Anupadavaggo

1. Anupadasuttaṃ

93. Evaṃ (3.0075) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etada- voca-

“Paṇḍito, bhikkhave, sāriputto; mahāpañño, bhikkhave, sāriputto; puthupañño, bhikkhave, sāriputto; hāsapañño §, bhikkhave, sāriputto; javanapañño, bhikkhave, sāriputto; tikkhapañño, bhikkhave, sāriputto; nibbedhikapañño, bhikkhave, sāri- putto; sāriputto, bhikkhave, aḍḍhamāsaṃ anupadadhammavipassanaṃ vipassati. Tatridaṃ, bhikkhave, sāriputtassa anupadadhammavipassanāya hoti.

94. “Idha, bhikkhave, sāriputto vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viha- rati. Ye ca paṭhame jhāne § dhammā vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañca citteka- ggaṭā ca, phasso vedanā saññā cetanā cittaṃ chando adhimokkho vīriyaṃ sati upekkhā manasikāro- tyāssa dhammā anupadavavatthitā honti. Tyāssa dhammā viditā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti. So evaṃ pajā- nāti- ‘evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī’ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho § vippamutto viṣaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati. So ‘atthi uttari nissaraṇaṃ’ti pajānāti. Tabbahulī- kāra atthitvevassa § hoti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, sāriputto vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ye ca dutiye jhāne dhammā- ajjhattaṃ sampasādo ca pīti ca sukhañca cittekaḡgaṭā ca, phasso vedanā saññā cetanā (3.007) cittaṃ chando adhimokkho vīriyaṃ sati upekkhā manasikāro- tyāssa dhammā anu- padavavatthitā honti. Tyāssa dhammā viditā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī’ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appa-

ṭibaddho vippamutto viṣaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati. So ‘atthi uttari nissaraṇan’ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkārā atthitvevassa hoti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, sārīputto pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti. Yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti- ‘upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī’ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ye ca tatiye jhāne dhammā- sukhañca sati ca sampajāññañc cittekaggatā ca, phasso vedanā saññā cetanā cittaṃ chando adhimokkho vīriyaṃ sati upekkhā manasikāro- tyāssa dhammā anupadavavatthitā honti, tyāssa dhammā veditā uppajjanti, veditā upaṭṭhahanti, veditā abbatthamā gacchanti. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī’ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho vippamutto viṣaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati. So ‘atthi uttari nissaraṇan’ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkārā atthitvevassa hoti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, sārīputto sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ye ca catutthe jhāne dhammā- upekkhā adukkhamasukhā vedanā passaddhattā cetaso anābhogo satipārisuddhi cittekaggatā ca, phasso vedanā saññā cetanā cittaṃ chando adhimokkho vīriyaṃ sati upekkhā manasikāro- tyāssa dhammā anupadavavatthitā honti. Tyāssa dhammā veditā uppajjanti, veditā upaṭṭhahanti, veditā abbatthamā gacchanti. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī’ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyā-e anissito appaṭibaddho vippamutto viṣaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati. So ‘atthi uttari nissaraṇan’ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkārā atthitvevassa hoti.

“Puna (3.0077) caparaṃ, bhikkhave, sārīputto sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ‘ananto ākāso’ti ākāsañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ye ca ākāsañcāyatane dhammā- ākāsañcāyatanaññā ca cittekaggatā ca phasso vedanā saññā cetanā cittaṃ chando adhimokkho vīriyaṃ sati upekkhā manasikāro- tyāssa dhammā anupadavavatthitā honti. Tyāssa dhammā veditā uppajjanti, veditā upaṭṭhahanti, veditā abbatthamā gacchanti. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī’ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho vippamutto viṣaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati. So ‘atthi uttari nissaraṇan’ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkārā atthitvevassa hoti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, sārīputto sabbaso ākāsañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma ‘anantaṃ viññānaṃ’ti viññānañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ye ca viññānañcāyatane dhammā- viññānañcāyatanaññā ca cittekaggatā ca, phasso vedanā saññā cetanā cittaṃ chando adhimokkho vīriyaṃ sati upekkhā manasikāro- tyāssa dhammā anupadavavatthitā honti. Tyāssa dhammā veditā uppajjanti, veditā upaṭṭhahanti, veditā abbatthamā gacchanti. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī’ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho vippamutto viṣaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati. So ‘atthi uttari nissaraṇan’ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkārā atthitvevassa hoti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, sāriputto sabbaso viññāṇaṅcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma ‘natthi kiñcī’ti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ye ca ākiñcaññāyatane dhammā- ākiñcaññāyatanasaññā ca cittekaggatā ca, phasso vedanā saññā cetanā cittaṃ chando adhimokkho vīriyaṃ sati upekkhā manasikārotyāssa dhammā anupadavavatthitā honti. Tyāssa dhammā veditā uppajjanti, veditā upaṭṭhahanti, veditā abbattham gacchanti. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī’ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho vippamutto (3.0078) visaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati. So ‘atthi uttari nissaraṇaṃ’ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkāra atthitvevassa hoti.

95. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, sāriputto sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. So tāya samāpattiyā sato vuṭṭhahati. So tāya samāpattiyā sato vuṭṭhahitvā ye dhammā § atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā te dhamme samanupassati- ‘evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī’ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho vippamutto visaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati. So ‘atthi uttari nissaraṇaṃ’ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkāra atthitvevassa hoti.

96. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, sāriputto sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati. Paññāya cassa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. So tāya samāpattiyā sato vuṭṭhahati. So tāya samāpattiyā sato vuṭṭhahitvā ye dhammā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā te dhamme samanupassati- ‘evaṃ kirame dhammā ahutvā sambhonti, hutvā paṭiventī’ti. So tesu dhammesu anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho vippamutto visaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati. So ‘natthi uttari nissaraṇaṃ’ti pajānāti. Tabbahulīkāra natthitvevassa hoti.

97. “Yaṃ kho taṃ, bhikkhave, sammā vadamāno vadeyya- ‘vasippatto pāramippatto ariyasmim sīlasmim, vasippatto pāramippatto ariyasmim samādhismim, vasippatto pāramippatto ariyāya paññāya, vasippatto pāramippatto ariyāya vimuttīyā’ti, sāriputtameva taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya- ‘vasippatto pāramippatto ariyasmim sīlasmim, vasippatto pāramippatto ariyasmim samādhismim, vasippatto pāramippatto ariyāya paññāya, vasippatto pāramippatto ariyāya vimuttīyā’ti. Yaṃ kho taṃ, bhikkhave (3.0079), sammā vadamāno vadeyya- ‘bhagavato putto oraso mukhato jāto dhammajo dhammanimmito dhammadāyādo no āmisadāyādo’ti, sāriputtameva taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya- ‘bhagavato putto oraso mukhato jāto dhammajo dhammanimmito dhammadāyādo no āmisadāyādo’ti. Sāriputto, bhikkhave, tathāgatena anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ samma-deva anuppavatteti”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Anupadasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ paṭhamaṃ.

2. Chabbisodhanasuttam

98. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyam viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī’ti. Tassa, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno bhāsitaṃ neva abhinanditabbaṃ nappaṭikkositabbaṃ. Anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā pañho pucchitabbo- ‘cattārome, āvuso, vohārā tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātā. Katame cattāro? Diṭṭhe diṭṭhavāditā, sute sutavāditā, mute mutavāditā, viññāte viññātavāditā- ime kho, āvuso, cattāro vohārā tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātā. Kathaṃ jānato panāyasmato, kathaṃ passato imesu catūsu vohāresu anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttan’ti? Khīṇāsavassa, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno vusitavato katakaraṇīyassa ohitabhārassa anuppattasadatthassa parikkhīṇabhavasamaṃyojanassa sammadaññāvimuttassa ayamānudhammo hoti veyyākaraṇāya- ‘diṭṭhe kho ahaṃ, āvuso, anupāyo anapāyo anissito (3.0080) appaṭibaddho vippamutto viṣaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharāmi. Sute kho ahaṃ, āvuso ...pe... mute kho ahaṃ, āvuso... viññāte kho ahaṃ, āvuso, anupāyo anapāyo anissito appaṭibaddho vippamutto viṣaṃyutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharāmi. Evaṃ kho me, āvuso, jānato evaṃ passato imesu catūsu vohāresu anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttan’ti. Tassa, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ‘sādhū’ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditabbaṃ anumoditabbaṃ. ‘Sādhū’ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uttarim pañho pucchitabbo.

99. “Pañcime, āvuso, upādānakkhandhā tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātā. Katame pañca? Seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho, vedanupādānakkhandho, saññupādānakkhandho, saṅkhārurupādānakkhandho, viññāṇupādānakkhandho- ime kho, āvuso, pañcupādānakkhandhā tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātā. Kathaṃ jānato panāyasmato, kathaṃ passato imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anupādāya

āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttan'ti? Khīṇāsavassa, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno vusitavato katakaraṇīyassa ohitabhārassa anuppattasadatthassa parikkhīṇabhavasamaṃyojanassa sammadaññāvimuttassa ayamanudhammo hoti veyyākaraṇāya- 'rūpaṃ kho ahaṃ, āvuso, abalaṃ virāganaṃ § anassāsikanti veditvā ye rūpe upāyūpādānā § cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā vimuttaṃ me cittanti pajānāmi. Vedanaṃ kho ahaṃ, āvuso ...pe... saññaṃ kho ahaṃ, āvuso... saṅkhāre kho ahaṃ, āvuso... viññāṇaṃ kho ahaṃ, āvuso, abalaṃ virāganaṃ anassāsikanti veditvā ye viññāṇe upāyūpādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā vimuttaṃ me cittanti pajānāmi. Evaṃ kho me, āvuso, jānato evaṃ passato imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttan'ti. Tassa, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno 'sādhū'ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditabbaṃ, anumoditabbaṃ. 'Sādhū'ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uttarim paṇho pucchitabbo.

100. “Chayimā (3.0081), āvuso, dhātuyo tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātā. Katamā cha? Pathavīdhātu, āpodhātu, tejodhātu, vāyodhātu, ākāsadhātu, viññāṇadhātu- imā kho, āvuso, cha dhātuyo tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātā. Kathaṃ jānato panāyasmato, kathaṃ passato imāsu chasu dhātūsu anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttan'ti? Khīṇāsavassa, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno vusitavato katakaraṇīyassa ohitabhārassa anuppattasadatthassa parikkhīṇabhavasamaṃyojanassa sammadaññāvimuttassa ayamanudhammo hoti veyyākaraṇāya- 'pathavīdhātuṃ kho ahaṃ, āvuso, na attato upagacchim, na ca pathavīdhātunissitaṃ attānaṃ. Ye ca pathavīdhātunissitā upāyūpādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā vimuttaṃ me cittanti pajānāmi. Āpodhātuṃ kho ahaṃ, āvuso ...pe... tejodhātuṃ kho ahaṃ, āvuso... vāyodhātuṃ kho ahaṃ, āvuso... ākāsadhātuṃ kho ahaṃ, āvuso... viññāṇadhātuṃ kho ahaṃ, āvuso, na attato upagacchim, na ca viññāṇadhātunissitaṃ attānaṃ. Ye ca viññāṇadhātunissitā upāyūpādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā vimuttaṃ me cittanti pajānāmi. Evaṃ kho me, āvuso, jānato, evaṃ passato imāsu chasu dhātūsu anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttan'ti. Tassa, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno 'sādhū'ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditabbaṃ, anumoditabbaṃ. 'Sādhū'ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uttarim paṇho pucchitabbo.

101. “Cha kho panimāni, āvuso, ajjhattikabāhirāni § āyatanāni tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātāni. Katamāni cha? Cakkhu ceva rūpā ca, sotañca saddā ca, ghānañca gandhā ca, jivhā ca rasā ca, kāyo ca phoṭṭhabbā ca, mano ca dhammā ca- imāni kho, āvuso, cha ajjhattikabāhirāni āyatanāni tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena sammadakkhātāni. Kathaṃ jānato panāyasmato, kathaṃ passato imesu chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu (3.0082) anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttan'ti? Khīṇāsavassa, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno vusitavato katakaraṇīyassa ohitabhārassa anuppattasadatthassa parikkhīṇabhavasamaṃyojanassa sammadaññāvimuttassa

ayamanudhammo hoti veyyākaraṇāya- ‘cakkhusmiṃ, āvuso, rūpe cakkhaviññāṇe cakkhaviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī § yā taṇhā ye ca upāyūpādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā vimuttaṃ me cittanti pajānāmi. Sotasmim, āvuso, sadde sotaviññāṇe ...pe... ghānasmim, āvuso, gandhe ghānaviññāṇe... jivhāya, āvuso, rase jivhāviññāṇe... kāyasmim, āvuso, phoṭṭhabbe kāyaviññāṇe... manasmim, āvuso, dhamme manoviññāṇe manoviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye ca upāyūpādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā vimuttaṃ me cittanti pajānāmi. Evaṃ kho me, āvuso, jānato evaṃ passato imesu chasu ajjhattikabāhi-resu āyatanesu anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttan’ti. Tassa, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ‘sādhū’ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditabbaṃ anumoditabbaṃ. ‘Sādhū’ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uttarim pañho pucchitabbo.

102. “Kathaṃ jānato panāyasmato, kathaṃ passato imasmiñca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānānusayā samūhatā’ti §? Khīṇāsavassa, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno vusitavato katakaraṇīyassa ohitabhā-rassa anuppattasadatthassa parikkhīṇabhavasamaṃyojanassa sammadaññāvimuttas-s ayamanudhammo hoti veyyākaraṇāya- ‘pubbe kho ahaṃ, āvuso, agāriyabhūto samāno aviddasu ahoṣim. Tassa me tathāgato vā tathāgatasāvako vā dhammaṃ desesi. Tāhaṃ dhammaṃ sutvā tathāgate saddhaṃ paṭilabhim. So tena saddhā-paṭilābhena samannāgato iti paṭisañcikkhim- sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā. Nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ sañkhalikhitam brahmacariyaṃ caritaṃ. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā (3.0083) anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyan”ti.

“So kho ahaṃ, āvuso, aparena samayena appaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya, appaṃ vā ñātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā ñātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajim. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāsājivasamāpanno pāṇātipātaṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato ahoṣim nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho, lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī vihāsim. Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato ahoṣim dinnādāyī dinnapāṭi-kañkhī, athenena sucibhūtena attanā vihāsim. Abrahmacariyaṃ pahāya brahmacārī ahoṣim ārācārī virato methunā gāmadhammā. Musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato ahoṣim saccavādī saccasandho theto paccayiko avisaṃvādako lokassa. Pisunaṃ vācaṃ pahāya pisunāya vācāya paṭivirato ahoṣim, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya, amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya; iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇim vācaṃ bhāsitā ahoṣim. Pharusam vācaṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato ahoṣim; yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsitā ahoṣim. Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato ahoṣim;

kālavādī bhūtavādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī nidhānavatim vācam bhāsītā ahoṣim kālena sāpadesam pariyaṇṭavatiṃ atthasaṃhitam.

“So bījagāma bhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato ahoṣim, ekabhattiko ahoṣim rattūparato virato vikālabhojanā. Naccagītavāditavisūkadassanā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Mālāgandhavilepanadhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsanatṭhānā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Uccāsa-yanamahāsayanā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Jātarūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣim, āmakadhaññapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣim, āmakamaṃsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣim; itthikumārikapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣim, dāsīdāsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣim, ajeḷakapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣim, kukkuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣim (3.0084), hatthigavassavaḷavapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣim, khettavatthupaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato ahoṣim. Dūteyyapahiṇagamanānu-yogā paṭivirato ahoṣim, kayavikkayā paṭivirato ahoṣim, tulākūṭakaṃsakūṭamāna-kūṭā paṭivirato ahoṣim, ukkoṭanavañcananikatisāciyogā paṭivirato ahoṣim, cheda-navadhabandhanaviparāmosa-ālopasahasākārā paṭivirato ahoṣim.

“So santuṭṭho ahoṣim kāyaparihārikena cīvarena, kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapā-tena. So yena yeneva § pakkamiṃ samādāyeva pakkamiṃ. Seyyathāpi nāma pakkhī sakuṇo yena yeneva ḍeti sapattabhārova ḍeti; evameva kho ahaṃ, āvuso; santuṭṭho ahoṣim kāyaparihārikena cīvarena, kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena. So yena yeneva pakkamiṃ samādāyeva pakkamiṃ. So iminā ariyena sīlakkha-ndhena samannāgato ajjhataṃ anavajjasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedesiṃ.

103. “So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī ahoṣim nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇameṇaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādoma-nassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjiṃ; rakkhiṃ cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaram āpajjiṃ. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā ...pe... ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā ...pe... jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā ...pe... kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā ...pe... manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī ahoṣim nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇameṇaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjiṃ; rakkhiṃ manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaram āpajjiṃ. So iminā ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato ajjhataṃ abyāsekasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedesiṃ.

“So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī ahoṣim, ālokite vilokite sampajāna-kārī ahoṣim, samiñjite pasārite sampajānakārī ahoṣim, saṅghāṭipattacivaradhā-raṇe sampajānakārī ahoṣim, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī ahoṣim, uccā-rapassāvakamme sampajānakārī ahoṣim, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhāve sampajānakārī ahoṣim.

“So (3.0085) iminā ca ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato, (imāya ca ariyāya santuṭṭhiyā samannāgato,) § iminā ca ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato, iminā ca ariyena satisampajāññena samannāgato vivittaṃ senāsaṇaṃ bhajim araññaṃ rukkhamaḷaṃ pabbataṃ kandamaṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. So pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto nisīdim pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā.

“So abhijjhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasā vihāsim, abhijjhāya cittaṃ

parisodhesiṃ. Byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto vihāsiṃ sabbapāṇabhū-
tāhitānukampī, byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodhesiṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ pahāya viga-
tathinamiddho vihāsiṃ ālokasaññī sato sampajāno, thinamiddhā cittaṃ pariso-
dhesiṃ. Uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato vihāsiṃ ajjhataṃ, vūpasanta-
citto, uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodhesiṃ. Vicikicchaṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikiccho
vihāsiṃ akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu, vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodhesiṃ.

104. “So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe
vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ
pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsiṃ. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpa-
samā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samā-
dhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ ...pe... tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ... catutthaṃ jhānaṃ
upasampajja vihāsiṃ.

“So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigaṭūpakkilese
mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte āsavānaṃ khayaññāya cittaṃ abhini-
nnāmesiṃ. So idaṃ dukkhanti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ, ayaṃ dukkhasamuda-
yoti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhoti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ,
ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadāti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ; ime āsavāti
yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ, ayaṃ āsavasamudayoti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ,
ayaṃ āsavanirodhoti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭi-
padāti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ. Tassa me evaṃ jānato evaṃ (3.0086) passato
kāmasavāpi cittaṃ vimuccittha, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccittha, avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ
vimuccittha: vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ ahosi. Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmaca-
riyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti abbhaññāsiṃ. Evaṃ kho me, āvuso,
jānato evaṃ passato imasmiñca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu
ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānānusayā samūhatā”ti. “Tassa, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno
'sādhū'ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditabbaṃ anumoditabbaṃ. 'Sādhū'ti bhāsitaṃ abhina-
nditvā anumoditvā evamassa vacanīyo- 'lābhā no, āvuso, suladdhaṃ no, āvuso,
ye mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ tādisaṃ sabrahmacāriṃ samanupassāmā”ti §.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Chabbisodhanasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ.

3. Sappurisasuttaṃ

105. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca- “sappurīsadhammañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi asappurīsadhammañca. Taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, asappurīsadhammo? Idha, bhikkhave, asappurīso uccākulā pabbajito hoti. So iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ahaṃ khomhi uccākulā pabbajito, ime panaññe bhikkhū na uccākulā pabbajitā’ti. So tāya uccākulīnatāya attānukkaṃseti, paraṃ vambheti. Ayaṃ §, bhikkhave, asappurīsadhammo. Sappurīso ca kho, bhikkhave, iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘na kho uccākulīnatāya lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti (3.0087), mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi uccākulā pabbajito hoti; so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puṇṇo, so tattha pāsaṃso’ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tāya uccākulīnatāya nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, sappurīsadhammo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, asappurīso mahākulā pabbajito hoti ...pe... § mahābhogakulā pabbajito hoti ...pe... uḷārabhogakulā pabbajito hoti. So iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ahaṃ khomhi uḷārabhogakulā pabbajito, ime panaññe bhikkhū na uḷārabhogakulā pabbajitā’ti. So tāya uḷārabhogatāya attānukkaṃseti, paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, asappurīsadhammo. Sappurīso ca kho, bhikkhave, iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘na kho uḷārabhogatāya lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi uḷārabhogakulā pabbajito hoti; so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puṇṇo, so tattha pāsaṃso’ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tāya uḷārabhogatāya nevattānukkaṃseti, na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, sappurīsadhammo.

106. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, asappurīso ñāto hoti yasassī. So iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ahaṃ khomhi ñāto yasassī, ime panaññe bhikkhū appaññātā appesakkhā’-ti. So tena ñattena § attānukkaṃseti, paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, asappurīsadhammo. Sappurīso ca kho, bhikkhave, iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘na kho ñattena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi ñāto hoti yasassī; so

ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puṃṇo, so tattha pāsāṃso'ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena ṇattena nevattānukkaṃseti, na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, sappurisa-dhammo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, asappuriso lābhī hoti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ. So iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ahaṃ khomhi (3.0088) lābhī cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, ime panaññe bhikkhū na lābhino cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ'ti. So tena lābhena attānukkaṃseti, paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, asappurisa-dhammo. Sappuriso ca kho, bhikkhave, iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘na kho lābhena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi lābhī hoti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ; so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puṃṇo, so tattha pāsāṃso'ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena lābhena nevattānukkaṃseti, na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, sappurisa-dhammo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, asappuriso bahussuto hoti. So iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ahaṃ khomhi bahussuto, ime panaññe bhikkhū na bahussutā'ti. So tena bāhusaccena attānukkaṃseti, paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, asappurisa-dhammo. Sappuriso ca kho, bhikkhave, iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘na kho bāhusaccena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi bahussuto hoti; so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puṃṇo, so tattha pāsāṃso'ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena bāhusaccena nevattānukkaṃseti, na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, sappurisa-dhammo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, asappuriso vinayadharo hoti. So iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ahaṃ khomhi vinayadharo, ime panaññe bhikkhū na vinayadharā'ti. So tena vinayadharattena attānukkaṃseti, paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, asappurisa-dhammo. Sappuriso ca kho, bhikkhave, iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘na kho vinayadharattena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi vinayadharo hoti; so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puṃṇo, so tattha pāsāṃso'ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena vinayadharattena nevattānukkaṃseti, na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, sappurisa-dhammo.

“Puna (3.0089) caparaṃ, bhikkhave, asappuriso dhammakathiko hoti. So iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ahaṃ khomhi dhammakathiko, ime panaññe bhikkhū na dhammakathikā'ti. So tena dhammakathikattena attānukkaṃseti, paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, asappurisa-dhammo. Sappuriso ca kho, bhikkhave, iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘na kho dhammakathikattena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi dhammakathiko hoti; so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puṃṇo, so tattha pāsāṃso'-

ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena dhammakathikattena nevattānukkaṃseti, na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, sappurisa-dhammo.

107. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, asappuriso ārañṅiko hoti. So iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ahaṃ khomhi ārañṅiko ime panañṅe bhikkhū na ārañṅikā’ti. So tena ārañṅikattena attānukkaṃseti, paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, asappurisa-dhammo. Sappuriso ca kho, bhikkhave, iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘na kho ārañṅikattena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi ārañṅiko hoti; so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puṃjo, so tattha pāsaṃso’ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena ārañṅikattena nevattānukkaṃseti, na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, sappurisa-dhammo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, asappuriso paṃsukūliko hoti. So iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ahaṃ khomhi paṃsukūliko, ime panañṅe bhikkhū na paṃsukūlikā’ti. So tena paṃsukūlikattena attānukkaṃseti, paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, asappurisa-dhammo. Sappuriso ca kho, bhikkhave, iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘na kho paṃsukūlikattena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi paṃsukūliko hoti; so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puṃjo, so tattha pāsaṃso’ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena paṃsukūlikattena nevattānukkaṃseti, na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, sappurisa-dhammo.

“Puna (3.0090) caparaṃ, bhikkhave, asappuriso piṇḍapātiko hoti. So iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ahaṃ khomhi piṇḍapātiko, ime panañṅe bhikkhū na piṇḍapātikā’ti. So tena piṇḍapātikattena attānukkaṃseti, paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, asappurisa-dhammo. Sappuriso ca kho, bhikkhave, iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘na kho piṇḍapātikattena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi piṇḍapātiko hoti; so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puṃjo, so tattha pāsaṃso’ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena piṇḍapātikattena nevattānukkaṃseti, na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, sappurisa-dhammo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, asappuriso rukkhamūliko hoti. So iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ahaṃ khomhi rukkhamūliko, ime panañṅe bhikkhū na rukkhamūlikā’ti. So tena rukkhamūlikattena attānukkaṃseti, paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, asappurisa-dhammo. Sappuriso ca kho, bhikkhave, iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘na kho rukkhamūlikattena lobhadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi rukkhamūliko hoti; so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puṃjo, so tattha pāsaṃso’ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā tena rukkhamūlikattena nevattānukkaṃseti, na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, sappurisa-dhammo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, asappuriso sosāniko hoti ...pe... abbhokāsiko hoti...

nesajjiko hoti... yathāsanthatiko hoti... ekāsaniko hoti. So iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ahaṃ khomhi ekāsaniko, ime panaññe bhikkhū na ekāsanikā’ti. So tena ekāsani- kattena attānukkamaṃseti, paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, asappurisadhammo. Sappuriso ca kho, bhikkhave, iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘na kho ekāsanikattena lobha- dhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, dosadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, mohadhammā vā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti. No cepi ekāsaniko hoti; so ca hoti dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, so tattha puṃjo, so tattha pāsamsa’ti. So paṭipadaṃyeva antaraṃ karitvā (3.0091) tena ekāsani- kattena nevattānukkamaṃseti, na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, sappurisa- dhammo.

108. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, asappuriso vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusa- lehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ahaṃ khomhi paṭhamajjhānasamāpa- ttiyā lābhī, ime panaññe bhikkhū paṭhamajjhānasamāpattiyā na lābhino’ti. So tāya paṭhamajjhānasamāpattiyā attānukkamaṃseti, paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, asappurisadhammo. Sappuriso ca kho, bhikkhave, iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘paṭhama- jjhānasamāpattiyāpi kho atammayatā vuttā bhagavatā. Yena yena hi maññanti tato taṃ hoti aññathā’ti. So atammayatāññeva antaraṃ karitvā tāya paṭhamajjhā- nasamāpattiyā nevattānukkamaṃseti, na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, sappurisdhammo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, asappuriso vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ ...pe... tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ... catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viha- rati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ahaṃ khomhi catutthajjhānasamāpattiyā lābhī, ime panaññe bhikkhū catutthajjhānasamāpattiyā na lābhino’ti. So tāya catutthajjhāna- samāpattiyā attānukkamaṃseti, paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, asappurisa- dhammo. Sappuriso ca kho, bhikkhave, iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘catutthajjhānasamāpa- ttiyāpi kho atammayatā vuttā bhagavatā. Yena yena hi maññanti tato taṃ hoti aññathā’ti. So atammayatāññeva antaraṃ karitvā tāya catutthajjhānasamāpattiyā nevattānukkamaṃseti, na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, sappurisdhammo.

paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ‘ananto ākāso’ti ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ahaṃ khomhi ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā lābhī, ime panaññe bhikkhū ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā na lābhino’ti. So tāya ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā attānukkaṃseti, paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, asappurisadhammo. Sappuriso ca kho, bhikkhave, iti paṭisañcikkhati (3.0092)- ‘ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samāpattiyāpi kho atammayatā vuttā bhagavatā. Yena yena hi maññanti tato taṃ hoti aññathā’ti. So atammayataññeva antaraṃ karitvā tāya ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā nevattānukkaṃseti, na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, sappurisadhammo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, asappuriso sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma ‘anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ’ti viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ahaṃ khomhi viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā lābhī, ime panaññe bhikkhū viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā na lābhino’ti. So tāya viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā attānukkaṃseti, paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, asappurisadhammo. Sappuriso ca kho, bhikkhave, iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samāpattiyāpi kho atammayatā vuttā bhagavatā. Yena yena hi maññanti tato taṃ hoti aññathā’ti. So atammayataññeva antaraṃ karitvā tāya viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā nevattānukkaṃseti, na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, sappurisadhammo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, asappuriso sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma ‘natthi kiñcī’ti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ahaṃ khomhi ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā lābhī, ime panaññe bhikkhū ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā na lābhino’ti. So tāya ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā attānukkaṃseti, paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, asappurisadhammo. Sappuriso ca kho, bhikkhave, iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpattiyāpi kho atammayatā vuttā bhagavatā. Yena yena hi maññanti tato taṃ hoti aññathā’ti. So atammayataññeva antaraṃ karitvā tāya ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā nevattānukkaṃseti, na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, sappurisadhammo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, asappuriso sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ahaṃ khomhi nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā lābhī, ime panaññe bhikkhū nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā na lābhino’ti. So tāya nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā attānukkaṃseti (3.0093), paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, asappurisadhammo. Sappuriso ca kho, bhikkhave, iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samāpattiyāpi kho atammayatā vuttā bhagavatā. Yena yena hi maññanti tato taṃ hoti aññathā’ti. So atammayataññeva antaraṃ karitvā tāya nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā nevattānukkaṃseti, na paraṃ vambheti. Ayampi, bhikkhave, sappurisadhammo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, sappuriso sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati. Paññāya cassa disvā āsavā § parikkhīṇā honti. Ayaṃ §, bhikkhave, bhikkhu na kiñci maññati, na

kuhiñci maññati, na kenaci maññati”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Sappurisasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ.

4. Sevittabbāsevitabbasuttaṃ

109. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosuma. Bhagavā etadavoca- “sevitabbāsevitabbasuttaṃ vo, bhikkhave, dhammapariyāyaṃ desessāmi. Taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosuma. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Kāyasamācāraṃpāhaṃ §, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; tañca aññamaññaṃ kāyasamācāraṃ. Vacīsamācāraṃpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; tañca aññamaññaṃ vacīsamācāraṃ. Manosamācāraṃpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; tañca aññamaññaṃ manosamācāraṃ. Cittuppādaṃpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; tañca aññamaññaṃ cittuppādaṃ. Saññāpaṭilābhamaṃpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi (3.0094), asevitabbampi; tañca aññamaññaṃ saññāpaṭilābhamaṃ. Diṭṭhipaṭilābhamaṃpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; tañca aññamaññaṃ diṭṭhipaṭilābhamaṃ. Attabhāvapaṭilābhamaṃpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; tañca aññamaññaṃ attabhāvapaṭilābhan”ti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā sārīputto bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “imassa kho ahaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa, vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa, evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi.

110. “Kāyasamācāraṃpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; tañca aññamaññaṃ kāyasamācāraṃ”ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Yathārūpaṃ, bhante, kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo kāyasamācāro na sevitto; yathārūpañca kho, bhante, kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo kāyasamācāro sevitto.

111. “Kathaṃrūpaṃ, bhante, kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti? Idha, bhante, ekacco paṇātipātī hoti luddo lohitaṇṇi hatappahate nivittṭho adayāpanno paṇabhūtesu; adinnādāyī kho pana hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ vā araṇṇagataṃ vā taṃ adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātaṃ ādātā hoti; kāmesumicchācārī kho pana hoti, yā tā māturakkhitā piturakkhitā mātāpiturakkhitā bhāturakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā ñātira-

kkhitā gottarakkhitā dhammarakkhitā sassāmikā saporidaṇḍā antamaso mālāguḷa-parikkhittāpi tathārūpāsu cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti- evarūpaṃ, bhante, kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti.

“Kathaṃrūpaṃ, bhante, kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti? Idha, bhante, ekacco paṇātipātaṃ pahāya paṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho, lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitā-nukampī viharati; adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ (3.0095) gāmagataṃ vā araṇṇagataṃ vā taṃ nādinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātaṃ ādātā hoti; kāmesumicchācāraṃ pahāya kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, yā tā māturakkhitā piturakkhitā mātāpiturakkhitā bhāturakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā ṇātirakkhitā gottarakkhitā dhammarakkhitā sassāmikā saporidaṇḍā antamaso mālāguḷaparikkhittāpi tathārūpāsu na cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti- evarūpaṃ, bhante, kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. ‘Kāyasamācāraṃpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; tañca aññamaññaṃ kāyasamācāraṇ’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Vacīsamācāraṃpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; tañca aññamaññaṃ vacīsamācāraṇ’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Yathārūpaṃ, bhante, vacīsamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo vacīsamācāro na sevitabbo; yathārūpañca kho, bhante, vacīsamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti evarūpo vacīsamācāro sevitabbo.

112. “Kathaṃrūpaṃ, bhante, vacīsamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti? Idha, bhante, ekacco musāvādī hoti, sabhāgato § vā parisāgato § vā ṇātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkhipuṭṭho- ‘ehambho purisa, yaṃ jānāsi taṃ vadehī’ti so ajānaṃ vā āha- ‘jānāmi’ti, jānaṃ vā āha- ‘na jānāmi’ti; apassaṃ vā āha- ‘passāmi’ti, passaṃ vā āha- ‘na passāmi’ti- iti § attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkahetu § vā sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti; piṣuṇavāco kho pana hoti, ito sutvā amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya, amutra vā sutvā imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya- iti samaggānaṃ vā bhettā, bhinnānaṃ vā anuppadātā, vaggārāmo, vaggarato, vagganandī, vaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā (3.0096) hoti; pharusavāco kho pana hoti, yā sā vācā kaṇḍakā kakkasā pharusā parakaṭukā parābhisajjanī kodhasāmantā asamādhisaṃvattanikā, tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti; samphalāpī kho pana hoti akālavādī abhūtavādī anattavādī adhammavādī avinaya- vādī, anidhānavatiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti akālena anapadesaṃ apariyantavatiṃ anattasaṃhitā- evarūpaṃ, bhante, vacīsamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti.

“Kathaṃrūpaṃ, bhante, vacīsamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti? Idha, bhante, ekacco musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti sabhāgato vā parisāgato vā ṇātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkhipuṭṭho- ‘ehambho purisa, yaṃ

jānāsi taṃ vadehī'ti so ajānaṃ vā āha- 'na jānāmi'ti, jānaṃ vā āha- 'jānāmi'ti, apassaṃ vā āha- 'na passaṃ'ti, passaṃ vā āha- 'passāmi'ti- iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkhahetu vā na sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti; piṣuṇaṃ vācaṃ pahāya piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya, amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya- iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti; pharuṣaṃ vācaṃ pahāya pharuṣāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti; samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti kālavadī bhūtavādī atthavadī dhammavadī vinayavadī, nidhānavatiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyaṇṭavatiṃ atthasaṃhitaṃ- evarūpaṃ, bhante, vacīsamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. 'Vacīsamācāraṃpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; tañca aññaṃaññaṃ vacīsamācāraṇ'ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Manosamācāraṃpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; tañca aññaṃaññaṃ manosamācāraṇ'ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Yathārūpaṃ, bhante, manosamācāraṃ sevato akusalā (3.0097) dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti evarūpo manosamācāro na sevitabbo; yathārūpañca kho, bhante, manosamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti evarūpo manosamācāro sevitabbo.

113. “Kathaṃrūpaṃ, bhante, manosamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti? Idha, bhante, ekacco abhijjhālu hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ taṃ abhijjhātā hoti- 'aho vata yaṃ parassa taṃ mamassā'ti; byāpannacitto kho pana hoti paduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo- 'ime sattā haññantu vā vajjhantu vā ucchijjantu vā vinassantu vā mā vā ahesun'ti- evarūpaṃ, bhante, manosamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti.

kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti? Idha, bhante, ekacco anabhijjhālu hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ taṃ nābhijjhātā hoti- ‘aho vata yaṃ parassa taṃ mamassā’ti; abyāpannacitto kho pana hoti appaduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo- ‘ime sattā averā abyābajjhā § anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantū’ti- evarūpaṃ, bhante, mano- samācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. ‘Manosamācāraṃpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; tañca aññamaññaṃ manosamācāraṇ’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

114. “‘Cittuppādaṃpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; tañca aññamaññaṃ cittuppādan’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Yathārūpaṃ, bhante, cittuppādaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti evarūpo cittuppādo na sevitabbo; yathārūpañca kho, bhante, cittuppādaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti evarūpo cittuppādo sevitabbo.

“Kathaṃrūpaṃ, bhante, cittuppādaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti? Idha, bhante, ekacco abhijjhālu hoti, abhijjhāsahagatena (3.0098) cetasā viharati; byāpādavā hoti, byāpādasahagatena cetasā viharati; vihesavā hoti, vihesāsahagatena cetasā viharati- evarūpaṃ, bhante, cittuppādaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti.

“Kathaṃrūpaṃ, bhante, cittuppādaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti? Idha, bhante, ekacco anabhijjhālu hoti, anabhijjhāsahagatena cetasā viharati; abyāpādavā hoti, abyāpādasahagatena cetasā viharati; avihesavā hoti, avihesāsahagatena cetasā viharati- evarūpaṃ, bhante, cittuppādaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. ‘Cittuppādaṃpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; tañca aññamaññaṃ cittuppādan’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

115. “‘Saññāpaṭilābhaṃpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; tañca aññamaññaṃ saññāpaṭilābhan’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Yathārūpaṃ, bhante, saññāpaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti evarūpo saññāpaṭilābho na sevitabbo; yathārūpañca kho, bhante, saññāpaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti evarūpo saññāpaṭilābho sevitabbo.

“Kathaṃrūpaṃ, bhante, saññāpaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti? Idha, bhante, ekacco abhijjhālu hoti, abhijjhāsahagatāya saññāya viharati; byāpādavā hoti, byāpādasahagatāya saññāya viharati; vihesavā hoti, vihesāsahagatāya saññāya viharati- evarūpaṃ, bhante, saññāpaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti.

“Kathaṃrūpaṃ, bhante, saññāpaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti,

kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti? Idha, bhante, ekacco anabhijjhālu hoti, anabhijjhā-sahagatāya saññāya viharati; abyāpādavā hoti, abyāpādasahagatāya saññāya viharati; aviheṣavā hoti, aviheṣāsahagatāya saññāya viharati- evarūpaṃ, bhante, saññāpaṭilābhaṃ sevato (3.0099) akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. ‘Saññāpaṭilābhampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; tañca aññamaññaṃ saññāpaṭilābhan’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

116. “Diṭṭhipaṭilābhampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; tañca aññamaññaṃ diṭṭhipaṭilābhan’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Yathārūpaṃ, bhante, diṭṭhipaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti evarūpo diṭṭhipaṭilābho na sevitabbo; yathārūpañca kho, bhante, diṭṭhipaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti- evarūpo diṭṭhipaṭilābho sevitabbo.

“Kathaṃrūpaṃ, bhante, diṭṭhipaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti? Idha, bhante, ekacco evaṃdiṭṭhiko hoti- ‘natthi dinnaṃ, natthi yiṭṭhaṃ, natthi huttaṃ, natthi sukataḍḍakkaṭṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imañca lokaṃ parañca lokaṃ sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti’ti- evarūpaṃ, bhante, diṭṭhipaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti.

“Kathaṃrūpaṃ, bhante, diṭṭhipaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti? Idha, bhante, ekacco evaṃdiṭṭhiko hoti- ‘atthi dinnaṃ, atthi yiṭṭhaṃ, atthi huttaṃ, atthi sukataḍḍakkaṭṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko, atthi paro loko, atthi mātā, atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imañca lokaṃ parañca lokaṃ sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti’ti- evarūpaṃ, bhante, diṭṭhipaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. ‘Diṭṭhipaṭilābhampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; tañca aññamaññaṃ diṭṭhipaṭilābhan’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

117. “Attabhāvapaṭilābhampāhaṃ (3.0100), bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; tañca aññamaññaṃ attabhāvapaṭilābhan’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Yathārūpaṃ, bhante, attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti- evarūpo attabhāvapaṭilābho na sevitabbo; yathārūpañca kho, bhante, attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti- evarūpo attabhāvapaṭilābho sevitabbo.

“Kathaṃrūpaṃ, bhante, attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti? Sabyābajjhaṃ §, bhante, attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ abhinibbattayato apariniṭṭhitabhāvāya akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti,

kusalā dhammā parihāyanti; abyābajjhaṃ, bhante, attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ abhini-
bbattayato pariniṭṭhitabhāvāya akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā
abhivaḍḍhanti. ‘Attabhāvapaṭilābhampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevi-
tabbampi, asevitabbampi; tañca aññamaññaṃ attabhāvapaṭilābhan’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ
vuttaṃ bhagavatā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Imassa kho ahaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa, vitthārena
atthaṃ avibhattassa, evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi”ti.

118. “Sādhu sādhu, sāriputta! Sādhu kho tvaṃ, sāriputta, imassa mayā saṃkhi-
ttena bhāsitassa, vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa, evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi.

“Kāyasamācāraṃpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevi-
tabbampi; tañca aññamaññaṃ kāyasamācāran’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ mayā.
Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Yathārūpaṃ, sāriputta, kāyasamācāraṃ sevato aku-
salā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti evarūpo kāyasamācāro
na sevitaḅbo; yathārūpañca kho, sāriputta, kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā
dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti- evarūpo kāyasamācāro
sevitabbo.

“Kathaṃrūpaṃ, sāriputta, kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhiva-
ḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti? Idha, sāriputta, ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti (3.0101)
luddo lohitaṃ paṇi hatappahate niviṭṭho adayāpanno pāṇabhūtesu; adinnādāyī kho
pana hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ vā araññaḅgataṃ vā
taṃ adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātaṃ ādātā hoti; kāmesumicchācārī kho pana hoti, yā tā
māturakkhitā piturakkhitā mātāpiturakkhitā bhāturakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā ñātira-
kkhitā gottarakkhitā dhammarakkhitā sassāmikā sapaṛidaḅḍā antamaso mālāguḅa-
parikkhittāpi tathārūpāsu cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti- evarūpaṃ, sāriputta, kāyasamā-
cāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti.

“Kathaṃrūpaṃ, sāriputta, kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihā-
yanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti? Idha, sāriputta, ekacco pāṇātipātaṃ
pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti nihitadaḅḍo nihitasattho, lajjī dayāpanno sabba-
pāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati; adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti,
yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ vā araññaḅgataṃ vā taṃ
nādinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātaṃ ādātā hoti; kāmesumicchācāraṃ pahāya kāmesumi-
cchācārā paṭivirato hoti, yā tā māturakkhitā piturakkhitā mātāpiturakkhitā bhātura-
kkhitā bhaginirakkhitā ñātirakkhitā gottarakkhitā dhammarakkhitā sassāmikā sapa-
ridaḅḍā antamaso mālāguḅaparikkhittāpi tathārūpāsu na cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti- eva-
rūpaṃ, sāriputta, kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā
dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. ‘Kāyasamācāraṃpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi-
sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; tañca aññamaññaṃ kāyasamācāran’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ
vuttaṃ mayā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Vacīsamācāraṃpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi ...pe... manosamācā-
raṃpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi ...pe... cittuppādaṃpāhaṃ, bhikkhave,
duvidhena vadāmi ...pe... saññāpaṭilābhampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena
vadāmi ...pe... diṭṭhipaṭilābhampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi ...pe....

“Attabhāvapaṭilābhampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; tañca aññamaññaṃ attabhāvapaṭilābhan’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ mayā. Kiñcetaṃ (3.0102) paṭicca vuttaṃ? Yathārūpaṃ, sāriputta, attabhāvapaṭilābhampāhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti evarūpo attabhāvapaṭilābho na sevitabbo; yathārūpañca kho, sāriputta, attabhāvapaṭilābhampāhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti- evarūpo attabhāvapaṭilābho sevitabbo.

“Kathaṃrūpaṃ, sāriputta, attabhāvapaṭilābhampāhaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti? Sabyābajjhaṃ, sāriputta, attabhāvapaṭilābhampāhaṃ abhinibbattayato apariniṭṭhitabhāvāya akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti; abyābajjhaṃ, sāriputta, attabhāvapaṭilābhampāhaṃ abhinibbattayato pariniṭṭhitabhāvāya akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. ‘Attabhāvapaṭilābhampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; tañca aññamaññaṃ attabhāvapaṭilābhan’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ mayā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Imassa kho, sāriputta, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo.

119. “Cakkhaviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃpāhaṃ, sāriputta, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; sotaviññeyyaṃ saddaṃpāhaṃ, sāriputta, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi asevitabbampi; ghānaviññeyyaṃ gandhaṃpāhaṃ, sāriputta, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; jivhāviññeyyaṃ rasaṃpāhaṃ, sāriputta, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; kāyaviññeyyaṃ phoṭṭhabbaṃpāhaṃ, sāriputta, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi; manoviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃpāhaṃ, sāriputta, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi”ti.

Evaṃ vutte, āyasmā sāriputto bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “imassa kho ahaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa, vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa, evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi. ‘Cakkhaviññeyyaṃ rūpaṃpāhaṃ, sāriputta, duvidhena

vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampī'ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Yathārūpaṃ, bhante, cakkhuvīññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti evarūpaṃ cakkhuvīññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ na sevitabbaṃ; yathārūpañca kho, bhante, cakkhuvīññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti evarūpaṃ cakkhuvīññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ sevitabbaṃ. 'Cakkhuvīññeyyaṃ (3.0103) rūpaṃ-pāhaṃ, sāriputta, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampī'ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Sotaviññeyyaṃ saddaṃpāhaṃ, sāriputta ...pe... evarūpo sotaviññeyyo saddo na sevitabbo... evarūpo sotaviññeyyo saddo sevitabbo... evarūpo ghānaviññeyyo gandho na sevitabbo... evarūpo ghānaviññeyyo gandho sevitabbo... evarūpo jivhāviññeyyo raso na sevitabbo... evarūpo jivhāviññeyyo raso sevitabbo... kāyaviññeyyaṃ phoṭṭhabbaṃpāhaṃ, sāriputta ... evarūpo kāyaviññeyyo phoṭṭhabbo na sevitabbo... evarūpo kāyaviññeyyo phoṭṭhabbo sevitabbo.

“Manoviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃpāhaṃ, sāriputta, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampī'ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Yathārūpaṃ, bhante, manoviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti evarūpo manoviññeyyo dhammo na sevitabbo; yathārūpañca kho, bhante, manoviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti evarūpo manoviññeyyo dhammo sevitabbo. 'Manoviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃpāhaṃ, sāriputta, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampī'ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Imassa kho ahaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa, vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa, evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi” ti.

120. “Sādhu sādhu, sāriputta! Sādhu kho tvaṃ, sāriputta, imassa mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa, vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa, evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi. 'Cakkhuvīññeyyaṃ rūpaṃpāhaṃ, sāriputta, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampī'ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ mayā. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Yathārūpaṃ, sāriputta, cakkhuvīññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti evarūpaṃ cakkhuvīññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ na sevitabbaṃ; yathārūpañca kho, sāriputta, cakkhuvīññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti evarūpaṃ cakkhuvīññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ sevitabbaṃ. 'Cakkhuvīññeyyaṃ rūpaṃpāhaṃ, sāriputta, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampī'ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ mayā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Sotaviññeyyaṃ (3.0104) saddaṃpāhaṃ, sāriputta ...pe... evarūpo sotaviññeyyo saddo na sevitabbo... evarūpo sotaviññeyyo saddo sevitabbo... evarūpo ghānaviññeyyo gandho na sevitabbo... evarūpo ghānaviññeyyo gandho sevitabbo... evarūpo jivhāviññeyyo raso na sevitabbo... evarūpo jivhāviññeyyo raso sevitabbo... evarūpo kāyaviññeyyo phoṭṭhabbo na sevitabbo... evarūpo kāyaviññeyyo phoṭṭhabbo sevitabbo.

“Manoviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃpāhaṃ, sāriputta ...pe... evarūpo manoviññeyyo

dhammo na sevitabbo... evarūpo manoviññeyyo dhammo sevitabbo. ‘Manoviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃpāhaṃ, sārīputta, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ mayā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Imassa kho, sārīputta, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo.

121. “Cīvaraṃpāhaṃ, sārīputta, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi ...pe... piṇḍapātāṃpāhaṃ, sārīputta... senāsanāṃpāhaṃ, sārīputta... gāmaṃpāhaṃ, sārīputta... nigamaṃpāhaṃ, sārīputta... nagaraṃpāhaṃ, sārīputta... janapadaṃpāhaṃ, sārīputta... puggalaṃpāhaṃ, sārīputta, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi”ti.

Evaṃ vutte, āyasmā sārīputto bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “imassa kho ahaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsītassa, vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa, evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi. ‘Cīvaraṃpāhaṃ, sārīputta, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Yathārūpaṃ, bhante, cīvaraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti evarūpaṃ cīvaraṃ na sevitabbaṃ; yathārūpañca kho, bhante, cīvaraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti evarūpaṃ cīvaraṃ sevitabbaṃ. ‘Cīvaraṃpāhaṃ, sārīputta, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Piṇḍapātāṃpāhaṃ, sārīputta ...pe... evarūpo piṇḍapāto na sevitabbo... evarūpo piṇḍapāto sevitabbo... senāsanāṃpāhaṃ, sārīputta ...pe... evarūpaṃ senāsanāṃ na sevitabbaṃ... evarūpaṃ senāsanāṃ sevitabbaṃ... gāmaṃpāhaṃ, sārīputta (3.0105) ...pe... evarūpo gāmo na sevitabbo... evarūpo gāmo sevitabbo... evarūpo nigamo na sevitabbo... evarūpo nigamo sevitabbo... evarūpaṃ nagaraṃ na sevitabbaṃ... evarūpaṃ nagaraṃ sevitabbaṃ... evarūpo janapado na sevitabbo... evarūpo janapado sevitabbo.

“Puggalaṃpāhaṃ, sārīputta, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Yathārūpaṃ, bhante, puggalaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti evarūpo puggalo na sevitabbo; yathārūpañca kho, bhante, puggalaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti evarūpo puggalo sevitabbo. ‘Puggalaṃpāhaṃ, sārīputta, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttanti. Imassa kho ahaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsītassa, vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi”ti.

122. “Sādhu sādhu, sārīputta! Sādhu kho tvaṃ, sārīputta, imassa mayā saṃkhittena bhāsītassa, vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi. ‘Cīvaraṃpāhaṃ, sārīputta, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ mayā. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Yathārūpaṃ, sārīputta, cīvaraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti evarūpaṃ cīvaraṃ na sevitabbaṃ; yathārūpañca kho, sārīputta, cīvaraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti evarūpaṃ cīvaraṃ sevitabbaṃ.

tabbaṃ. ‘Cīvarampāhaṃ, sāriputta, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ mayā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. (yathā paṭhamamaṃ tathā vitthāretabbaṃ) evarūpo piṇḍapāto... evarūpaṃ senāsanamaṃ... evarūpo gāmo... evarūpo nigamo... evarūpaṃ nagaram... evarūpo janapado.

“Puggalampāhaṃ, sāriputta, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi- ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ mayā. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Yathārūpaṃ, sāriputta, puggalaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti evarūpo puggalo na sevitabbo; yathārūpañca kho, sāriputta, puggalaṃ sevato (3.010) akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti evarūpo puggalo sevitabbo. ‘Puggalampāhaṃ, sāriputta, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi, asevitabbampi- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ mayā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Imassa kho, sāriputta, mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo.

123. “Sabbepi ce, sāriputta, khattiyā imassa mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyyumaṃ, sabbesānampissa khattiyānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbepi ce, sāriputta, brāhmaṇā ...pe... sabbepi ce, sāriputta, vessā... sabbepi ce, sāriputta, suddā imassa mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyyumaṃ, sabbesānampissa suddānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sadevakopi ce, sāriputta, loko samārako sabrahmakasso sassamaṇabrāhmaṇī pajā sadevamanussā imassa mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyya, sadevakassapissa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā sāriputto bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhindaṃditi.

Sevitabbāsevitabbasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ catutthaṃ.

5. Bahudhātukasuttaṃ

124. Evaṃ me sutamaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyamaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhave”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosumaṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Yāni kānici, bhikkhave, bhayāni uppajjanti sabbāni tāni bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato; ye keci upaddavā uppajjanti sabbe te bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato; ye keci upasaggā uppajjanti sabbe te bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave (3.0107), naḷāgārā vā tiṇāgārā vā aggi mutto § kūṭāgārānipi dahati ullittāvalittāni nivātāni phusitaggaḷāni pihitavātapānāni; evameva kho, bhikkhave, yāni kānici bhayāni uppajjanti sabbāni tāni bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato; ye keci upaddavā uppajjanti sabbe te bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato; ye keci upasaggā uppajjanti sabbe te bālato uppajjanti, no paṇḍitato. Iti kho, bhikkhave, sappātibhaya bālo, appaṭibhaya paṇḍito; sa-upaddavo bālo, anupaddavo paṇḍito; sa-upasaggo bālo, anupasaggo paṇḍito. Natthi, bhikkhave, paṇḍitato bhayamaṃ, natthi

paṇḍitato upaddavo, natthi paṇḍitato upasaggo. Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘paṇḍitā bhavissāma vīmaṃsakā’ti- evañhi vo, bhikkhave, sikkhitabban”ti.

Evaṃ vutte, āyasmā ānando bhagavantam etadavoca- “kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, paṇḍito bhikkhu ‘vīmaṃsako’ti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti? “Yato kho, ānanda, bhikkhu dhātukusalo ca hoti, āyatanakusalo ca hoti, paṭiccasamuppādakusalo ca hoti, ṭhānāṭhānakusalo ca hoti- ettāvatā kho, ānanda, paṇḍito bhikkhu ‘vīmaṃsako’ti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti.

125. “Kittāvatā pana, bhante, ‘dhātukusalo bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti? “Aṭṭhā-rasa kho imā, ānanda, dhātuyo- cakkhudhātu, rūpadhātu, cakkhuvīññāṇadhātu; sotadhātu, saddadhātu, sotaviññāṇadhātu; ghānadhātu, gandhadhātu, ghānaviññāṇadhātu; jivhādhātu, rasadhātu, jivhāviññāṇadhātu; kāyadhātu, phoṭṭhabbhadhātu, kāyaviññāṇadhātu; manodhātu, dhammadhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu. Imā kho, ānanda, aṭṭhā-rasa dhātuyo yato jānāti passati- ettāvatāpi kho, ānanda, ‘dhātukusalo bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti.

“Siyā pana, bhante, aññopi pariyāyo, yathā ‘dhātukusalo bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti? “Siyā, ānanda. Chayimā, ānanda, dhātuyo- pathavīdhātu, āpodhātu, tejo-dhātu, vāyodhātu, ākāsadhātu, viññāṇadhātu. Imā kho, ānanda, cha dhātuyo yato jānāti (3.0108) passati- ettāvatāpi kho, ānanda, ‘dhātukusalo bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti.

“Siyā pana, bhante, aññopi pariyāyo, yathā ‘dhātukusalo bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti? “Siyā, ānanda. Chayimā, ānanda, dhātuyo- sukhadhātu, dukkhadhātu, somanassadhātu, domanassadhātu, upekkhādhātu, avijjādhātu. Imā kho, ānanda, cha dhātuyo yato jānāti passati- ettāvatāpi kho, ānanda, ‘dhātukusalo bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti.

“Siyā pana, bhante, aññopi pariyāyo, yathā ‘dhātukusalo bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti? “Siyā, ānanda. Chayimā,

ānanda, dhātuyo- kāmādhātu, nekkhammadhātu, byāpādadhātu, abyāpādadhātu, vihiṃsādhātu, avihīṃsādhātu. Imā kho, ānanda, cha dhātuyo yato jānāti passati- ettāvatāpi kho, ānanda, ‘dhātukusalo bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti.

“Siyā pana, bhante, aññopi pariyāyo, yathā ‘dhātukusalo bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti? “Siyā, ānanda. Tisso imā, ānanda, dhātuyo- kāmādhātu, rūpadhātu, arūpadhātu. Imā kho, ānanda, tisso dhātuyo yato jānāti passati- ettāvatāpi kho, ānanda, ‘dhātukusalo bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti.

“Siyā pana, bhante, aññopi pariyāyo, yathā ‘dhātukusalo bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti? “Siyā, ānanda. Dve imā, ānanda, dhātuyo- saṅkhatādhātu, asaṅkhatādhātu. Imā kho, ānanda, dve dhātuyo yato jānāti passati- ettāvatāpi kho, ānanda, ‘dhātukusalo bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti.

126. “Kittāvatā pana, bhante, ‘āyatanakusalo bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti? “Cha kho panimāni, ānanda, ajjhātikabāhirāni āyatanāni- cakkhuceva rūpā ca sotañca saddā ca ghānañca gandhā ca jivhā ca rasā ca kāyo ca phoṭṭhabbā ca mano ca dhammā ca. Imāni kho, ānanda, cha ajjhātikabāhirāni āyatanāni yato jānāti passati- ettāvatā kho, ānanda, ‘āyatanakusalo bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti.

“Kittāvatā (3.0109) pana, bhante, ‘paṭiccasamuppādakusalo bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti? “Idhānanda, bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti- ‘imasmim̐ sati idaṃ hoti, imasuppādā idaṃ uppajjati, imasmim̐ asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati, yadidaṃ- avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassūpāyāsā sambhavanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāyatveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodhō, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodhō, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodhō, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatananirodhō, saḷāyatananirodhā phassanirodhō, phassanirodhā vedanānirodhō, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodhō, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodhō, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodhō, bhavanirodhā jātinirodhō, jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassūpāyāsā nirujjhanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodhō hoti’. Ettāvatā kho, ānanda, ‘paṭiccasamuppādakusalo bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti.

127. “Kittāvatā pana, bhante, ‘ṭhānāṭhānakusalo bhikkhū’ti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti? “Idhānanda, bhikkhu ‘aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci § saṅkhāraṃ niccato upagaccheyya, netam̐ ṭhānaṃ vijjati’ti pajānāti; ‘ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāraṃ niccato upagaccheyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati’ti pajānāti; ‘aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci saṅkhāraṃ sukhatō upagaccheyya, netam̐ ṭhānaṃ vijjati’ti pajānāti; ‘ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāraṃ sukhatō upagaccheyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati’ti pajānāti. ‘Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci dhammaṃ attato upagaccheyya, netam̐ ṭhānaṃ vijjati’ti pajānāti, ‘ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ puthujjano kañci dhammaṃ attato upaga-

ccheyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti.

128. “‘Aṭṭhānametaṃ (3.0110) anavakāso yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo mātaraṃ jīvitā voropeyya, netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti; ‘ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ puthujjano mātaraṃ jīvitā voropeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti. ‘Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo pitaraṃ jīvitā voropeyya ...pe... arahantaṃ jīvitā voropeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti; ‘aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo duṭṭhacitto tathāgatassa lohitaṃ uppādeyya, netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti; ‘ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ puthujjano duṭṭhacitto tathāgatassa lohitaṃ uppādeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti. ‘Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo saṅghaṃ bhindeyya, netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti; ‘ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ puthujjano saṅghaṃ bhindeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti. ‘Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo aññaṃ satthāraṃ uddiseyya, netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti; ‘ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ puthujjano aññaṃ satthāraṃ uddiseyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti.

129. “‘Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve arahanto sammāsambuddhā apubbaṃ acarimaṃ uppajjeyyūṃ, netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti; ‘ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā eko arahaṃ sammāsambuddho uppajjeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti. ‘Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve rājāno cakkavattino apubbaṃ acarimaṃ uppajjeyyūṃ, netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti; ‘ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā eko rājā cakkavattī uppajjeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti.

130. “‘Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso yaṃ itthī arahaṃ assa sammāsambuddho, netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti; ‘ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ puriso arahaṃ assa sammāsambuddho, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti. ‘Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso yaṃ itthī rājā assa cakkavattī, netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti; ‘ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ puriso rājā assa cakkavattī, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti. ‘Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso yaṃ itthī sakkattaṃ kareyya ... mārattaṃ kareyya... brahmattaṃ kareyya, netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti; ‘ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ puriso sakkattaṃ (3.0111) kareyya... mārattaṃ kareyya... brahmattaṃ kareyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti.

131. “‘Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso yaṃ kāyaduccaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti; ‘ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ kāyaduccaritassa aniṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti. ‘Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso yaṃ vacīduccaritassa ...pe... yaṃ manoduccaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti; ‘ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ vacīduccaritassa ...pe... yaṃ manoduccaritassa aniṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti. ‘Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso yaṃ kāyasucaritassa aniṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti; ‘ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ kāyasucaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti. ‘Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso yaṃ vacīsucaritassa ...pe... yaṃ manosucaritassa aniṭṭho

akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, netam̐ ṭhānam̐ vijjati'ti pajānāti; 'ṭhānañca kho etam̐ vijjati yaṃ vacīsucaritassa ...pe... yaṃ manosucaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti.

“Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso yaṃ kāyaduccaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam̐ lokam̐ upapajjeyya, netam̐ ṭhānam̐ vijjati'ti pajānāti; 'ṭhānañca kho etam̐ vijjati yaṃ kāyaduccaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātam̐ nirayaṃ upapajjeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti. 'Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso yaṃ vacīduccaritasamaṅgī ...pe... yaṃ manoduccaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam̐ lokam̐ upapajjeyya, netam̐ ṭhānam̐ vijjati'ti pajānāti; 'ṭhānañca kho etam̐ vijjati yaṃ vacīduccaritasamaṅgī ...pe... yaṃ manoduccaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātam̐ nirayaṃ upapajjeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti. 'Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso yaṃ kāyasucaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ (3.0112) vinipātam̐ nirayaṃ upapajjeyya, netam̐ ṭhānam̐ vijjati'ti pajānāti; 'ṭhānañca kho etam̐ vijjati yaṃ kāyasucaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam̐ lokam̐ upapajjeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti. 'Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso yaṃ vacīsucaritasamaṅgī ...pe... yaṃ manosucaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātam̐ nirayaṃ upapajjeyya, netam̐ ṭhānam̐ vijjati'ti pajānāti; 'ṭhānañca kho etam̐ vijjati yaṃ vacīsucaritasamaṅgī ...pe... yaṃ manosucaritasamaṅgī taṃnidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam̐ lokam̐ upapajjeyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati'ti pajānāti. Ettāvataṃ kho, ānanda, 'ṭhānāṭhānakusalo bhikkhū'ti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti.

132. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “acchariyaṃ, bhante, abbhutaṃ, bhante! Konāmo ayaṃ, bhante, dhammapariyāyo”ti? “Tasmātiha tvaṃ, ānanda, imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ 'bahudhātuko'tipi naṃ dhārehi, 'catu-parivaṭṭo'tipi naṃ dhārehi, 'dhammādāso'tipi naṃ dhārehi, 'amatadundubhi'tipi Ṣ naṃ dhārehi, 'anuttaro saṅgā mavijayo'tipi naṃ dhārehi”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā ānando bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhindaṃdīti.

Bahudhātukasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ pañcamaṃ.

6. Isigilisuttaṃ

133. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati isigilismiṃ pabbate. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhave”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum̐. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Passatha no tumhe, bhikkhave, etaṃ vebhāraṃ pabbatan”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”. “Etassapi kho, bhikkhave, vebhārassa pabbatassa aññāva samaññā ahoṣi aññā

paññatti”.

“Passatha (3.0113) no tumhe, bhikkhave, etaṃ paṇḍavaṃ pabbatan”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”. “Etassapi kho, bhikkhave, paṇḍavassa pabbatassa aññāva samaññā ahosi aññā paññatti”.

“Passatha no tumhe, bhikkhave, etaṃ vepullaṃ pabbatan”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”. “Etassapi kho, bhikkhave, vepullassa pabbatassa aññāva samaññā ahosi aññā paññatti”.

“Passatha no tumhe, bhikkhave, etaṃ gijjhakūṭaṃ pabbatan”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”. “Etassapi kho, bhikkhave, gijjhakūṭassa pabbatassa aññāva samaññā ahosi aññā paññatti”.

“Passatha no tumhe, bhikkhave, imaṃ isigiliṃ pabbatan”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”. “Imassa kho pana, bhikkhave, isigilissa pabbatassa esāva samaññā ahosi esā paññatti”.

“Bhūtapubbaṃ, bhikkhave, pañca paccekabuddhasatāni imasmiṃ isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsino ahesuṃ. Te imaṃ pabbataṃ pavisantā dissanti, pavitṭhā na dissanti. Tameṃ manussā disvā evamāhaṃsu- ‘ayaṃ pabbato ime isi § gila-tī’ti; ‘isigili isigili’ tveva samaññā udapādi. Ācikkhissāmi §, bhikkhave, paccekabuddhānaṃ nāmāni; kittayissāmi, bhikkhave, paccekabuddhānaṃ nāmāni; dese-ssāmi, bhikkhave, paccekabuddhānaṃ nāmāni. Taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca-

134. “Ariṭṭho nāma, bhikkhave, paccekasambuddho § imasmiṃ isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsī ahosi; upariṭṭho nāma, bhikkhave, paccekasambuddho imasmiṃ isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsī ahosi; tagarasikhī § nāma, bhikkhave, paccekasambuddho imasmiṃ isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsī ahosi; yasassī nāma, bhikkhave, paccekasambuddho imasmiṃ isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsī ahosi;

sudassano nāma, bhikkhave, paccekasambuddho imasmiṃ isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsī ahoṣi; piyadassī nāma, bhikkhave, paccekasambuddho (3.0114) imasmiṃ isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsī ahoṣi; gandhāro nāma, bhikkhave, paccekasambuddho imasmiṃ isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsī ahoṣi; piṇḍolo nāma, bhikkhave, paccekasambuddho imasmiṃ isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsī ahoṣi; upāsabho nāma, bhikkhave, paccekasambuddho imasmiṃ isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsī ahoṣi; nīto nāma, bhikkhave, paccekasambuddho imasmiṃ isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsī ahoṣi; tatho nāma, bhikkhave, paccekasambuddho imasmiṃ isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsī ahoṣi, sutavā nāma, bhikkhave, paccekasambuddho imasmiṃ isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsī ahoṣi; bhāvitatto nāma, bhikkhave, paccekasambuddho imasmiṃ isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsī ahoṣi.

135. “Ye sattasārā anīghā nirāsā,
paccekamevajjhagamamsu bodhiṃ §.
tesaṃ visallāna naruttamānaṃ,
nāmāni me kittayato suṇātha.
“Ariṭṭho upariṭṭho tagarasikhī yasassī,
sudassano piyadassī ca susambuddho §.
gandhāro piṇḍolo upāsabho ca,
nīto tatho sutavā bhāvitatto.
“Sumbho subho matulo § aṭṭhamo ca,
athassumegho § anīgho sudāṭṭho.
paccekabuddhā bhavanettikhīṇā,
hiṅgū ca hiṅgo ca mahānubhāvā.
“Dve jālino munino aṭṭhako ca,
atha kosallo buddho atho subāhu;
upanemiso nemiso santacitto,
sacco tatho virajo paṇḍito ca.
“Kāḷūpakāḷā (3.0115) vijito jito ca,
aṅgo ca paṅgo ca guttijito ca;
passi jahi upadhidukkhamūlaṃ §,
aparājito mārabalaṃ ajesi.
“Satthā pavattā sarabhaṅgo lomahaṃso,
uccaṅgamāyo asito anāsavo;
manomayo mānacchido ca bandhumā,
tadādhimutto vimalo ca ketumā.
“Ketumbharāgo ca mātaṅgo ariyo,
athaccuto accutagāmabyāmako;
sumaṅgalo dabbilo supatiṭṭhito,
asayho khemābhirato ca sorato.
“Durannayo saṅgho athopi ujjayo,
aparo muni sayho anomanikkamo;
ānando nando upanando dvādasa,

bhāradvājo antimadehadhārī §.
 “Bodhi mahānāmo athopi uttaro,
 kesī sikhī sundaro dvārabhājo;
 tissūpatissā bhavabandhanacchidā,
 upasikhi taṇhacchido ca sikhari §.
 “Buddho ahu maṅgalo vītarāgo,
 usabhacchidā jāliniṃ dukkhamūlaṃ;
 santaṃ padaṃ ajjhagamopanīto,
 uposatho sundaro saccanāmo.
 “Jeto jayanto padumo uppalo ca,
 padumuttaro rakkhito pabbato ca;
 mānatthaddho sobhito vītarāgo,
 kaṇho ca buddho suvimuttacitto.
 “Ete (3.0116) ca aññe ca mahānubhāvā,
 paccekabuddhā bhavanettikhīṇā;
 te sabbasaṅgātigate mahesī,
 parinibbute vandatha appameyye”ti.

Isigilisuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Mahācattārīsakasuttaṃ

136. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca- “ariyaṃ vo, bhikkhave, sammāsamādhīṃ desessāmi sa-upanisaṃ sapaṛikkhāraṃ. Taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, ariyo sammāsamādhī sa-upaniso sapaṛikkhāro? Seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi, sammāsaṅkappo, sammāvācā, sammākammanto, sammā-ā-jīvo, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati; yā kho, bhikkhave, imehi sattahaṅgehi cittassa ekaggatā paṛikkhatā- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyo sammāsamādhī sa-upaniso itipi, sapaṛikkhāro itipi. Tatra, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Kathañca, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti? Micchādiṭṭhiṃ ‘micchādiṭṭhī’ti pajānāti, sammādiṭṭhiṃ ‘sammādiṭṭhī’ti pajānāti- sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi.

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, micchādiṭṭhi? ‘Natthi dinnaṃ, natthi yiṭṭhaṃ, natthi huttaṃ, natthi sukata dukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke samaṇa-brāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṅca lokaṃ paraṅca lokaṃ sayama abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti’ti- ayaṃ, bhikkhave, micchādiṭṭhi.

“Katamā (3.0117) ca, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi? Sammādiṭṭhiṃpahaṃ §,

bhikkhave, dvāyaṃ § vadāmi- atthi, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi sāsavā puññabhāgiyā upadhivepakkā; atthi, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi ariyā anāsavā lokuttarā maggaṅgā. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi sāsavā puññabhāgiyā upadhivepakkā? ‘Atthi dinnam, atthi yiṭṭham, atthi hutam, atthi sukata dukkaṭānam kammānam phalam vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko, atthi paro loko, atthi mātā, atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṅca lokaṃ paraṅca lokaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti’ti- ayaṃ, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi sāsavā puññabhāgiyā upadhivepakkā.

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi ariyā anāsavā lokuttarā maggaṅgā? Yā kho, bhikkhave, ariyacittassa anāsavacittassa ariyamaggasamaṅgino ariyamaggaṃ bhāvayato paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo sammādiṭṭhi maggaṅgaṃ §- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi ariyā anāsavā lokuttarā maggaṅgā. So micchādiṭṭhiyā pahānāya vāyamati, sammādiṭṭhiyā, upasampadāya, svāssa § hoti sammāvāyāmo. So sato micchādiṭṭhiṃ pajahati, sato sammādiṭṭhiṃ upasampajja viharati, sāssa § hoti sammāsati. Itiyime § tayo dhammā sammādiṭṭhiṃ anuparidhāvanti anuparivattanti, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati.

137. “Tatra, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti? Micchāsaṅkappaṃ ‘micchāsaṅkappo’ti pajānāti, sammāsaṅkappaṃ ‘sammāsaṅkappo’ti pajānāti, sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, micchāsaṅkappo? Kāmasaṅkappo, byāpādasāṅkappo, vihiṃsāsaṅkappo- ayaṃ, bhikkhave, micchāsaṅkappo.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sammāsaṅkappo? Sammāsaṅkappapaṃham, bhikkhave, dvāyaṃ vadāmi- atthi, bhikkhave, sammāsaṅkappo sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko; atthi, bhikkhave, sammāsaṅkappo ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sammāsaṅkappo sāsavo puññabhāgiyo (3.0118) upadhivepakko? Nekkhammasaṅkappo, abyāpādasāṅkappo, avihiṃsāsaṅkappo- ‘ayaṃ, bhikkhave, sammāsaṅkappo sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko’”.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sammāsaṅkappo ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo? Yo kho, bhikkhave, ariyacittassa anāsavacittassa ariyamaggasamaṅgino ariyamaggaṃ bhāvayato takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā byappanā cetaso abhiniropanā vacīsaṅkhāro- ayaṃ, bhikkhave, sammāsaṅkappo ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. So micchāsaṅkappassa pahānāya vāyamati, sammāsaṅkappassa upasampadāya, svāssa hoti sammāvāyāmo. So sato micchāsaṅkappaṃ pajahati, sato sammāsaṅkappaṃ upasampajja viharati; sāssa hoti sammāsati. Itiyime tayo dhammā sammāsaṅkappaṃ anuparidhāvanti anuparivattanti, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati.

138. “Tatra, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti? Micchāvācaṃ ‘micchāvācā’ti pajānāti, sammāvācaṃ ‘sammāvācā’ti pajānāti;

sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, micchāvācā? Musāvādo, pisuṇā vācā, pharusā vācā, samphappalāpo- ayaṃ, bhikkhave, micchāvācā. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, sammāvācā? Sammāvācaṃpahaṃ, bhikkhave, dvāyaṃ vadāmi- atthi, bhikkhave, sammāvācā sāsavā puññabhāgiyā upadhivepakkā; atthi, bhikkhave, sammāvācā ariyā anāsavā lokuttarā maggaṅgā. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, sammāvācā sāsavā puññabhāgiyā upadhivepakkā? Musāvādā veramaṇī, pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī, samphappalāpā veramaṇī- ayaṃ, bhikkhave, sammāvācā sāsavā puññabhāgiyā upadhivepakkā. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, sammāvācā ariyā anāsavā lokuttarā maggaṅgā? Yā kho, bhikkhave, ariyacittassa anāsavacittassa ariyamaggasamaṅgino ariyamaggaṃ bhāvayato catūhi vacīduccaritehi ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī- ayaṃ, bhikkhave, sammāvācā ariyā anāsavā lokuttarā maggaṅgā. So micchāvācāya pahānāya vāyamati, sammāvācāya upasampadāya; svāssa hoti sammāvāyāmo. So sato micchāvācaṃ pajahati, sato sammāvācaṃ upasampajja viharati; sāssa hoti (3.0119) sammāsati. Itiyime tayo dhammā sammāvācaṃ anuparidhāvanti anuparivattanti, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati.

139. “Tatra, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Kathañca, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti? Micchākammantaṃ ‘micchākammanto’ti pajānāti, sammākammantaṃ ‘sammākammanto’ti pajānāti; sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, micchākammanto? Pāṇātipāto, adinnādānaṃ, kāmesumicchācāro- ayaṃ, bhikkhave, micchākammanto. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sammākammanto? Sammākammantaṃpahaṃ, bhikkhave, dvāyaṃ vadāmi- atthi, bhikkhave, sammākammanto sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko; atthi, bhikkhave, sammākammanto ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sammākammanto sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī- ayaṃ, bhikkhave, sammākammanto sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sammākammanto ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo? Yā kho, bhikkhave, ariyacittassa anāsavacittassa ariyamaggasamaṅgino ariyamaggaṃ bhāvayato tīhi kāyaduccaritehi ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī- ayaṃ, bhikkhave, sammākammanto ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. So micchākammantassa pahānāya vāyamati, sammākammantassa upasampadāya; svāssa hoti sammāvāyāmo. So sato micchākammantaṃ pajahati, sato sammākammantaṃ upasampajja viharati; sāssa hoti sammāsati. Itiyime tayo dhammā sammākammantaṃ anuparidhāvanti anuparivattanti, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati.

140. “Tatra, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Kathañca, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti? Micchā-ājīvaṃ ‘micchā-ājīvo’ti pajānāti, sammā-ājīvaṃ ‘sammā-ājīvo’ti pajānāti; sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, micchā-ājīvo? Kuhanā, lapanā, nemittikatā, nippesikatā, lābhena lābhaṃ nijigīsanaṭā ᅒ- ayaṃ, bhikkhave, micchā-ājīvo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sammā-ājīvo? Sammā-ājīvaṃpahaṃ, bhikkhave (3.0120), dvāyaṃ vadāmi- atthi, bhikkhave, sammā-ājīvo sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko; atthi, bhikkhave, sammā-ājīvo

jīvo ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sammā-ājīvo sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṃ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvikaṃ kappeti- ayaṃ, bhikkhave, sammā-ājīvo sāsavo puññabhāgiyo upadhivepakko. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sammā-ājīvo ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo? Yā kho, bhikkhave, ariyacittassa anāsavacittassa ariyamaggasamaṅgino ariyamaggaṃ bhāvayato micchā-ājīvā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī- ayaṃ, bhikkhave, sammā-ājīvo ariyo anāsavo lokuttaro maggaṅgo. So micchā-ājīvassa pahānāya vāyamati, sammā-ājīvassa upasampadāya; svāssa hoti sammāvāyāmo. So sato micchā-ājīvaṃ pajahati, sato sammā-ājīvaṃ upasampajja viharati; sāssa hoti sammāsati. Itiyime tayo dhammā sammā-ājīvaṃ anuparidhāvanti anuparivattanti, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati.

141. “Tatra, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Kathañca, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti? Sammādiṭṭhiss, bhikkhave, sammāsaṅkappo pahoti, sammāsaṅkappassa sammāvācā pahoti, sammāvācassa sammākammanto pahoti, sammākammantassa sammā-ājīvo pahoti, sammā-ājīvassa sammāvāyāmo pahoti, sammāvāyāmassa sammāsati pahoti, sammāsatisa sammāsamādhi pahoti, sammāsamādhissa sammāñāṇaṃ pahoti, sammāñāṇassa sammāvimutti pahoti. Iti kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato sekkho §, dasaṅgasamannāgato arahā hoti. (tatrapi sammāñāṇena aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā vigatā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti).

142. “Tatra, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti. Kathañca, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi pubbaṅgamā hoti? Sammādiṭṭhissa, bhikkhave, micchādiṭṭhi nijjiṇṇā hoti. Ye ca micchādiṭṭhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti te (3.0 cassa nijjiṇṇā honti. Sammādiṭṭhipaccayā aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti. Sammāsaṅkappassa, bhikkhave, micchāsaṅkappo nijjiṇṇo hoti ...pe... sammāvācassa, bhikkhave, micchāvācā nijjiṇṇā hoti... sammākammantassa, bhikkhave, micchākammanto nijjiṇṇo hoti... sammā-ājīvassa, bhikkhave, micchā-ājīvo nijjiṇṇo hoti... sammāvāyāmassa, bhikkhave, micchāvāyāmo nijjiṇṇo hoti... sammāsatisa, bhikkhave, micchāsati nijjiṇṇā hoti... sammāsamādhissa, bhikkhave, micchāsamādhi nijjiṇṇo hoti... sammāñāṇassa, bhikkhave, micchāñāṇaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ hoti... sammāvimuttassa, bhikkhave, micchāvimutti nijjiṇṇā hoti. Ye ca micchāvimuttipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti. Sammāvimuttipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

“Iti kho, bhikkhave, vīsati kusalapakkhā, vīsati akusalapakkhā- mahācattārīsako dhammapariyāyo pavattito appaṭivattiyo samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ.

143. “Yo hi koci, bhikkhave, samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā imaṃ mahācattārīsakaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ garahitabbaṃ paṭikkositabbaṃ maññeyya tassa diṭṭheva dhamme dasasahadhammikā vādānuvādā gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchanti- sammādiṭṭhiṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati, ye ca micchādiṭṭhī samaṇabrāhmaṇā te bhoto pujjā, te

bhoto pāsaṃsā; sammāsaṅkappaṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati, ye ca micchāsaṅkappā samaṇabrāhmaṇā te bhoto pujjā, te bhoto pāsaṃsā; sammāvācaṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati ...pe... sammākammantaṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati... sammā-ājīvaṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati... sammāvāyāmaṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati... sammāsatiṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati... sammāsamādhiṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati... sammāñāṇaṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati ... sammāvimuttiṃ ce bhavaṃ garahati, ye ca micchāvimuttī samaṇabrāhmaṇā te bhoto pujjā, te bhoto pāsaṃsā. Yo koci, bhikkhave, samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā imaṃ mahācattārīsakaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ garahitabbaṃ paṭikkositabbaṃ maññeyya tassa diṭṭheva dhamme ime dasasahadhammikā vādānuvādā gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchanti. Yepi te, bhikkhave, ahesuṃ okkalā vassa-bhaññā § ahetuvādā akiriyavādā natthikavādā tepi mahācattārīsakaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ na garahitabbaṃ (3.0122) napaṭikkositabbaṃ amaññiṃsu §. Taṃ kissa hetu? Nindābyārosa-upārambhayaṃ”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Mahācattārīsakasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ sattamaṃ.

8. Ānāpānassatisuttaṃ

144. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati pubbārāme migāramātupāsāde sambahulehi abhiññātehi abhiññātehi therehi sāvakehi saddhiṃ- āyasmatā ca sārīputtena āyasmatā ca mahāmoggallānena § āyasmatā ca mahākassapena āyasmatā ca mahākaccāyanena āyasmatā ca mahākoṭṭhikena āyasmatā ca mahākappinena āyasmatā ca mahācundena āyasmatā ca anuruddhena āyasmatā ca revatena āyasmatā ca ānandena, aññehi ca abhiññātehi abhiññātehi therehi sāvakehi saddhiṃ.

Tena kho pana samayena therā bhikkhū nave bhikkhū ovadanti anusāsanti. Appekacce therā bhikkhū dasapi bhikkhū ovadanti anusāsanti, appekacce therā bhikkhū vīsampi bhikkhū ovadanti anusāsanti, appekacce therā bhikkhū tiṃsampi bhikkhū ovadanti anusāsanti, appekacce therā bhikkhū cattārīsampi bhikkhū ovadanti anusāsanti. Te ca navā bhikkhū therehi bhikkhūhi ovadiyamānā anusāsiyamānā uḷāraṃ pubbenāparaṃ visesaṃ jānanti §.

145. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā tadahuposathe pannarase pavāraṇāya puṇṇāya puṇṇamāya rattiyā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto abbhokāse nisinno hoti. Atha kho bhagavā tuṇhībhūtaṃ tuṇhībhūtaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ anuviloketvā bhikkhū āmantesi- “āraddhosmi, bhikkhave, imāya paṭipadāya; āraddhacittosmi, bhikkhave, imāya paṭipadāya. Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhīyyosomattāya vīriyaṃ ārabhatha appattassa pattiyā, anadhigatassa adhigamāya (3.0123), asacchikata tassa sacchikiriyāya. Idhevāhaṃ sāvatthiyaṃ komudiṃ cātumāsiniṃ āgamessāmi”ti. Assosuṃ kho jānapadā bhikkhū- “bhagavā kira tattheva sāvatthiyaṃ komudiṃ cātumāsiniṃ āgamessati”ti. Te jānapadā bhikkhū sāvatthiṃ § osaranti

bhagavantam dassanāya. Te ca kho therā bhikkhū bhiyyosomattāya nave bhikkhū ovadanti anusāsanti. Appekacce therā bhikkhū dasapi bhikkhū ovadanti anusāsanti, appekacce therā bhikkhū vīsampi bhikkhū ovadanti anusāsanti, appekacce therā bhikkhū tiṃsampi bhikkhū ovadanti anusāsanti, appekacce therā bhikkhū cattārīsampi bhikkhū ovadanti anusāsanti. Te ca navā bhikkhū therehi bhikkhūhi ovadiyamānā anusāsiyamānā uḷāraṃ pubbenāparaṃ viśesaṃ jānanti.

146. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā tadahuposathe pannarase komudiyā cātumāsiniyā puṇṇāya puṇṇamāya rattiyā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto abbhokāse nisinno hoti. Atha kho bhagavā tuṇhībhūtaṃ tuṇhībhūtaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ anuviloketvā bhikkhū āmantesi- “apalāpāyaṃ, bhikkhave, parisā; nippalāpāyaṃ, bhikkhave, parisā; suddhā sāre § patiṭṭhitā. Tathārūpo ayaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhusaṅgho; tathārūpā ayaṃ, bhikkhave, parisā yathārūpā parisā āhuneyyā pāhuneyyā dakkhiṇeyyā añjalikaraṇīyā anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa. Tathārūpo ayaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhusaṅgho; tathārūpā ayaṃ, bhikkhave, parisā yathārūpā parisā appaṃ dinnam bahu hoti, bahu dinnam bahutaraṃ. Tathārūpo ayaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhusaṅgho; tathārūpā ayaṃ, bhikkhave, parisā yathārūpā parisā dullabhā dassanāya lokassa. Tathārūpo ayaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhusaṅgho; tathārūpā ayaṃ, bhikkhave, parisā yathārūpaṃ parisam alaṃ yojanagaṇanāni dassanāya gantum puṭosenāpi” §.

147. “Santi, bhikkhave, bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṅghe arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasamaṃyojanā sammadaññāvimuttā- evarūpāpi, bhikkhave, santi bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṅghe (3.0124). Santi, bhikkhave, bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṅghe pañcanaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tattha parinibbāyino anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā- evarūpāpi, bhikkhave, santi bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṅghe. Santi, bhikkhave, bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṅghe tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmino sakideva § imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karissanti- evarūpāpi, bhikkhave, santi bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṅghe. Santi, bhikkhave, bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṅghe tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā

avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā- evarūpāpi, bhikkhave, santi bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṅghe.

“Santi, bhikkhave, bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṅghe catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti- evarūpāpi, bhikkhave, santi bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṅghe. Santi, bhikkhave, bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṅghe catunnaṃ sammappadhānānaṃ bhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti ...pe... catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ... pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ... pañcannaṃ balānaṃ... sattannaṃ bojjaṅgānaṃ... ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa bhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti- evarūpāpi, bhikkhave, santi bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṅghe. Santi, bhikkhave, bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṅghe mettābhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti... karuṇābhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti... muditābhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti... upekkhābhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti... asubhabhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti... aniccasaññābhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti- evarūpāpi, bhikkhave, santi bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṅghe. Santi, bhikkhave, bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṅghe ānāpānassatibhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti. Ānāpānassati, bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Ānāpānassati, bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulikatā cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti. Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulikatā satta bojjaṅge paripūrenti. Satta bojjaṅgā bhāvitā bahulikatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti.

148. “Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati kathaṃ bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suñṇāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujjuṃ (3.0125) kāyaṃ pañidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati satova § passasati.

“Dīghaṃ vā assasanto ‘dīghaṃ assasāmī’ti pajānāti, dīghaṃ vā passasanto ‘dīghaṃ passasāmī’ti pajānāti; rassaṃ vā assasanto ‘rassaṃ assasāmī’ti pajānāti, rassaṃ vā passasanto ‘rassaṃ passasāmī’ti pajānāti; ‘sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati.

“‘Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘pītipaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘sukhapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘sukhapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati.

“‘Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘cittapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘samādahaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘samādahaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati.

“‘Aniccānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘aniccānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘virāgānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘virāgānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘nirodhānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘nirodhānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati.

sikkhati; ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati evaṃ bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisamsā.

149. “Kathaṃ (3.0126) bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati kathaṃ bahulikatā cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti? Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu dīghaṃ vā assasanto ‘dīghaṃ assasāmī’ti pajānāti, dīghaṃ vā passasanto ‘dīghaṃ passasāmī’ti pajānāti; rassaṃ vā assasanto ‘rassaṃ assasāmī’ti pajānāti, rassaṃ vā passasanto ‘rassaṃ passasāmī’ti pajānāti; ‘sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; kāye kāyānupassī, bhikkhave, tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Kāyesu kāyaññatarāhaṃ, bhikkhave, evaṃ vadāmi yadidaṃ- assāsapassāsā. Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, kāye kāyānupassī tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

“Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ‘pītipaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘pītipaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘sukhapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘sukhapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; vedanāsu vedanānupassī, bhikkhave, tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Vedanāsu vedanāññatarāhaṃ, bhikkhave, evaṃ vadāmi yadidaṃ- assāsapassāsānaṃ sādhukaṃ manasikāraṃ. Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, vedanāsu vedanānupassī tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

“Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ‘cittapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘cittapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘samādahaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘samādahaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘vimocayaṃ (3.0127) cittaṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; citte cittānupassī, bhikkhave, tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Nāhaṃ, bhikkhave, muṭṭhasatissa asampajānassa ānāpānassatiṃ vadāmi. Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, citte cittānupassī tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

“Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ‘aniccānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘aniccānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘virāgānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘virāgānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘nirodhānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘nirodhānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; dhammesu dhammānupassī, bhikkhave, tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā

vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. So yaṃ taṃ abhijjhādomanassānaṃ pahānaṃ taṃ paññāya disvā sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhitā hoti. Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, dhammesu dhammānupassī tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhu viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

“Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati evaṃ bahulikatā cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti.

150. “Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā kathaṃ bahulikatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti? Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ, upaṭṭhitāssa tasmिṃ samaye sati hoti asammutṭhā §. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno upaṭṭhitā sati hoti asammutṭhā, satisambojjhaṅgo tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti. Satisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, satisambojjhaṅgo tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“So tathāsato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinati pavicayati § parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjati. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tathāsato viharanto (3.0128) taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinati pavicayati parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjati, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“Tassa taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinato pavicayato parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjato āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinato pavicayato parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjato āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“Āraddhavīriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno āraddhavīriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā, pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“Pītimanassa kāyopi passambhati, cittampi passambhati. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pītimanassa kāyopi passambhati, cittampi passambhati, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“Passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati, samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“So tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhitā hoti. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhitā hoti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ

tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

151. “Yasmiṃ (3.0129) samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vedanāsu ...pe... citte... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhi-jjhādomanassaṃ, upaṭṭhitāssa tasmiṃ samaye sati hoti asammuṭṭhā. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno upaṭṭhitā sati hoti asammuṭṭhā, satisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, satisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, satisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“So tathāsato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinati pavicayati parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjati. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tathāsato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinati pavicayati parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjati, dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“Tassa taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinato pavicayato parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjato āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinato pavicayato parivīmaṃsaṃ āpajjato āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

bhikkhuno āradhāvīriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā, pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti, pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“Pītimanassa kāyopi passambhati, cittampi passambhati. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pītimanassa kāyopi passambhati, cittampi passambhati, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti, passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“Passaddhakāyassa (3.0130) sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti, samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“So tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhitā hoti. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhitā hoti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, cattāro sati-paṭṭhānā evaṃ bahulīkatā satta sambojjhaṅge paripūrenti.

152. “Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā kathaṃ bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti ...pe... vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti... pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti... passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti... samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā evaṃ bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti” ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Ānāpānassatisuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Kāyagatāsatisuttaṃ

153. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkantānaṃ upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ aya-mantarākathā (3.0131) udapādi- “acchariyaṃ, āvuso, abbhutaṃ, āvuso! Yāva-ñcidaṃ tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena kāyagatā-sati § bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahapphalā vuttā mahānisaṃsā” ti. Ayañca hidaṃ tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ antarākathā vipakatā hoti, atha kho bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ

paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena upaṭṭhānasālā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “kāya nuttha, bhikkhave, eta- rahi kathāya sannisinnā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakatā”ti? “Idha, bhante, amhākaṃ pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkantānaṃ upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ sannisi- nnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi- ‘acchariyaṃ, āvuso, abbhutaṃ, āvuso! Yāvañcidaṃ tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsa- mbuddhena kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahapphalā vuttā mahānisaṃsā”ti. Ayaṃ kho no, bhante, antarākathā vippakatā, atha bhagavā anuppatto”ti.

154. “Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, kāyagatāsati kathaṃ bahulīkatā maha- pphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhama- lato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati satova passasati; dīghaṃ vā assasanto ‘dīghaṃ assasāmi’ti pajānāti, dīghaṃ vā passasanto ‘dīghaṃ passasā- mi’ti pajānāti; rassaṃ vā assasanto ‘rassaṃ assasāmi’ti pajānāti, rassaṃ vā passasanto ‘rassaṃ passasāmi’ti pajānāti; ‘sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmi’ti sikkhati, ‘sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmi’ti sikkhati; ‘passambhayaṃ kāyasa- ṅkhāraṃ assasissāmi’ti sikkhati, ‘passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissā- mi’ti sikkhati. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato ye geha- sitā § sarasaṅkappā te pahiyanti. Tesam pahānā ajjhattameva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti § samādhiyati. Evaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ § bhāveti.

“Puna (3.0132) caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu gacchanto vā ‘gacchāmi’ti pajā- nāti, ṭhito vā ‘ṭhitomhī’ti pajānāti, nisinno vā ‘nisinnomhī’ti pajānāti, sayāno vā ‘sayā- nomhī’ti pajānāti. Yathā yathā vā panassa kāyo paṇihito hoti, tathā tathā naṃ pajā- nāti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato ye gehasitā sarasa- ṅkappā te pahiyanti. Tesam pahānā ajjhattameva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhiyati. Evampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samiñjite pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṅghā- ṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakaṃme sampajānakārī hoti, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṅhībhāve sampajānakārī hoti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahita- ttassa viharato ye gehasitā sarasaṅkappā te pahiyanti. Tesam pahānā ajjhatta- meva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhiyati. Evampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu imameva kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantaṃ pūraṃ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati- ‘atthi imasmim kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nhāru § aṭṭhi aṭṭhi- miñjaṃ vakkhaṃ hadayaṃ yakanāṃ kilomakāṃ pihakāṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ anta- guṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttan’ti.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ubhatomukhā putoḷi § pūrā nānāvihitassa dhaññassa,

seyyathidaṃ- sālīnaṃ vīhīnaṃ muggānaṃ māsānaṃ tilānaṃ taṇḍulānaṃ, tamenāṃ cakkhumā puriso muñcitvā paccavekkheyya- ‘ime sālī ime vīhī ime muggā ime māsā ime tilā ime taṇḍulā’ti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu imameva kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantaṃ pūraṃ (3.0133) nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati- ‘atthi imasmiṃ kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nhāru aṭṭhi aṭṭhimiñjaṃ vakkhaṃ hadayaṃ yakanāṃ kilomakaṃ pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antaṅgaṃ udariyaṃ karīsaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttan’ti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato ye gehasitā sarasaṅkappā te pahiyanti. Tesāṃ pahānā ajjhattameva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhīyati. Evampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu imameva kāyaṃ yathāṭṭhitaṃ yathāpaṇihitaṃ dhātuso paccavekkhati- ‘atthi imasmiṃ kāye pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejo dhātu vāyodhātū’ti.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā gāviṃ vadhitvā catumahāpathe § bilaso vibhajitvā § nisinno assa; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu imameva kāyaṃ yathāṭṭhitaṃ yathāpaṇihitaṃ dhātuso paccavekkhati- ‘atthi imasmiṃ kāye pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejo dhātu vāyodhātū’ti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato ye gehasitā sarasaṅkappā te pahiyanti. Tesāṃ pahānā ajjhattameva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhīyati. Evampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu seyyathāpi passeyya sarīraṃ sivathikāya § chaḍḍitaṃ ekāhamataṃ vā dvīhamataṃ vā tīhamataṃ vā uddhumātakaṃ vinīlakaṃ vipubbakajātaṃ. So imameva kāyaṃ upasaṃharati- ‘ayampi kho kāyo evaṃ dhammo evaṃ bhāvī evaṃ anatīto’ti §. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato ye gehasitā sarasaṅkappā te pahiyanti. Tesāṃ pahānā ajjhattameva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhīyati. Evampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti.

“Puna (3.0134) caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu seyyathāpi passeyya sarīraṃ sivathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ kākehi vā khajjamānaṃ kulalehi vā khajjamānaṃ gijjhehi vā khajjamānaṃ kaṅkehi vā khajjamānaṃ sunakhehi vā khajjamānaṃ byagghehi vā khajjamānaṃ dīpīhi vā khajjamānaṃ siṅgālehi vā § khajjamānaṃ vividhehi vā pāṇakajātehi khajjamānaṃ. So imameva kāyaṃ upasaṃharati- ‘ayampi kho kāyo evaṃ dhammo evaṃ bhāvī evaṃ anatīto’ti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ...pe... evampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu seyyathāpi passeyya sarīraṃ sivathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ aṭṭhikasāṅkhalikaṃ samaṃsalohitaṃ nhārusambandhaṃ ...pe... aṭṭhikasāṅkhalikaṃ nimmaṃsalohitamakkhitaṃ nhārusambandhaṃ ...pe... aṭṭhikasāṅkhalikaṃ apagatamaṃsalohitaṃ nhārusambandhaṃ ...pe... aṭṭhikāni apagatasambandhāni § disāvidisāvikkhittāni § aññena hatthaṭṭhikaṃ aññena pādaṭṭhikaṃ aññena goppakaṭṭhikaṃ § aññena jaṅghaṭṭhikaṃ aññena ūruṭṭhikaṃ aññena kaṭṭhikaṃ § aññena phāsukaṭṭhikaṃ aññena piṭṭhiṭṭhikaṃ aññena khandha-

ṭṭhikaṃ aññaṃ gīvaṭṭhikaṃ aññaṃ hanukaṭṭhikaṃ aññaṃ dantaṭṭhikaṃ aññaṃ sīsakaṭṭhikaṃ §. So imameva kāyaṃ upasaṃharati- ‘ayampi kho kāyo evaṃ dhammo evaṃbhāvī evaṃ-anatīto’ti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ...pe... evampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu seyyathāpi passeyya sarīraṃ sivathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ- aṭṭhikāni setāni saṅkhavaṇṇapaṭibhāgāni § ...pe... aṭṭhikāni puñjakiṭṭhāni terovassikāni ...pe... aṭṭhikāni pūtīni cuṇṇakajātāni. So imameva kāyaṃ upasaṃharati- ‘ayampi kho kāyo evaṃdhammo evaṃbhāvī evaṃ-anatīto’ti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ...pe... evampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti.

155. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi ...pe... paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So imameva kāyaṃ vivekajena pītisukhena abhisandeti (3.0135) parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa vivekajena pītisukhena apphuṭaṃ hoti. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, dakkho nhāpako § vā nhāpakantevāsī vā kaṃsathāle nhānīyacuṇṇāni § ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ sanneyya, sāyaṃ nhānīyapiṇḍi § snehānugatā snehaparetā santarabāhirā phuṭā snehena na ca pagghariṇi; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu imameva kāyaṃ vivekajena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati; nāssa

kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa vivekajena pītisukhena apphuṭaṃ hoti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ...pe... evampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ...pe... dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So imameva kāyaṃ samādhijena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati; nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa samādhijena pītisukhena apphuṭaṃ hoti. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, udakarahado gambhīro ubbhidodako §. Tassa nevassa puratthimāya disāya udakassa āyamukhaṃ na pacchimāya disāya udakassa āyamukhaṃ na uttarāya disāya udakassa āyamukhaṃ na dakkhiṇāya disāya udakassa āyamukhaṃ; devo ca na kālena kālaṃ sammā dhāraṃ anuppaveccheyya; atha kho tamhāva udakarahadā sītā vāridhārā ubbhijjivā tameva udakarahadaṃ sītena vārinā abhisandeyya parisandeyya paripūreyya paripphareyya, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato udakarahadassa sītena vārinā apphuṭaṃ assa; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu imameva kāyaṃ samādhijena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa samādhijena pītisukhena apphuṭaṃ hoti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ...pe... evampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā ...pe... tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So imameva kāyaṃ nippītikena sukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa nippītikena sukhena apphuṭaṃ hoti. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, uppalinīyaṃ vā padumīniyaṃ vā puṇḍarīkinīyaṃ vā appekaccāni uppālāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarīkāni vā (3.0136) udake jātāni udake saṃvaḍḍhāni udakānuggatāni antonimuggaposīni, tāni yāva caggā yāva ca mūlā sītena vārinā abhisannāni parisannāni § paripūrāni paripphuṭāni, nāssa § kiñci sabbāvataṃ uppālānaṃ vā padumānaṃ vā puṇḍarīkānaṃ vā sītena vārinā apphuṭaṃ assa; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu imameva kāyaṃ nippītikena sukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa nippītikena sukhena apphuṭaṃ hoti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ...pe... evampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā ...pe... catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So imameva kāyaṃ parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena pharivā nisinno hoti; nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena apphuṭaṃ hoti. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso odātena vatthena sasīsaṃ pārupitvā nisinno assa, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa odātena vatthena apphuṭaṃ assa; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu imameva kāyaṃ parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena pharivā nisinno hoti, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena apphuṭaṃ hoti. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato ye gehasītā sarasaṅkappā te pahīyanti. Tesam pahānā ajjhattameva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati, sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhiyati. Evampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāyagatāsatiṃ bhāveti.

156. “Yassa kassaci, bhikkhave, kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulikatā, antogadhāvāssa § kusalā dhammā ye keci vijjābhāgiyā. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yassa kassaci mahāsamuddo cetasā phuṭo, antogadhāvāssa kunnadiyo yā kāci samu-

ddaṅgamā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulīkatā, antogadhāvāssa kusalā dhammā ye keci vijjābhāgiyā.

“Yassa kassaci, bhikkhave, kāyagatāsati abhāvitā abahulīkatā, labhati tassa māro otāraṃ, labhati tassa māro ārammaṇaṃ §. Seyyathāpi (3.0137), bhikkhave, puriso garukaṃ silāguḷaṃ allamattikāpuñje pakkhipeyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, api nu taṃ garukaṃ silāguḷaṃ allamattikāpuñje labhetha otāraṃ”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati abhāvitā abahulīkatā, labhati tassa māro otāraṃ, labhati tassa māro ārammaṇaṃ. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sukkaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ koḷāpaṃ §; atha puriso āgaccheyya uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya- ‘aggiṃ abhinibbattessāmi, tejo pātukarissāmi’ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, api nu so puriso amuṃ sukkaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ koḷāpaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimanthento § aggiṃ abhinibbatteyya, tejo pātukareyyā”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati abhāvitā abahulīkatā, labhati tassa māro otāraṃ, labhati tassa māro ārammaṇaṃ. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, udakamaṇiko ritto tuccho ādhāre ṭhapito; atha puriso āgaccheyya udakabhāraṃ ādāya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, api nu so puriso labhetha udakassa nikkhepanaṃ”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati abhāvitā abahulīkatā, labhati tassa māro otāraṃ, labhati tassa māro ārammaṇaṃ”.

157. “Yassa kassaci, bhikkhave, kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulīkatā, na tassa labhati māro otāraṃ, na tassa labhati māro ārammaṇaṃ. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso lahukaṃ suttaguḷaṃ sabbasāramaye aggaḷaphalake pakkhipeyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, api nu so puriso taṃ lahukaṃ suttaguḷaṃ sabbasāramaye aggaḷaphalake labhetha otāraṃ”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulīkatā, na tassa labhati māro otāraṃ, na tassa labhati māro ārammaṇaṃ. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, allaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ §; atha puriso āgaccheyya uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya- ‘aggiṃ abhinibbattessāmi, tejo pātukarissāmi’ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, api nu so puriso amuṃ allaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimanthento aggiṃ abhinibbatteyya, tejo pātukareyyā”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave (3.0138), yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulīkatā, na tassa labhati māro otāraṃ, na tassa labhati māro ārammaṇaṃ. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, udakamaṇiko pūro udakassa samatittiko kākapeyyo ādhāre ṭhapito; atha puriso āgaccheyya udakabhāraṃ ādāya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, api nu so puriso labhetha udakassa nikkhepanaṃ”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulīkatā, na tassa labhati māro otāraṃ, na tassa labhati māro ārammaṇaṃ”.

158. “Yassa kassaci, bhikkhave, kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulīkatā, so yassa yassa abhiññāsacchikaraṇiyassa dhammassa cittaṃ abhininnāmeti abhiññāsacchikiriyāya, ta tatre sakkhibhabbataṃ pāpuṇāti sati sati-āyatane. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, udakamaṇiko pūro udakassa samatittiko kākapeyyo ādhāre ṭhapito. Tamaṃ balavā puriso yato yato āviñcheyya, āgaccheyya udakaṃ”ti? “Evaṃ,

bhante”. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulīkatā so, yassa yassa abhiññāsacchikaraṇiyassa dhammassa cittaṃ abhininnāmeti abhiññāsacchikiriyāya, tatra tatreva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati sati-āyatane. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, same bhūmibhāge caturassā pokkharaṇi § assa āḷibandhā pūrā udakassa samatittikā kākapeyyā. Tamenam balavā puriso yato yato āḷiṃ muñceyya āgaccheyya udakan”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulīkatā, so yassa yassa abhiññāsacchikaraṇiyassa dhammassa cittaṃ abhininnāmeti abhiññāsacchikiriyāya, tatra tatreva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati sati-āyatane. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, subhūmiyam catumahāpathe ājaññaratho yutto assa ṭhito odhastapatodo §; tamenam dakkho yoggācariyo assadammasārathi abhiruhitvā vāmena hatthena rasmiyo gahetvā dakkhiṇena hatthena patodaṃ gahetvā yenicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ sāreyyāpi (3.0139) paccāsāreyyāpi; evameva kho, bhikkhave, yassa kassaci kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulīkatā, so yassa yassa abhiññāsacchikaraṇiyassa dhammassa cittaṃ abhininnāmeti abhiññāsacchikiriyāya, tatra tatreva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati sati-āyatane”.

159. “Kāyagatāya, bhikkhave, satiyā āsevitāya bhāvitāya bahulīkatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāraddhāya dasānisamsā pāṭikaṅkhā. Aratiratisaho hoti, na ca taṃ arati sahati, uppannam aratiṃ abhibhuyya viharati.

“Bhayabheravasaho hoti, na ca taṃ bhayabheravam sahati, uppannam bhayabheravam abhibhuyya viharati.

“Khamo hoti sītassa uṇhassa jighacchāya pipāsāya ḍaṃsamakasavātātapasārisapasamphassānam duruttānam durāgatānam vacanapathānam, uppannam sārīrikānam vedanānam dukkhānam tibbānam kharānam kaṭukānam asātānam amanāpānam pāṇaharānam adhivāsakajātiko hoti.

“Catunnam jhānānam ābhicetasikānam diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānam nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī.

“So anekavihitam iddhividham paccānubhoti. Ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhāvam ...pe... yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti.

“Dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇāti dibbe ca mānuse ca, ye dūre santike ca ...pe....

“Parasattānam parapuggalānam cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti. Sarāgam vā cittaṃ ‘sarāgam cittaṃ’ti pajānāti, vītarāgam vā cittaṃ ...pe... sadosam vā cittaṃ... vītadosam vā cittaṃ... samoham vā cittaṃ... vītamoham vā cittaṃ... saṃkhittam vā cittaṃ... vikkhittam vā cittaṃ... mahaggatam vā cittaṃ... amahaggatam vā cittaṃ... sa-uttaram vā cittaṃ... anuttaram vā cittaṃ... samāhitam vā cittaṃ... asamāhitam vā cittaṃ... vimuttam vā cittaṃ... avimuttam vā cittaṃ ‘avimuttam cittaṃ’-ti pajānāti.

“So anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati, seyyathidaṃ- ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo ...pe... iti sākāram sa-uddesam anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati.

“Dibbena (3.0140) cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati

cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe, sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti.

“Āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati.

“Kāyagatāya, bhikkhave, satiyā āsevitāya bhāvitāya bahulikatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāradhāya ime dasānisamsā pāṭikāñkhā”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Kāyagatāsatisuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ navamaṃ.

10. Saṅkhārupapattisuttaṃ

160. Evaṃ me sutamaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosamaṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca- “saṅkhārupapattiṃ § vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosamaṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca-

161. “Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena samannāgato hoti, sutena samannāgato hoti, cāgena samannāgato hoti, paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa evamaṃ hoti- ‘aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā khattiyamahāsālānaṃ

§ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ'ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca viḥārā § ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā (3.0142) tatrupalāyā § saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalāyā saṃvattati.

162. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena samannāgato hoti, sutena samannāgato hoti, cāgena samannāgato hoti, paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti- ‘aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ ...pe... gahapatimahāsālānaṃ § saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ'ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca viḥārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrupalāyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalāyā saṃvattati.

163. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena samannāgato hoti, sutena samannāgato hoti, cāgena samannāgato hoti, paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutāṃ hoti- ‘cātumahārājikā § devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā'ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti- ‘aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ'ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca viḥārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrupalāyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalāyā saṃvattati.

164. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena samannāgato hoti, sutena samannāgato hoti, cāgena samannāgato hoti, paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutāṃ hoti- tāvatimsā devā ...pe... yāmā devā... tusitā devā... nimmānaratī devā... paranimmitavasavattī devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā'ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti- ‘aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ'ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca viḥārā ca evaṃ (3.0142) bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrupalāyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalāyā saṃvattati.

165. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena samannāgato hoti, sutena samannāgato hoti, cāgena samannāgato hoti, paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutāṃ hoti- ‘sahasso brahmā dīghāyuko vaṇṇavā sukhabahulo'ti. Sahasso, bhikkhave, brahmā saḥasilokadhātuṃ § pharivā adhimuccitvā § viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā tepi pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, cakkhumā puriso ekaṃ āmaṇḍaṃ hatthe karitvā paccavekkheyya; evameva kho, bhikkhave, saḥasso brahmā saḥasilokadhātuṃ pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā tepi pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati. Tassa evaṃ hoti- ‘aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā saḥassassa brahmuno saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ'ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca viḥārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrupalāyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalāyā saṃvattati.

166. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena

samannāgato hoti, sutena... cāgena... paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti- dvisahasso brahmā ...pe... tisahasso brahmā... catusahasso brahmā... pañcasahasso brahmā dīghāyuko vaṇṇavā sukhabahuloti. Pañcasahasso, bhikkhave, brahmā pañcasahassilokadhātuṃ pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā tepi pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, cakkhumā puriso pañca āmaṇḍāni hatthe karitvā paccavekkheyya; evameva kho, bhikkhave, pañcasahasso brahmā pañcasahassilokadhātuṃ pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā tepi pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati. Tassa evam hoti- ‘aho vatāham kāyassa bheda param maraṇā pañcasahassassa brahmuno sahabyataṃ upapajjeyyan’ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa (3.0143) te saṅkhārā ca viharā ca evam bhāvitā evam bahulikatā tatrupalāpattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalāpattiyā saṃvattati.

167. “Puna caparam, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena samannāgato hoti, sutena... cāgena... paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti- ‘dasahasso brahmā dīghāyuko vaṇṇavā sukhabahulo’ti. Dasahasso, bhikkhave, brahmā dasahassilokadhātuṃ pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā tepi pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, maṇi veḷuriyo subho jātimā aṭṭhamso superikammakato paṇḍukambale nikkhitto bhāsate ca tapate ca § virocate ca; evameva kho, bhikkhave, dasahasso brahmā dasahassilokadhātuṃ pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā tepi pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati. Tassa evam hoti- ‘aho vatāham kāyassa bheda param maraṇā dasahassassa brahmuno sahabyataṃ upapajjeyyan’ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca viharā ca evam bhāvitā evam bahulikatā tatrupalāpattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalāpattiyā saṃvattati.

168. “Puna caparam, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena... sutena... cāgena... paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti- ‘sahasasso brahmā dīghāyuko vaṇṇavā sukhabahulo’ti. Sahasasso, bhikkhave, brahmā sahasassilokadhātuṃ pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā tepi pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, nikkham jambonadam § dakkhakammāraputta-ukkāmasukusalasampahaṭṭham paṇḍukambale nikkhitaṃ bhāsate ca tapate ca virocate ca; evameva kho, bhikkhave, sahasasso brahmā sahasassilokadhātuṃ pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā tepi pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati. Tassa evam hoti- ‘aho vatāham kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sahasassassa brahmuno sahabyataṃ upapajjeyyan’ti (3.0144). So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca viharā ca evam bhāvitā evam bahulikatā tatrupalāpattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalāpattiyā saṃvattati.

169. “Puna caparam, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena... sutena... cāgena... paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti- ābhā devā

...pe... parittābhā devā... appamāṇābhā devā... ābhassarā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulāti. Tassa evaṃ hoti- ‘aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā ābhassarānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan’ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca viḥārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattati.

170. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena ... sutena... cāgena... paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti- parittasubhā devā ...pe... appamāṇasubhā devā... subhakiṇhā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulāti. Tassa evaṃ hoti- ‘aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā subhakiṇhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan’ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca viḥārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattati.

171. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena ... sutena... cāgena... paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti- vehapphalā devā ...pe... avihā devā... atappā devā... sudassā devā... sudassī devā... akaniṭṭhā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulāti. Tassa evaṃ hoti- ‘aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā akaniṭṭhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan’ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca viḥārā (3.0145) ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattati.

172. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena ... sutena... cāgena... paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti- ‘ākāsānañcāyatanūpagā devā dīghāyukā ciraṭṭhitikā sukhabahulā’ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti- ‘aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā ākāsānañcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan’ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca viḥārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattati.

173. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena ... sutena... cāgena... paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti- ‘viññāṇañcāyatanūpagā devā dīghāyukā ciraṭṭhitikā sukhabahulā’ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti- ‘aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā viññāṇañcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyan’ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca viḥārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikatā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrupalattiyā saṃvattati.

174. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena ... sutena... cāgena... paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa sutam hoti- ākiñcaññāyatanūpagā devā ...pe... nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpagā devā dīghāyukā ciraṭṭhitikā sukhabahulāti. Tassa evaṃ hoti- ‘aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā

nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ'ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa te saṅkhārā ca viḥārā ca evaṃ bhāvitā evaṃ bahulikātā tatrūpapattiyā saṃvattanti. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tatrūpapattiyā saṃvattati.

175. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhāya samannāgato hoti, sīlena... sutena... cāgena... paññāya samannāgato hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti (3.0146)– ‘aho vatāhaṃ āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyaṃ'ti. So āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu na katthaci upapajja-ti”ti §.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Saṅkhārūpapattisuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dasamaṃ.

Anupadavaggo niṭṭhito dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Anupāda-sodhana-porisadhammo, sevītabba-bahudhātu-vibhatti;
buddhassa kittināma-cattārīsena, ānāpāno kāyagato upapatti

§.

3. Suññatavaggo

1. Cūḷasuññatasuttaṃ

176. Evaṃ (3.0147) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyā viharati pubbārāme migāramātupāsāde. Atha kho āyasmā ānando sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ekamidaṃ, bhante, samayaṃ bhagavā sakkesu viharati nagarakaṃ nāma sakyānaṃ nigamo. Tattha me, bhante, bhagavato sammukhā suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ- ‘suññatāvihārenāhaṃ, ānanda, etarahi bahulaṃ viharāmi’ti. Kacci me, bhante, suttantaṃ suggahitaṃ sumanasikataṃ sūpadhāriṇ’ti? “Taggha te etaṃ, ānanda, suttantaṃ suggahitaṃ sumanasikataṃ sūpadhāritaṃ. Pubbepāhaṃ §, ānanda, etarahipi § suññatāvihārena bahulaṃ viharāmi. Seyyathāpi, ānanda, ayaṃ migāramātupāsādo suñño hatthigavassavaḷavena, suñño jātarūparajātana, suñño itthipurisasannipātana atthi cevidaṃ asuññataṃ yadidaṃ- bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṭicca ekattaṃ; evameva kho, ānanda, bhikkhu amanasikarivā gāmasaṅghaṃ, amanasikarivā manussasaṅghaṃ, araṅghasaṅghaṃ paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ. Tassa araṅghasaṅghāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘ye assu darathā gāmasaṅghaṃ paṭicca tedha na santi, ye assu darathā manussasaṅghaṃ paṭicca tedha na santi, atthi cevāyaṃ darathamattā yadidaṃ- araṅghasaṅghaṃ paṭicca ekattaṃ’ti. So ‘suññamidaṃ saṅghagataṃ gāmasaṅghāya’ti pajānāti, ‘suññamidaṃ saṅghagataṃ manussasaṅghāya’ti pajānāti, ‘atthi cevidaṃ asuññataṃ yadidaṃ- araṅghasaṅghaṃ paṭicca ekattaṃ’ti. Iti yaṅhi kho tattha na hoti tena taṃ suññaṃ samanupassati, yaṃ pana tattha avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti taṃ ‘santamidaṃ atthi’”ti pajānāti. Evampissa esā, ānanda, yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā suññatāvakkanti bhavati.

177. “Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhu amanasikarivā manussasaṅghaṃ, amanasikarivā araṅghasaṅghaṃ, pathavīsaṅghaṃ paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ. Tassa pathavīsaṅghāya (3.0148) cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. Seyyathāpi, ānanda, āsabhacammaṃ saṅkusātana suvihataṃ vigatavalikaṃ; evameva kho, ānanda, bhikkhu yaṃ imissā pathaviyā ukkūlavikkūlaṃ nadividuggaṃ khāṇukaṅṭakattānaṃ pabbatavisamaṃ taṃ sabbaṃ § amanasikarivā pathavīsaṅghaṃ paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ. Tassa pathavīsaṅghāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘ye assu darathā manussasaṅghaṃ paṭicca tedha na santi, ye assu darathā araṅghasaṅghaṃ paṭicca tedha na santi, atthi cevāyaṃ darathamattā yadidaṃ- pathavīsaṅghaṃ paṭicca ekattaṃ’ti.

So ‘suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ manussasaññāyā’ti pajānāti, ‘suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ araññasaññāyā’ti pajānāti, ‘atthi cevidaṃ asuññataṃ yadidaṃ- pathavīsaññaṃ paṭicca ekattan’ti. Iti yañhi kho tattha na hoti tena taṃ suññaṃ samanupassati, yaṃ pana tattha avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti taṃ ‘santamidaṃ atthi’ti pajānāti. Evampissa esā, ānanda, yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā suññatāvakkanti bhavati.

178. “Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhu amanasikarivā araññasaññaṃ, amanasikarivā pathavīsaññaṃ, ākāsānañcāyatanasaññaṃ paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ. Tassa ākāsānañcāyatanasaññāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘ye assu darathā araññasaññaṃ paṭicca tedha na santi, ye assu darathā pathavīsaññaṃ paṭicca tedha na santi, atthi cevāyaṃ darathamattā yadidaṃ- ākāsānañcāyatanasaññaṃ paṭicca ekattan’ti. So ‘suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ araññasaññāyā’ti pajānāti, ‘suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ pathavīsaññāyā’ti pajānāti, ‘atthi cevidaṃ asuññataṃ yadidaṃ- ākāsānañcāyatanasaññaṃ paṭicca ekattan’ti. Iti yañhi kho tattha na hoti tena taṃ suññaṃ samanupassati, yaṃ pana tattha avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti taṃ ‘santamidaṃ atthi’ti pajānāti. Evampissa esā, ānanda, yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā suññatāvakkanti bhavati.

179. “Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhu amanasikarivā pathavīsaññaṃ, amanasikarivā ākāsānañcāyatanasaññaṃ, viññāṇañcāyatanasaññaṃ paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ. Tassa viññāṇañcāyatanasaññāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘ye assu darathā pathavīsaññaṃ (3.0149) paṭicca tedha na santi, ye assu darathā ākāsānañcāyatanasaññaṃ paṭicca tedha na santi, atthi cevāyaṃ darathamattā yadidaṃ- viññāṇañcāyatanasaññaṃ paṭicca ekattan’ti. So ‘suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ pathavīsaññāyā’ti pajānāti, ‘suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ ākāsānañcāyatanasaññāyā’ti pajānāti, ‘atthi cevidaṃ asuññataṃ yadidaṃ- viññāṇañcāyatanasaññaṃ paṭicca ekattan’ti. Iti yañhi kho tattha na hoti tena taṃ suññaṃ samanupassati, yaṃ pana tattha avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti taṃ ‘santamidaṃ atthi’ti pajānāti. Evampissa esā, ānanda, yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā suññatāvakkanti bhavati.

180. “Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhu amanasikarivā ākāsānañcāyatana- saññaṃ, amanasikarivā viññāṇañcāyatanasaññaṃ, ākiñcaññāyatana- saññaṃ paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ. Tassa ākiñcaññāyatana- saññāyāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘ye assu darathā ākāsānañcāyatanasaññaṃ paṭicca tedha na santi, ye assu darathā viññāṇañcāyatana- saññaṃ paṭicca tedha na santi, atthi cevāyaṃ darathamattā yadidaṃ- ākiñcaññāyatana- saññaṃ paṭicca ekattan’ti. So ‘suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ ākāsānañcāyatanasaññāyā’ti pajānāti, ‘suññamidaṃ saññāgataṃ viññāṇañcāyatanasaññāyā’ti pajānāti, ‘atthi cevidaṃ asuññataṃ yadidaṃ- ākiñcaññāyatana- saññaṃ paṭicca ekattan’ti. Iti yañhi kho tattha na hoti tena taṃ suññaṃ samanupassati, yaṃ pana tattha avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti taṃ ‘santamidaṃ atthi’ti pajānāti. Evampissa esā, ānanda, yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā suññatāvakkanti bhavati.

181. “Puna caparaṃ, ānanda bhikkhu amanasikarivā viññāṇañcāyatana-saññaṃ, amanasikarivā ākiñcaññāyatana-saññaṃ, nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-saññaṃ paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ. Tassa nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-saññāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘ye assu darathā viññāṇañcāyatana-saññaṃ paṭicca tedha na santi, ye assu darathā ākiñcaññāyatana-saññaṃ paṭicca tedha na santi, atthi cevāyaṃ darathamattā yadidaṃ- nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-saññaṃ paṭicca ekattan’ti. So ‘suññaṃmidam saññāgataṃ viññāṇañcāyatana-saññāyā’ti pajānāti, ‘suññaṃmidam saññāgataṃ ākiñcaññāyatana-saññāyā’ti pajānāti, ‘atthi cevidaṃ asuññataṃ (3.0150) yadidaṃ- nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-saññaṃ paṭicca ekattan’ti. Iti yañhi kho tattha na hoti tena taṃ suññaṃ samanupassati, yaṃ pana tattha avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti taṃ ‘santamidaṃ atthī’ti pajānāti. Evampissa esā, ānanda, yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā suññatāvakkanti bhavati.

182. “Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhu amanasikarivā ākiñcaññāyatana-saññaṃ, amanasikarivā nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-saññaṃ, animittaṃ cetosamādhim paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ. Tassa animitte cetosamādhimhi cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘ye assu darathā ākiñcaññāyatana-saññaṃ paṭicca tedha na santi, ye assu darathā nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-saññaṃ paṭicca tedha na santi, atthi cevāyaṃ darathamattā yadidaṃ- imameva kāyaṃ paṭicca saḷāyatanikaṃ jīvitapaccayā’ti. So ‘suññaṃmidam saññāgataṃ ākiñcaññāyatana-saññāyā’ti pajānāti, ‘suññaṃmidam saññāgataṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-saññāyā’ti pajānāti, ‘atthi cevidaṃ asuññataṃ yadidaṃ- imameva kāyaṃ paṭicca saḷāyatanikaṃ jīvitapaccayā’ti. Iti yañhi kho tattha na hoti tena taṃ suññaṃ samanupassati, yaṃ pana tattha avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti taṃ ‘santamidaṃ atthī’ti pajānāti. Evampissa esā, ānanda, yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā suññatāvakkanti bhavati.

183. “Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhu amanasikarivā ākiñcaññāyatana-saññaṃ, amanasikarivā nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-saññaṃ, animittaṃ cetosamādhim paṭicca manasi karoti ekattaṃ. Tassa animitte cetosamādhimhi cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘ayampi kho animitto cetosamādhī abhisankhato abhisāncetayito’. ‘Yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisankhataṃ abhisāncetayitaṃ tadaniccaṃ nirodhadhamman’ti pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati. Vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānāti. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘ye assu darathā kāmāsavaṃ paṭicca tedha na santi, ye assu darathā bhavāsavaṃ paṭicca tedha na santi, ye assu darathā avijjāsavaṃ paṭicca tedha na santi, atthi cevāyaṃ darathamattā yadidaṃ- imameva kāyaṃ paṭicca saḷāyatanikaṃ (3.0151) jīvitapaccayā’ti. So ‘suññaṃmidam saññāgataṃ kāmāsavenā’ti pajānāti, ‘suññaṃmidam saññāgataṃ bhavāsavenā’ti pajānāti, ‘suññaṃmidam saññāgataṃ avijjāsavenā’ti pajānāti, ‘atthi cevidaṃ asuññataṃ yadidaṃ- imameva kāyaṃ paṭicca saḷāyatanikaṃ jīvitapaccayā’ti. Iti yañhi kho tattha na hoti tena taṃ suññaṃ samanupa-

ssati, yaṃ pana tattha avasiṭṭhaṃ hoti taṃ ‘santamidaṃ atthi’ti pajānāti. Evaṃpissa esā, ānanda, yathābhuccā avipallatthā parisuddhā paramānuttarā suññatāvakkanti bhavati.

184. “Yepi hi keci, ānanda, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā parisuddhaṃ paramānuttaraṃ suññataṃ upasampajja vihariṃsu, sabbe te imaṃyeva parisuddhaṃ paramānuttaraṃ suññataṃ upasampajja vihariṃsu. Yepi § hi keci, ānanda, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā parisuddhaṃ paramānuttaraṃ suññataṃ upasampajja viharissanti, sabbe te imaṃyeva parisuddhaṃ paramānuttaraṃ suññataṃ upasampajja viharissanti. Yepi § hi keci, ānanda, etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā parisuddhaṃ paramānuttaraṃ suññataṃ upasampajja viharanti, sabbe te imaṃyeva parisuddhaṃ paramānuttaraṃ suññataṃ upasampajja viharanti. Tasmātiha, ānanda, ‘parisuddhaṃ paramānuttaraṃ suññataṃ upasampajja viharissāmā’ti §- evaṃhi vo §, ānanda, sikkhitabban”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā ānando bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhindaṃditi.

Cūḷasuññatasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ paṭhamaṃ.

2. Mahāsuññatasuttaṃ

185. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sakkesu viharati kapilavattthusmiṃ nigrodhārāme. Atha kho bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattaḍivaramādāya kapilavattthusmiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Kapilavattthusmiṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭhikānto yena kāḷakhemakassa sakkassa vihāro tenupasaṅkami divāvihārāya. Tena kho pana samayena kāḷakhemakassa (3.0152) sakkassa vihāre sambahulāni senāsanāni paññattāni honti. Addasā kho bhagavā kāḷakhemakassa sakkassa vihāre sambahulāni senāsanāni paññattāni. Disvāna bhagavato etadahosi- “sambahulāni kho kāḷakhemakassa sakkassa vihāre senāsanāni paññattāni. Sambahulā nu kho idha bhikkhū viharanti”ti.

186. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ānando sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ ghaṭṭāya sakkassa vihāre cīvarakammaṃ karoti. Atha kho bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena ghaṭṭāya sakkassa vihāro tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi- “sambahulāni kho, ānanda, kāḷakhemakassa sakkassa vihāre senāsanāni paññattāni. Sambahulā nu kho ettha bhikkhū

viharanti”ti? “Sambahulāni, bhante, kāḷakhemakassa sakkassa vihāre senāsa-
nāni paññattāni. Sambahulā bhikkhū ettha viharanti. Cīvarakārasamayo no,
bhante, vattatī”ti.

“Na kho, ānanda, bhikkhu sobhati saṅgaṇikārāmo saṅgaṇikarato saṅgaṇikārā-
mataṃ anuyutto gaṇārāmo gaṇarato gaṇasammudito. So vatānanda, bhikkhu
saṅgaṇikārāmo saṅgaṇikarato saṅgaṇikārāmataṃ anuyutto gaṇārāmo gaṇarato
gaṇasammudito yaṃ taṃ nekkhammasukhaṃ pavivekasukhaṃ upasamasukhaṃ
sambodhisukhaṃ § tassa sukhasa nikāmalābhī bhavissati akicchālābhī akasira-
lābhī- netam ṭhānam vijjati. Yo ca kho so, ānanda, bhikkhu eko gaṇasmā vūpa-
kaṭṭho viharati tassetam bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham yaṃ taṃ nekkhammasukhaṃ
pavivekasukhaṃ upasamasukhaṃ sambodhisukhaṃ tassa sukhasa nikāma-
lābhī bhavissati akicchālābhī akasiralābhī- ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

“So vatānanda, bhikkhu saṅgaṇikārāmo saṅgaṇikarato saṅgaṇikārāmataṃ anu-
yutto gaṇārāmo gaṇarato gaṇasammudito sāmāyikaṃ vā kantaṃ cetovimuttiṃ
upasampajja viharissati asāmāyikaṃ vā akuppanti- netam ṭhānam vijjati. Yo ca
kho so, ānanda, bhikkhu eko gaṇasmā vūpakaṭṭho (3.0153) viharati tassetam
bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham sāmāyikaṃ vā kantaṃ cetovimuttiṃ upasampajja vihari-
ssati asāmāyikaṃ vā akuppanti- ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

“Nāham, ānanda, ekaṃ rūpampi § samanupassāmi yattha rattassa yathābhira-
tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhado-
manassūpāyāsā.

187. “Ayaṃ kho panānanda, vihāro tathāgatena abhisambuddho yadidaṃ-
sabbanimittānaṃ amanasikārā ajjhataṃ suññataṃ upasampajja viharituṃ §.
Tatra ce, ānanda, tathāgataṃ iminā vihārena viharantaṃ bhavanti § upasaṅkami-
tāro bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upāsakā upāsikāyo rājāno rājamahāmattā titthiyā titthiya-
sāvakā. Tatrānanda, tathāgato vivekaninneneva cittena vivekaṇeṇa viveka-
bbhārena vūpakaṭṭhena nekkhammābhīratena byantībhūtena sabbaso āsavaṭṭhā-
nīyehi dhammehi aññadatthu uyyojanikapaṭisaṃyuttaṃyeva kathaṃ kattā hoti.
Tasmātihānanda, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya- ‘ajjhataṃ suññataṃ upasampajja
vihareyyan’ti, tenānanda, bhikkhunā ajjhataṃyeva cittaṃ saṅghapetabbaṃ sannisā-
detabbaṃ ekodi kātābbaṃ samādahātābbaṃ.

188. “Kathañcānanda, bhikkhu ajjhataṃyeva cittaṃ saṅghapeti sannisādeti
ekodiṃ karoti § samādahati? Idhānanda, bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusa-
lehi dhammehi ...pe... paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati ...pe... dutiyaṃ
jhānaṃ... tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ... catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ kho,
ānanda, bhikkhu ajjhataṃyeva cittaṃ saṅghapeti sannisādeti ekodiṃ karoti samā-
dahati. So ajjhataṃ suññataṃ manasi karoti. Tassa ajjhataṃ suññataṃ manasi-
karoto suññatāya cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati.
Evaṃ santametaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti- ‘ajjhataṃ suññataṃ kho me
manasikaroto ajjhataṃ suññatāya cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santi-
ṭṭhati na vimuccatī’ti. Itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. So bahiddhā suññataṃ manasi
karoti ...pe... so ajjhatabhiddhā suññataṃ manasi karoti (3.0154) ...pe... so

āneñjaṃ manasi karoti. Tassa āneñjaṃ manasikaroto āneñjāya cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati. Evaṃ santametaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti- ‘āneñjaṃ kho me manasikaroto āneñjāya cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati’ti. Itiha tattha sampajāno hoti.

“Tenānanda, bhikkhunā tasmimyeva purimasmiṃ samādhinimitte ajjhattameva cittaṃ saṅṭhapetabbaṃ sannisādetabbaṃ ekodi kātappaṃ samādahātappaṃ. So ajjhattaṃ suññataṃ manasi karoti. Tassa ajjhattaṃ suññataṃ manasikaroto ajjhattaṃ suññatāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati. Evaṃ santametaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti- ‘ajjhattaṃ suññataṃ kho me manasikaroto ajjhattaṃ suññatāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati’ti. Itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. So bahiddhā suññataṃ manasi karoti ...pe... so ajjhatabhiddhā suññataṃ manasi karoti ...pe... so āneñjaṃ manasi karoti. Tassa āneñjaṃ manasikaroto āneñjāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati. Evaṃ santametaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti- ‘āneñjaṃ kho me manasikaroto āneñjāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati’ti. Itiha tattha sampajāno hoti.

189. “Tassa ce, ānanda, bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato caṅkamāya cittaṃ namati, so caṅkamati- ‘evaṃ maṃ caṅkamantaṃ nābhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssavissanti’ti. Itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. Tassa ce, ānanda, bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato ṭhānāya cittaṃ namati, so tiṭṭhati- ‘evaṃ maṃ ṭhitaṃ nābhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssavissanti’ti. Itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. Tassa ce, ānanda, bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato nisajjāya cittaṃ namati, so nisīdati- ‘evaṃ maṃ nisinnaṃ nābhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssavissanti’ti. Itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. Tassa ce, ānanda, bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato sayanāya cittaṃ namati, so sayati- ‘evaṃ maṃ sayantaṃ nābhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssavissanti’ti. Itiha tattha sampajāno hoti.

“Tassa (3.0155) ce, ānanda, bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato kathāya § cittaṃ namati, so- ‘yāyaṃ kathā hīnā gammā pothujjanikā anariyā anatthasaṃhitā na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati, seyyathidaṃ- rājakathā corakathā mahāmattakathā senākathā bhayakathā yuddhakathā annakathā pānakathā vatthakathā sayanakathā mālākathā gandhakathā ñātikathā yānakathā gāmakathā nigamakathā nagarakathā janapadakathā itthikathā surākathā visikhākathā kumbhaṭṭhānakathā pubbapetakathā nānattakathā lokakkhāyikā samuddakkhāyikā itibhavābhavakathā iti vā iti- evarūpiṃ kathaṃ na kathessāmi’ti. Itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. Yā ca kho ayaṃ, ānanda, kathā abhisallekhikā cetovinīvaraṇasappāyā § ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati, seyyathidaṃ- appicchakathā santuṭṭhikathā pavivekakathā asaṃsaggakathā vīriyārambhakathā sīlakathā samādhikathā paññākathā vimuttikathā vimuttiñāṇadassanakathā iti- ‘evarūpiṃ kathaṃ kathessāmi’ti. Itiha tattha sampajāno hoti.

“Tassa ce, ānanda, bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato vitakkāya cittaṃ namati, so- ‘ye te vitakkā hīnā gammā pothujjanikā anariyā anattasamhitā na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattanti, seyyathidaṃ- kāmavitakko byāpādavitakko vihiṃsāvitakko iti evarūpe vitakke § na vitakkessāmī’ti. Itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. Ye ca kho ime, ānanda, vitakkā ariyā niyyānikā niyyanti takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāya, seyyathidaṃ- nekkhamavitakko abyāpādavitakko avihiṃsāvitakko iti- ‘evarūpe vitakke § vitakkessāmī’ti. Itiha tattha sampajāno hoti.

190. “Pañca kho ime, ānanda, kāmagaṇā. Katame pañca? Cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, sotaviññeyyā (3.0156) saddā... ghānaviññeyyā gandhā... jivhāviññeyyā rasā... kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā- ime kho, ānanda, pañca kāmagaṇā yattha bhikkhunā abhikkhaṇaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ- ‘atthi nu kho me imesu pañcasu kāmagaṇesu aññatarasmiṃ vā aññatarasmiṃ vā āyatane uppajjati cetaso samudācāro’ti? Sace, ānanda, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ pajānāti- ‘atthi kho me imesu pañcasu kāmagaṇesu aññatarasmiṃ vā aññatarasmiṃ vā āyatane uppajjati cetaso samudācāro’ti, evaṃ santametam §, ānanda, bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti- ‘yo kho imesu pañcasu kāmagaṇesu chandarāgo so me nappahīno’ti. Itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. Sace pañānanda, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ pajānāti- ‘natthi kho me imesu pañcasu kāmagaṇesu aññatarasmiṃ vā aññatarasmiṃ vā āyatane uppajjati cetaso samudācāro’ti, evaṃ santametam, ānanda, bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti- ‘yo kho imesu pañcasu kāmagaṇesu chandarāgo so me pahīno’ti. Itiha tattha sampajāno hoti.

191. “Pañca kho ime, ānanda, upādānakkhandhā yattha bhikkhunā udayabbayānupassinā vihātabbaṃ- ‘iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo, iti vedanā... iti saññā... iti saṅkhārā... iti viññāṇaṃ iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo’ti. Tassa imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassināno viharato yo pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmimāno so pahīyati. Evaṃ santametam, ānanda, bhikkhu evaṃ pajānāti- ‘yo kho imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmimāno so me pahīno’ti. Itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. Ime kho te, ānanda, dhammā ekantakusalā kusalāyātikā § ariyā lokuttarā anavakkantā pāpimatā. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, ānanda, kaṃ atthavasam sampassamāno arahati sāvako satthāraṃ anubandhituṃ api paṇujjamāno”ti §? “Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā bhagavaṃnettikā bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā (3.0157). Sādhu vata, bhante, bhagavantaṃyeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho. Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressanti”ti.

192. “Na kho, ānanda, arahati sāvako satthāraṃ anubandhituṃ, yadidaṃ suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ tassa hetu §. Taṃ kissa hetu? Dīgharattassa § hi te, ānanda, dhammā sutā dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭi-viddhā. Yā ca kho ayaṃ, ānanda, kathā abhisallekhikā cetovinīvaraṇasappāyā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamā abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati, seyyathidaṃ- appicchakathā santuṭṭhikathā pavivekakathā asaṃsa-

ggakathā vīriyārambhakathā sīlakathā samādhikathā paññākathā vimuttikathā vimuttiñāṇadassanakathā- evarūpiyā kho, ānanda, kathāya hetu arahati sāvako satthāraṃ anubandhituṃ api paṇujjamāno.

“Evaṃ sante kho, ānanda, ācariyūpaddavo hoti, evaṃ sante antevāsūpaddavo hoti, evaṃ sante brahmacārūpaddavo hoti.

193. “Kathañcānanda, ācariyūpaddavo hoti? Idhānanda, ekacco satthā vivittaṃ senāsaṇaṃ bhajati araññaṃ rukkhamaḷaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. Tassa tathāvūpakaṭṭhassa viharato anvāvattanti § brāhmaṇagahapatikā negamā ceva jānapadā ca. So anvāvattantesu brāhmaṇagahapatikesu negamesu ceva jānapadesu ca mucchaṃ nikāmayati §, gedhaṃ āpajjati, āvattati bāhullāya. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda, upaddavo § ācariyo. Ācariyūpaddavena avadhiṃsu naṃ pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṃkilesikā ponobbhavikā § sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmarañiyā. Evaṃ kho, ānanda, ācariyūpaddavo hoti.

194. “Kathañcānanda, antevāsūpaddavo hoti? Tasseva kho panānanda, satthu sāvako tassa satthu vivekamanubrūhayamāno vivittaṃ senāsaṇaṃ bhajati (3.0158) araññaṃ rukkhamaḷaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. Tassa tathāvūpakaṭṭhassa viharato anvāvattanti brāhmaṇagahapatikā negamā ceva jānapadā ca. So anvāvattantesu brāhmaṇagahapatikesu negamesu ceva jānapadesu ca mucchaṃ nikāmayati, gedhaṃ āpajjati, āvattati bāhullāya. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda, upaddavo antevāsī. Antevāsūpaddavena avadhiṃsu naṃ

pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṃkilesikā ponobbhavigā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmarāṇiyā. Evaṃ kho, ānanda, antevāsūpaddavo hoti.

195. “Kathañcānanda, brahmacārūpaddavo hoti? Idhānanda, tathāgato loke uppajjati araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So vivittaṃ senāsanam bhajati araṇṇam rukkhamūlam pabbataṃ kandaram giriguham susānam vanapattham abbhokāsam palālapuñjam. Tassa tathāvūpakaṭṭhassa viharato anvāvattanti brāhmaṇagahapatikā negamā ceva jānapadā ca. So anvāvattantesu brāhmaṇagahapatikesu negamesu ceva jānapadesu ca na muccham nikāmayati, na gedham āpajjati, na āvattati bāhullāya. Tasseva kho panānanda, satthu sāvako tassa satthu vivekamanubrūhayamāno vivittaṃ senāsanam bhajati araṇṇam rukkhamūlam pabbataṃ kandaram giriguham susānam vanapattham abbhokāsam palālapuñjam. Tassa tathāvūpakaṭṭhassa viharato anvāvattanti brāhmaṇagahapatikā negamā ceva jānapadā ca. So anvāvattantesu brāhmaṇagahapatikesu negamesu ceva jānapadesu ca muccham nikāmayati, gedham āpajjati, āvattati bāhullāya. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda, upaddavo brahmacārī. Brahmacārūpaddavena avadhimsu naṃ pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṃkilesikā ponobbhavigā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmarāṇiyā. Evaṃ kho, ānanda, brahmacārūpaddavo hoti.

“Tatrānanda, yo cevāyam ācariyūpaddavo, yo ca antevāsūpaddavo ayaṃ tehi brahmacārūpaddavo dukkhavipākataro ceva kaṭukavipākataro ca, api ca vinipātāya saṃvattati.

196. “Tasmātiha maṃ, ānanda, mittavatāya samudācaratha, mā sapattavatāya. Taṃ vo bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya.

“Kathañcānanda (3.0159), satthāram sāvakā sapattavatāya samudācaranti, no mittavatāya? Idhānanda, satthā sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti anukampako hitesī anukampaṃ upādāya- ‘idaṃ vo hitāya, idaṃ vo sukhāyā’ti. Tassa sāvakā na sussūsanti, na sotaṃ odahanti, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, vokkamma ca satthusāsanā vattanti. Evaṃ kho, ānanda, satthāram sāvakā sapattavatāya samudācaranti, no mittavatāya.

“Kathañcānanda, satthāram sāvakā mittavatāya samudācaranti, no sapattavatāya? Idhānanda, satthā sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti anukampako hitesī anukampaṃ upādāya- ‘idaṃ vo hitāya, idaṃ vo sukhāyā’ti. Tassa sāvakā sussūsanti, sotaṃ odahanti, aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, na ca vokkama satthusāsanā vattanti. Evaṃ kho, ānanda, satthāram sāvakā mittavatāya samudācaranti, no sapattavatāya.

“Tasmātiha maṃ, ānanda, mittavatāya samudācaratha, mā sapattavatāya. Taṃ vo bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Na vo aham, ānanda, tathā parakkami ssāmi yathā kumbhakāro āmake āmakamatte. Niggayha niggayhāham, ānanda, vakkhāmi; pavayha pavayha, ānanda, vakkhāmi §. Yo sāro so ṭhassati”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā ānando bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinaṇḍiti.

Mahāsuññatasuttaṃ niṭṭhitam dutiyaṃ.

3. Acchariya-abbhutasuttaṃ

197. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭikkantānaṃ upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi- “acchariyaṃ, āvuso, abbhutaṃ, āvuso, tathāgatassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvatā, yatra hi nāma tathāgato (3.0160) atīte buddhe parinibbute chinnapaṇce chinnavaṭume pariyādinnavatte sabbadukkhavītivatte jānissati §- ‘evaṃjaccā te bhagavanto ahesuṃ’ itipi, ‘evaṃnāmā te bhagavanto ahesuṃ’ itipi, ‘evaṃgottā te bhagavanto ahesuṃ’ itipi, ‘evaṃsīlā te bhagavanto ahesuṃ’ itipi, ‘evaṃdhammā te bhagavanto ahesuṃ’ itipi, ‘evaṃpaññā te bhagavanto ahesuṃ’ itipi, ‘evaṃvihārī te bhagavanto ahesuṃ’ itipi, ‘evaṃvimuttā te bhagavanto ahesuṃ’ itipi”ti! Evaṃ vutte, āyasmā ānando te bhikkhū etadavoca- “acchariyā ceva, āvuso, tathāgatā acchariyadhammasamannāgatā ca; abbhutā ceva, āvuso, tathāgatā abbhutadhammasamannāgatā cā”ti. Ayañca hidaṃ tesam bhikkhūnaṃ antarākathā vippakatā hoti.

198. Atha kho bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenupaṭṭhānasālā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “kāya nuttha, bhikkhave, etarahi kathāya sannisinnā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakatā”ti? “Idha, bhante, amhākaṃ pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭikkantānaṃ upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi- ‘acchariyaṃ, āvuso, abbhutaṃ, āvuso, tathāgatassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvatā, yatra hi nāma tathāgato atīte buddhe parinibbute chinnapaṇce chinnavaṭume pariyādinnavatte sabbadukkhavītivatte jānissati- evaṃjaccā te bhagavanto ahesuṃ itipi, evaṃnāmā... evaṃgottā... evaṃsīlā... evaṃdhammā.. evaṃpaññā... evaṃvihārī... evaṃvimuttā te bhagavanto ahesuṃ itipi”ti! Evaṃ vutte, bhante, āyasmā ānando amhe etadavoca- ‘acchariyā ceva, āvuso, tathāgatā acchariyadhammasamannāgatā ca, abbhutā ceva, āvuso, tathāgatā abbhutadhammasamannāgatā cā”ti. Ayaṃ kho no, bhante, antarākathā vippakatā; atha bhagavā anuppatto”ti.

199. Atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi- “tasmātiha taṃ, ānanda, bhiyyosomattāya paṭibhantu tathāgatassa acchariyā abbhutadhammā”ti §.

“Sammukhā (3.0161) metaṃ, bhante, bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ- ‘sato sampajāno, ānanda, bodhisatto tusitaṃ kāyaṃ upapajji”ti. Yampi, bhante, sato sampajāno bodhisatto tusitaṃ kāyaṃ upapajji idampāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi.

“Sammukhā metaṃ, bhante, bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ- ‘sato

sampajāno, ānanda, bodhisatto tusite kāye aṭṭhāsī'ti. Yampi, bhante, sato sampajāno bodhisatto tusite kāye aṭṭhāsī idampāhaṃ §, bhante, bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi.

200. “Sammukhā metaṃ, bhante, bhagavato suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ- 'yāvatāyukaṃ, ānanda, bodhisatto tusite kāye aṭṭhāsī'ti. Yampi, bhante, yāvatāyukaṃ bodhisatto tusite kāye aṭṭhāsī idampāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi.

“Sammukhā metaṃ, bhante, bhagavato suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ- 'sato sampajāno, ānanda, bodhisatto tusitā, kāyā cavitvā mātukucchiṃ okkamī'ti. Yampi, bhante, sato sampajāno bodhisatto tusitā kāyā cavitvā mātukucchiṃ okkami idampāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi.

201. “Sammukhā metaṃ, bhante, bhagavato suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ- 'yadā, ānanda, bodhisatto tusitā kāyā cavitvā mātukucchiṃ okkamati, atha sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanu-ssāya appamāṇo uḷāro obhāso loke pātubhavati atikkammeva devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ. Yāpi tā lokantarikā aghā asaṃvutā andhakārā andhakāratimisā, yattha-pime candimasūriyā evaṃmahiddhikā evaṃmahānubhāvā ābhāya nānubhonti tatthapi appamāṇo uḷāro obhāso loke pātubhavati atikkammeva devānaṃ devānubhāvaṃ. Yepi tattha sattā upapannā tepi tenobhāsenā aññamaññaṃ sañjānanti- aññepi kira, bho, santi sattā idhūpapannāti. Ayañca dasasahassī lokadhātu saṅkampaṭi sampakampaṭi sampavedhati (3.0162) appamāṇo ca uḷāro obhāso loke pātubhavati atikkammeva devānaṃ devānubhāvan'ti. Yampi, bhante ...pe... idampāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi.

202. “Sammukhā metaṃ, bhante, bhagavato suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ- 'yadā, ānanda, bodhisatto mātukucchiṃ okkanto hoti, cattāro devaputtā catuddisaṃ ārakkhāya upagacchanti- mā naṃ bodhisattaṃ vā bodhisattamātaraṃ vā manusso vā amanusso vā koci vā viheṭhesī'ti. Yampi, bhante ...pe... idampāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi.

203. “Sammukhā metaṃ, bhante, bhagavato suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ- 'yadā, ānanda, bodhisatto mātukucchiṃ okkanto hoti, pakatīyā sīlavatī bodhisattamātā hoti viratā pāṇātipātā viratā adinnādānā viratā kāmesumicchācārā viratā musāvādā viratā surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā'ti. Yampi, bhante ...pe... idampāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi.

“Sammukhā metaṃ, bhante, bhagavato suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ- 'yadā, ānanda, bodhisatto mātukucchiṃ okkanto hoti, na bodhisattamātu purisesu mānasaṃ uppajjati kāmaguṇūpasamhitaṃ, anatikkamanīyā ca bodhisattamātā hoti kenaci purisena rattacittenā'ti. Yampi, bhante ...pe... idampāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi.

“Sammukhā metaṃ, bhante, bhagavato suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ- 'yadā, ānanda, bodhisatto mātukucchiṃ okkanto hoti, lābhini bodhisattamātā hoti pañcanaṃ kāmaguṇānaṃ. Sā pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappitā samaṅgibhūtā paricāretī'ti. Yampi, bhante ...pe... idampāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato acchariyaṃ

abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi.

204. “Sammukhā metaṃ, bhante, bhagavato suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ-
‘yadā, ānanda, bodhisatto mātukucchiṃ okkanto hoti, na bodhisattamātu kocideva
ābādho uppajjati; sukhinī bodhisattamātā hoti akilantakāyā; bodhisattañca bodhi-
sattamātā tirokucchigataṃ (3.0163) passati sabbaṅgapaccaṅgaṃ ahīnindriyaṃ.
Seyyathāpi, ānanda, maṇi veḷuriyo subho jātimā aṭṭhaṃso suparikammakato.
Tatrāssa suttaṃ āvutaṃ nīlaṃ vā pītaṃ vā lohitaṃ vā odātaṃ vā paṇḍusuttaṃ vā.
Tameṇaṃ cakkhumā puriso hatthe karitvā paccavekkheyya- ayaṃ kho maṇi veḷu-
riyo subho jātimā aṭṭhaṃso suparikammakato, tatridaṃ suttaṃ āvutaṃ nīlaṃ vā
pītaṃ vā lohitaṃ vā odātaṃ vā paṇḍusuttaṃ vāti. Evameva kho, ānanda, yadā
bodhisatto mātukucchiṃ okkanto hoti, na bodhisattamātu kocideva ābādho uppa-
jjati; sukhinī bodhisattamātā hoti akilantakāyā; bodhisattañca bodhisattamātā tiro-
kucchigataṃ passati sabbaṅgapaccaṅgaṃ ahīnindriyaṃ’ti. Yampi, bhante ...pe...
idaṃpāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi.

205. “Sammukhā metaṃ, bhante, bhagavato suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ-
‘sattāhajāte, ānanda, bodhisatte bodhisattamātā kālaṃ karoti, tusitaṃ kāyaṃ upa-
pajjati’ti. Yampi, bhante ...pe... idaṃpāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato acchariyaṃ
abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi.

“Sammukhā metaṃ, bhante, bhagavato suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ- ‘yathā
kho panānanda, aññā itthikā nava vā dasa vā māse gabbhaṃ kucchinā pariha-
ritvā vijāyanti, na hevaṃ bodhisattaṃ bodhisattamātā vijāyati. Daseva māsāni
bodhisattaṃ bodhisattamātā kucchinā pariharitvā vijāyati’ti. Yampi, bhante ...pe...
idaṃpāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi.

“Sammukhā metaṃ, bhante, bhagavato suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ- ‘yathā
kho panānanda, aññā itthikā nisinnā vā nipannā vā vijāyanti, na hevaṃ bodhi-
sattaṃ bodhisattamātā vijāyati. Ṭhitāva bodhisattaṃ bodhisattamātā vijāyati’ti.
Yampi, bhante ...pe... idaṃpāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhuta-
dhammaṃ dhāremi.

“Sammukhā metaṃ, bhante, bhagavato suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ

- ‘yadā, ānanda, bodhisatto mātukucchimhā nikkhamati, devā naṃ paṭhamam paṭiggaṇhanti pacchā manussā’ti. Yampi, bhante ...pe... idaṃpāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi.

206. “Sammukhā (3.0164) metaṃ, bhante, bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ- ‘yadā, ānanda, bodhisatto mātukucchimhā nikkhamati, appattova bodhisatto pathaviṃ hoti, cattāro naṃ devaputtā paṭiggahetvā mātu purato ṭhapenti- attamanā, devi, hohi; mahesakkho te putto uppanno’ti. Yampi, bhante ...pe... idaṃpāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi.

“Sammukhā metaṃ, bhante, bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ- ‘yadā, ānanda, bodhisatto mātukucchimhā nikkhamati, visadova nikkhamati amakkhito udena § amakkhito semhena amakkhito ruhirena amakkhito kenaci asucinā suddho visado §. Seyyathāpi, ānanda, maṇiratanam kāsike vatthe nikkhittam neva maṇiratanam kāsikaṃ vattham makkheti nāpi kāsikaṃ vattham maṇiratanam makkheti. Tam kissa hetu? Ubhinnaṃ suddhattā. Evameva kho, ānanda, yadā bodhisatto mātukucchimhā nikkhamati, visadova nikkhamati amakkhito udena amakkhito semhena amakkhito ruhirena amakkhito kenaci asucinā suddho visado’ti. Yampi, bhante ...pe... idaṃpāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi.

“Sammukhā metaṃ, bhante, bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ- ‘yadā, ānanda, bodhisatto mātukucchimhā nikkhamati, dve udakassa dhārā antalikkhā pātubhavanti- ekā sītassa, ekā uṇhassa; yena bodhisattassa udakakiccaṃ karonti mātu cā’ti. Yampi, bhante ...pe... idaṃpāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi.

207. “Sammukhā (3.0165) metaṃ, bhante, bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ- ‘sapatijāto, ānanda, bodhisatto samehi pādehi pathaviyam patitṭhahitvā uttarābhimukho sattapadavītihārena gacchati, setamhi chatte anudhāriyamāne, sabbā ca disā viloketi, āsabhiñca vācam bhāsati- aggohamasmi lokassa, jeṭṭhohamasmi lokassa, seṭṭhohamasmi lokassa. Ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni punabbhavo’ti. Yampi, bhante ...pe... idaṃpāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi.

“Sammukhā metaṃ, bhante, bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ- ‘yadā, ānanda, bodhisatto mātukucchimhā nikkhamati, atha sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya appamāṇo uḷāro obhāso loke pātubhavati atikkammeva devānam devānubhāvaṃ. Yāpi tā lokantarikā aghā asaṃvutā andhakārā andhakāratimisā yatthapime candimasūriyā evaṃmahiddhikā evaṃmahānubhāvā ābhāya nānubhonti tatthapi appamāṇo uḷāro obhāso loke pātubhavati atikkammeva devānam devānubhāvaṃ. Yēpi tattha sattā upapannā tepi tenobhāsenā aññamaññaṃ sañjānanti- aññepi kira, bho, santi sattā idhūpapannāti. Ayañca dasasahassī lokadhātu saṅkampati sampakampati sampavedhati, appamāṇo ca uḷāro obhāso loke pātubhavati atikkammeva devānam devānubhāvan’ti. Yampi, bhante ...pe... idaṃpāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi”ti.

208. “Tasmātiha tvaṃ, ānanda, idampi tathāgatassa acchariyaṃ abbhuta-dhammaṃ dhārehi. Idhānanda, tathāgatassa viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti; viditā saññā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti; viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti. Idampi kho, tvaṃ, ānanda, tathāgatassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārehi”ti. “Yampi, bhante, bhagavato viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti; viditā saññā... viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti. Idampāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremi”ti.

Idamavoca āyasmā ānando. Samanuñño satthā ahoṣi; attamanā ca te bhikkhū āyasmato ānandassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Acchariya-abbhutasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ.

4. Bākulasuttaṃ

209. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā bākulo § rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho acelakassapo āyasmato (3.0166) bākulassa purāṇagihisahāyo yenāyasmā bākulo tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā bākulena saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho acelakassapo āyasmantaṃ bākulaṃ eta-davoca-

“Kīvaciraṃ pabbajitosi, āvuso bākulā”ti? “Asīti me, āvuso, vassāni pabbajitassā”ti. “Imehi pana te, āvuso bākula, asītiyā vassehi katikkhattuṃ methuno dhammo paṭisevito”ti? “Na kho maṃ, āvuso kassapa, evaṃ pucchitabbaṃ- ‘imehi pana te, āvuso bākula, asītiyā vassehi katikkhattuṃ methuno dhammo paṭisevito’ti. Evañca kho maṃ, āvuso kassapa, pucchitabbaṃ- ‘imehi pana te, āvuso bākula, asītiyā vassehi katikkhattuṃ kāmasaññā uppannapubbā”ti? () §

210. “Asīti me, āvuso, vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi kāmasaññaṃ uppannapubbaṃ. Yaṃpāyasmā bākulo asītiyā vassehi nābhijānāti kāmasaññaṃ uppannapubbaṃ idampi mayaṃ āyasmato bākulassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārema.

“Asīti me, āvuso, vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi byāpādasaññaṃ ...pe... vihiṃsāsaññaṃ uppannapubbaṃ. Yaṃpāyasmā bākulo asītiyā vassehi nābhijānāti vihiṃsāsaññaṃ uppannapubbaṃ, idampi mayaṃ āyasmato bākulassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārema.

“Asīti me, āvuso, vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi kāmavitakkaṃ uppannapubbaṃ. Yaṃpāyasmā bākulo asītiyā vassehi nābhijānāti kāmavitakkaṃ uppannapubbaṃ, idampi mayaṃ āyasmato bākulassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārema.

“Asīti me, āvuso, vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi byāpādvitakkaṃ ...pe... vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ uppannapubbaṃ. Yaṃpāyasmā bākulo asītiyā vassehi (3.0167) nābhijānāti vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ uppannapubbaṃ, idampi mayaṃ āyasmato bāku-

lassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārema.

211. “Asīti me, āvuso, vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi gahapaticivaraṃ sādītā. Yaṃpāyasmā bākulo asītiyā vassehi nābhijānāti gahapaticivaraṃ sādītā, idampi mayaṃ āyasmato bākulassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārema.

“Asīti me, āvuso, vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi satthena cīvaraṃ chindītā. Yaṃpāyasmā bākulo asītiyā vassehi nābhijānāti satthena cīvaraṃ chindītā ...pe... dhārema.

“Asīti me, āvuso, vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi sūciyā cīvaraṃ sibbitā ...pe... nābhijānāmi rajanena cīvaraṃ rajitā... nābhijānāmi kathine § cīvaraṃ sibbitā... nābhijānāmi sabrahmacārīnaṃ cīvarakamme vicāritā § ... nābhijānāmi nimantanaṃ sādītā... nābhijānāmi evarūpaṃ cittaṃ uppannapubbaṃ- ‘aho vata maṃ koci nimanteyyā’ti... nābhijānāmi antaraghare nisīditā... nābhijānāmi antara-ghare bhuñjitā... nābhijānāmi mātugāmassa anubyañjanaso nimittaṃ gahetā... nābhijānāmi mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desitā antamaso catuppādampi gāthaṃ... nābhijānāmi bhikkhunupassayaṃ upasaṅkamitā... nābhijānāmi bhikkhuniyā dhammaṃ desitā... nābhijānāmi sikkhamānāya dhammaṃ desitā... nābhijānāmi sāmaṇeriyā dhammaṃ desitā... nābhijānāmi pabbājetā... nābhijānāmi upasampādetā... nābhijānāmi nissayaṃ dātā... nābhijānāmi sāmaṇeraṃ upaṭṭhāpetā... nābhijānāmi jantāghare nhāyitā... nābhijānāmi cuṇṇena nhāyitā... nābhijānāmi sabrahmacārīgattaparikamme vicāritā § ... nābhijānāmi ābādhaṃ uppannapubbaṃ, antamaso gaddūhanamattampi... nābhijānāmi bhesajjaṃ upaharītā, antamaso haritakikhaṇḍampi... nābhijānāmi apassenakaṃ apassayitā... nābhijānāmi seyyaṃ kappetā. Yaṃpāyasmā ...pe... dhārema.

“Asīti me, āvuso, vassāni pabbajitassa nābhijānāmi gāmantasenāsane vassaṃ upagantā. Yaṃpāyasmā bākulo asītiyā vassehi (3.0168) nābhijānāti gāmantasenāsane vassaṃ upagantā, idampi mayaṃ āyasmato bākulassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārema.

“Sattāhameva kho ahaṃ, āvuso, saraṇo raṭṭhapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjiṃ; atha aṭṭhamiyaṃ aññā udapādi. Yaṃpāyasmā bākulo sattāhameva saraṇo raṭṭhapiṇḍaṃ bhuñji; atha aṭṭhamiyaṃ aññā udapādi idampi mayaṃ āyasmato bākulassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārema.

212. “Labheyāhaṃ, āvuso bākula, imasmiṃ dhammavinaye pabbajjaṃ, labheyyaṃ upasampadan”ti. Alatta kho acelakassapo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye pabbajjaṃ, alatta upasampadaṃ. Acirūpasampanno panāyasmā kassapo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva- yassatthāya kula-puttā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tadanuttaraṃ- brahmacariya-pariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti abbhāññāsi. Aññataro kho panāyasmā kassapo arahataṃ ahosi.

Atha kho āyasmā bākulo aparena samayena avāpuraṇaṃ § ādāya vihārena vihāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā evamāha- “abhikkamathāyasmanto, abhikkamathāyasmanto. Ajja me parinibbānaṃ bhavissatī”ti. “Yaṃpāyasmā bākulo avāpuraṇaṃ

ādāya vihārena vihāraṃ upasaṅkamtivā evamāha- ‘abhikkamathāyasmanto, abhikkamathāyasmanto; ajja me parinibbānaṃ bhavissatī’ti, idampi mayaṃ āyasmato bākulassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhārema”.

Āyasmā bākulo majjhe bhikkhusaṅghassa nisinnakova parinibbāyi. “Yaṃpāyasmā bākulo majjhe bhikkhusaṅghassa nisinnakova parinibbāyi, idampi mayaṃ āyasmato bākulassa acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ dhāremā”ti.

Bākulasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ catutthaṃ.

5. Dantabhūmisuttaṃ

213. Evaṃ (3.0169) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena aciravato samaṇuddeso araṅṅakuṭikāyaṃ viharati. Atha kho jayaseno rājakumāro jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena aciravato samaṇuddeso tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā aciravatena samaṇuddesena saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho jayaseno rājakumāro aciravataṃ samaṇuddesaṃ etadavoca-

“Suttaṃ metaṃ, bho aggivessana- ‘idha bhikkhu appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto phuseyya cittassa ekaggatan’ti. ‘Evametaṃ, rājakumāra, evametaṃ, rājakumāra. Idha bhikkhu appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto phuseyya cittassa ekaggatan’ti. ‘Sādhu

me bhavaṃ aggivessano yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ desetū'ti. 'Na kho te ahaṃ, rājakumāra, sakkomi yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ desetum. Ahañca hi te, rājakumāra, yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, tvañca me bhāsitassa atthaṃ na ājāneyyāsi; so mamassa kilamatho, sā mamassa vihesā'ti. 'Desetu me bhavaṃ aggivessano yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ. Appevanāmāhaṃ bhoto aggivessanassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājāneyyaṃ'ti. 'Deseyyaṃ kho te ahaṃ, rājakumāra, yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ. Sace me tvaṃ bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājāneyyāsi, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ; no ce me tvaṃ bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājāneyyāsi, yathāsake tiṭṭheyyāsi, na maṃ tattha uttarim paṭipuccheyyāsi'ti. 'Desetu me bhavaṃ aggivessano yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ. Sace ahaṃ bhoto aggivessanassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānissāmi §, iccetaṃ kusalaṃ; no ce ahaṃ bhoto aggivessanassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānissāmi, yathāsake tiṭṭhissāmi §, nāhaṃ tattha bhavantaṃ aggivessanaṃ uttarim paṭipucchissāmi'ti.

214. Atha (3.0170) kho aciravato samaṇuddeso jayasenassa rājakumārassa yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ desesi. Evaṃ vutte, jayaseno rājakumāro aciravataṃ samaṇuddesaṃ etadavoca- "aṭṭhānametaṃ, bho aggivessana, anavakāso yaṃ bhikkhu appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto phuseyya cittassa ekagga-tan'ti. Atha kho jayaseno rājakumāro aciravatassa samaṇuddesassa aṭṭhāna-taṅca anavakāsataṅca pavedetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

Atha kho aciravato samaṇuddeso acirapakkante jayasene rājakumāre yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkama; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho aciravato samaṇuddeso yāvatako ahosi jayase-nena rājakumārena saddhim kathāsallāpo taṃ sabbaṃ bhagavato ārocesi.

Evaṃ vutte, bhagavā aciravataṃ samaṇuddesaṃ etadavoca- "taṃ kutettha, aggivessana, labbhā. Yaṃ taṃ nekkhammena ñātabbaṃ nekkhammena daṭṭhabbaṃ nekkhammena pattabbaṃ nekkhammena sacchikātabbaṃ taṃ vata jayaseno rājakumāro kāmamajjhe vasanto kāme paribhuñjanto kāmavitakkehi khajjamāno kāmaparilāhena pariḍayhamāno kāmapariyesanāya ussuko § ñassati vā dakkhati vā sacchi vā karissati'ti- netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

215. "Seyyathāpissu, aggivessana, dve hatthidammā vā assadammā vā godammā vā sudantā suvinītā, dve hatthidammā vā assadammā vā godammā vā adantā avinītā. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, aggivessana, ye te dve hatthidammā vā assadammā vā godammā vā sudantā suvinītā, api nu te dantāva dantakāraṇaṃ gaccheyyumaṃ, dantāva dantabhūmiṃ sampāpuṇeyyunaṃ'ti? "Evaṃ, bhante". "Ye pana te dve hatthidammā vā assadammā vā godammā vā adantā avinītā, api nu te dantāva dantakāraṇaṃ gaccheyyumaṃ, adantāva dantabhūmiṃ sampāpuṇeyyumaṃ, seyyathāpi te dve hatthidammā vā assadammā vā godammā vā sudantā suvinītā'ti? "No hetamaṃ, bhante". "Evameva kho, aggivessana, yaṃ taṃ nekkhammena ñātabbaṃ nekkhammena daṭṭhabbaṃ nekkhammena pattabbaṃ nekkhammena sacchikātabbaṃ taṃ vata jayaseno rājakumāro kāmamajjhe vasanto kāme (3.0171) paribhuñjanto kāmavitakkehi khajjamāno kāmaparilāhena pariḍa-

yhamāno kāmapariyesanāya ussuko ñassati vā dakkhati vā sacchi vā karissati”ti-
netam ṭhānam vijjati.

216. “Seyyathāpi, aggivessana, gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre mahāpa-
bbato. Tamenam dve sahāyakā tamhā gāmā vā nigamā vā nikkhamitvā hatthavila-
ṅghakena yena so pabbato tenupasaṅkameyyum; upasaṅkamtivā eko sahāyako
heṭṭhā pabbatapāde tiṭṭheyya, eko sahāyako uparipabbataṃ āroheyya. Tamenam
heṭṭhā pabbatapāde ṭhito sahāyako uparipabbate ṭhitam sahāyakaṃ evaṃ
vedayya- ‘yaṃ, samma, kiṃ tvaṃ passasi uparipabbate ṭhito’ti? So evaṃ vadeyya-
‘passāmi kho ahaṃ, samma, uparipabbate ṭhito ārāmarāmaṇeyyakaṃ vanarāma-
ṇeyyakaṃ bhūmirāmaṇeyyakaṃ pokkharaṇīrāmaṇeyyakan”ti.

“So evaṃ vadeyya- ‘aṭṭhānam kho etaṃ, samma, anavakāso yaṃ tvaṃ uparipa-
bbate ṭhito passeyyāsi ārāmarāmaṇeyyakaṃ vanarāmaṇeyyakaṃ bhūmirāmaṇey-
yyakaṃ pokkharaṇīrāmaṇeyyakan’ti. Tamenam uparipabbate ṭhito sahāyako
heṭṭhimapabbatapādam orohitvā taṃ sahāyakaṃ bāhāyaṃ gahetvā uparipa-
bbataṃ āropetvā muhuttaṃ assāsetvā evaṃ vadeyya- ‘yaṃ, samma, kiṃ tvaṃ
passasi uparipabbate ṭhito’ti? So evaṃ vadeyya- ‘passāmi kho ahaṃ, samma,
uparipabbate ṭhito ārāmarāmaṇeyyakaṃ vanarāmaṇeyyakaṃ bhūmirāmaṇey-
yyakaṃ pokkharaṇīrāmaṇeyyakan”ti.

“So evaṃ vadeyya- ‘idāneva kho te, samma, bhāsitaṃ- mayaṃ evaṃ ājānāma-
aṭṭhānam kho etaṃ samma, anavakāso yaṃ tvaṃ uparipabbate ṭhito passeyyāsi
ārāmarāmaṇeyyakaṃ vanarāmaṇeyyakaṃ bhūmirāmaṇeyyakaṃ pokkharaṇīrā-
maṇeyyakan’ti. Idāneva ca pana te bhāsitaṃ mayaṃ evaṃ ājānāma- ‘passāmi
kho ahaṃ, samma, uparipabbate ṭhito ārāmarāmaṇeyyakaṃ vanarāmaṇeyyakaṃ
bhūmirāmaṇeyyakaṃ pokkharaṇīrāmaṇeyyakan’ti. So evaṃ vadeyya- ‘tathā hi
panāhaṃ, samma, iminā mahatā pabbatena āvuto § daṭṭheyyaṃ nāddasan”ti.

“Ato (3.0172) mahantatarena, aggivessana, avijjākhandhena jayaseno rājaku-
māro āvuto nivuto § ophuṭo § pariyanaddho. So vata yaṃ taṃ nekkhammena
ñātabbaṃ nekkhammena daṭṭhabbaṃ nekkhammena pattabbaṃ nekkhammena
sacchikātabbaṃ taṃ vata jayaseno rājakumāro kāmamajjhe vasanto kāme pari-
bhuñjanto kāmavitakkehi khajjamāno kāmapariḷāhena pariḍayhamāno kāmapari-
yesanāya ussuko ñassati vā dakkhati vā sacchi vā karissatīti- netam ṭhānam
vijjati. Sace kho taṃ, aggivessana, jayasenassa rājakumārassa imā dve upamā
paṭibhāyeyyum §, anacchariyaṃ te jayaseno rājakumāro pasīdeyya, pasanno ca
te pasannākāraṃ kareyyā”ti. “Kuto pana maṃ, bhante, jayasenassa rājakumā-
rassa imā dve upamā paṭibhāyissanti § anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā, seyya-
thāpi bhagavantān”ti?

217. “Seyyathāpi, aggivessana, rājā khattiyo muddhāvasitto nāgavanikaṃ āma-
nteti- ‘ehi tvaṃ, samma nāgavanika, rañño nāgaṃ abhiruhitvā nāgavanam pavī-
sitvā āraññakaṃ nāgaṃ atipassitvā rañño nāgassa gīvāyaṃ upanibandhāhī’ti.
‘Evaṃ, devā’ti kho, aggivessana, nāgavaniko rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa
paṭissutvā rañño nāgaṃ abhiruhitvā nāgavanam pavisitvā āraññakaṃ nāgaṃ ati-
passitvā rañño nāgassa gīvāyaṃ upanibandhati. Tamenam rañño nāgo abbhō-

kāsaṃ nīharati. Ettāvatā kho, aggivessana, āraññako nāgo abbhokāsaṃ gato hoti. Etthagedhā § hi, aggivessana, āraññakā nāgā yadidaṃ- nāgavanaṃ. Tameṇaṃ nāgavaniko rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa ārocesi- ‘abbhokāsa-gato kho §, deva, āraññako nāgo’ti. Atha kho aggivessana, tameṇaṃ rājā khattiyō muddhāvasitto hatthidamakaṃ āmantesi- ‘ehi tvaṃ, samma hatthidamaka, āraññakam nāgam damayāhi āraññakānañceva silānaṃ abhinimmadanāya āraññakānañceva sarasaṅkappānaṃ abhinimmadanāya āraññakānañceva darathakilamathapariḷāhānaṃ abhinimmadanāya gāmate abhiraṃāpanāya manussakantesu sīlesu samādapanāyā”ti §.

“Evaṃ (3.0173), devā’ti kho, aggivessana, hatthidamako rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa paṭissutvā mahantaṃ thambhaṃ pathaviyaṃ nikhaṇitvā āraññakassa nāgassa gīvāyaṃ upanibandhati āraññakānañceva silānaṃ abhinimmadanāya āraññakānañceva sarasaṅkappānaṃ abhinimmadanāya āraññakānañceva darathakilamathapariḷāhānaṃ abhinimmadanāya gāmate abhiraṃāpanāya manussakantesu sīlesu samādapanāya. Tameṇaṃ hatthidamako yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā tathārūpāhi vācāhi samudācarati. Yato kho, aggivessana, āraññako nāgo hatthidamakassa yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā tathārūpāhi vācāhi samudācariyamāno sussūsatī, sotaṃ odahati, aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti; tameṇaṃ hatthidamako uttari tiṇaghāsodakaṃ anuppavecchati.

“Yato kho, aggivessana, āraññako nāgo hatthidamakassa tiṇaghāsodakaṃ paṭiggaṇhāti, tatra hatthidamakassa evaṃ hoti- ‘jīvissati kho § dāni āraññako § nāgo’ti. Tameṇaṃ hatthidamako uttari kāraṇaṃ kāreti- ‘ādiya, bho, nikkhipa, bho’ti. Yato kho, aggivessana, āraññako nāgo hatthidamakassa ādānanikkhepe vacanakaro hoti ovādappaṭikaro, tameṇaṃ hatthidamako uttari kāraṇaṃ kāreti- ‘abhikkama, bho, paṭikkama, bho’ti. Yato kho, aggivessana, āraññako nāgo hatthidamakassa abhikkamappaṭikkamavacanakaro hoti ovādappaṭikaro, tameṇaṃ hatthidamako uttari kāraṇaṃ kāreti- ‘uṭṭhaha, bho, nisīda, bho’ti. Yato kho, aggivessana, āraññako nāgo hatthidamakassa uṭṭhānanisajjāya vacanakaro hoti ovādappaṭikaro, tameṇaṃ hatthidamako uttari āneñjaṃ nāma kāraṇaṃ kāreti, mahantassa phalakaṃ soṇḍāya upanibandhati, tomarahattho ca puriso uparigīvāya nisīno hoti, samantato ca tomarahatthā purisā parivāretvā ṭhitā honti, hatthidamako ca dīghatomarayaṭṭhiṃ gahetvā purato ṭhito hoti. So āneñjaṃ kāraṇaṃ kāriyamāno neva purime pāde copeti na pacchime pāde copeti, na purimakāyaṃ copeti na pacchimakāyaṃ copeti, na sīsaṃ copeti, na kaṇṇe copeti, na dante copeti (3.0174), na naṅgutṭhaṃ copeti, na soṇḍaṃ copeti. So hoti āraññako nāgo khamo sattippahārānaṃ asippahārānaṃ usuppahārānaṃ sarapattappahārānaṃ § bheripaṇavavaṃsasaṅkhaḍḍiṃmaninnādasaddānaṃ § sabbavaṅkadosanihitannittakasāvo rājāraho rājabhoggo rañño aṅganteva saṅkhaṃ gacchati.

218. “Evameva kho, aggivessana, idha tathāgato loke uppajjati arahaṃ sammā-sambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi

satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samā-
rakaṃ sabrahmakaṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ paṇaṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayamaṃ
abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhakalyāṇaṃ
pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ, kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ
brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Taṃ dhammaṃ suṇāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā
aññatarasmiṃ vā kule paccājāto. So taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā tathāgate saddhaṃ
paṭilabhati. So tena saddhāpaṭilābhena samannāgato iti paṭisañcikkhati-
'sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā. Nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ
ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhitā brahmaca-
riyaṃ caritaṃ. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ kesamassaṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchā-
detvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyaṃ'ti.

“So aparena samayena appaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā
bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya appaṃ vā ñātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā ñātipa-
rivaṭṭaṃ pahāya kesamassaṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā
anagāriyaṃ pabbajati. Ettāvatā kho, aggivessana, ariyasāvako abbhokāsaṃgato
hoti. Etthagedhā hi, aggivessana, devamanussā yadidaṃ- pañca kāmagaṇā.
Tameṇaṃ tathāgato uttariṃ vineti- 'ehi tvaṃ, bhikkhu, sīlavā hohi, pātimokkhasaṃ-
varasaṃvuto viharāhi ācāragocarasampanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī,
samādāya sikkhassu sikkhāpadesū”ti.

“Yato kho, aggivessana, ariyasāvako sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto
viharati ācāragocarasampanno aṇumattesu vajjesu (3.0175) bhayadassāvī, samā-
dāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, tameṇaṃ tathāgato uttariṃ vineti- 'ehi tvaṃ, bhikkhu,
indriyesu guttadvāro hohi, cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā mā nimittaggāhī ...pe... (yathā
gaṇakamoggallānasuttante, evaṃ vitthāretabbāni.)

219. “So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe
kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādoma-
nassaṃ. Vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati
ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya

loke abhijhādomanassaṃ. Seyyathāpi, aggivessana, hatthidamako mahantaṃ thambhaṃ pathaviyaṃ nikhaṇṭivā āraññakassa nāgassa gīvāyaṃ upanibandhati āraññakānañceva sīlānaṃ abhinimmadanāya āraññakānañceva sarasaṅkappaṇaṃ abhinimmadanāya āraññakānañceva darathakilamathapariḷāhānaṃ abhinimmadanāya gāmate abhiraṃāpanāya manussakantesu sīlesu samādapanāya; evameva kho, aggivessana, ariyasāvakaṃ ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cetaso upanibandhanā honti gehasitānañceva sīlānaṃ abhinimmadanāya gehasitānañceva sarasaṅkappaṇaṃ abhinimmadanāya gehasitānañceva darathakilamathapariḷāhānaṃ abhinimmadanāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya.

220. “Tameṇaṃ tathāgato uttarim vīneti- ‘ehi tvaṃ, bhikkhu, kāye kāyānupassī viharāhi, mā ca kāmūpasamhitāṃ vitakkaṃ vitakkesi. Vedanāsu... citte... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāhi, mā ca kāmūpasamhitāṃ vitakkaṃ vitakkesi”ti.

“So vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ ...pe... tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ... catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ- ekampi jātim dvepi jātiyo ...pe... iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.

221. “So (3.0176) evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātañāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe, sugate duggate ...pe... yathākammūpage satte pajānāti.

“So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte āsavānaṃ khayañāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So ‘idaṃ dukkhaṇti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; ‘ime āsavā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ āsavasamudayo’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ āsavanirodho’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati. Vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthaṭṭāyā’ti pajānāti.

“So hoti bhikkhu khamo sītassa uṇhassa jighacchāya pipāsāya ḍaṃsamakasa-vātātapasarīsapasamphassānaṃ duruttānaṃ durāgatānaṃ vacanapathānaṃ, uppanānaṃ sārīrikānaṃ vedanānaṃ dukkhānaṃ tibbānaṃ kharānaṃ kaṭukānaṃ asātānaṃ amanāpānaṃ pāṇaharānaṃ adhivāsakajātiko hoti sabbarāgadosamohanihitaninnītakasāvo āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ

puññakkhettaṃ lokassa.

222. “Mahallako cepi, aggivessana, rañño nāgo adanto avinīto kālaṅkaroti, ‘adantamaraṇaṃ § mahallako rañño nāgo kālaṅkato’tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; majjhimo cepi, aggivessana, rañño nāgo. Daharo cepi, aggivessana, rañño nāgo adanto avinīto kālaṅkaroti (3.0177), ‘adantamaraṇaṃ daharo rañño nāgo kālaṅkato’tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; evameva kho, aggivessana, thero cepi bhikkhu akhīṇāsavo kālaṅkaroti, ‘adantamaraṇaṃ thero bhikkhu kālaṅkato’tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; majjhimo cepi, aggivessana, bhikkhu. Navo cepi, aggivessana, bhikkhu akhīṇāsavo kālaṅkaroti, ‘adantamaraṇaṃ navo bhikkhu kālaṅkato’tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati.

“Mahallako cepi, aggivessana, rañño nāgo sudanto suvinīto kālaṅkaroti, ‘dantamaraṇaṃ mahallako rañño nāgo kālaṅkato’tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; majjhimo cepi, aggivessana, rañño nāgo... daharo cepi, aggivessana, rañño nāgo sudanto suvinīto kālaṅkaroti, ‘dantamaraṇaṃ daharo rañño nāgo kālaṅkato’tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; evameva kho, aggivessana, thero cepi bhikkhu khīṇāsavo kālaṅkaroti, ‘dantamaraṇaṃ thero bhikkhu kālaṅkato’tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; majjhimo cepi, aggivessana, bhikkhu. Navo cepi, aggivessana, bhikkhu khīṇāsavo kālaṅkaroti, ‘dantamaraṇaṃ navo bhikkhu kālaṅkato’tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano aciravato samaṇuddeso bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Dantabhūmisuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ pañcamaṃ.

6. Bhūmijasuttaṃ

223. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho āyasmā bhūmijo pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena jayasenassa rājakumārassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho jayaseno rājakumāro yenāyasmā bhūmijo tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā bhūmijena saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho jayaseno rājakumāro āyasmantaṃ bhūmijaṃ etadavoca- “santi, bho bhūmija, eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā (3.0178) evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino- ‘āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā § phalassa adhigamāya; anāsañcepi § karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāyā’ti. Idha bho bhūmijassa sathā kiṃvādī § kimakkhāyī”ti? “Na kho metaṃ, rājakumāra, bhagavato sammukhā suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ. Ṭhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ bhagavā evaṃ byākareyya- ‘āsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; anāsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmaca-

riyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Āsañcepi karitvā yoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; anāsañcepi karitvā yoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā yoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā yoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāyā'ti. Na kho me taṃ, rājakumāra, bhagavato sammukhā suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ. Tāhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ bhagavā evaṃ byākareyyā'ti. "Sace kho bhoto bhūmijassa satthā evaṃvādī § evamakkhāyī, addhā bhoto bhūmijassa satthā sabbesaṃyeva puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ muddhānaṃ § maññe āhacca tiṭṭhatī"ti. Atha kho jayaseno rājakumāro āyasmantaṃ bhūmijaṃ sakeneva thālipākena parivisi.

224. Atha kho āyasmā bhūmijo pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapāṭikkanto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā bhūmijo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- "idhāhaṃ, bhante, pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaramādāya yena jayasena rājakumārassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamaṃ; upasaṅkamtivā paññatte (3.017) āsane nisīdiṃ. Atha kho, bhante, jayaseno rājakumāro yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā mayā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho, bhante, jayaseno rājakumāro maṃ etadavoca- 'santi, bho bhūmija, eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino- āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; anāsañcepi karitvā ...pe... āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāyā'ti. 'Idha bhoto bhūmijassa satthā kimvādī kimmakkhāyī'ti? Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ, bhante, jayasenaṃ rājakumāraṃ etadavocaṃ- 'na kho me taṃ, rājakumāra, bhagavato sammukhā suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ. Tāhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ bhagavā evaṃ byākareyya- āsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; anāsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā ayoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Āsañcepi karitvā yoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; anāsañcepi karitvā ...pe... āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā ...pe... nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā yoniso brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāyā'ti. Na kho me taṃ, rājakumāra, bhagavato sammukhā suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ. Tāhānañca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ bhagavā evaṃ byākareyyā'ti. 'Sace bhoto bhūmijassa satthā evaṃvādī evamakkhāyī, addhā bhoto bhūmijassa satthā sabbesaṃyeva puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ muddhānaṃ maññe āhacca tiṭṭhatī'ti. 'Kaccāhaṃ, bhante, evaṃ puṭṭho evaṃ byākaramāno vuttavādī ceva bhagavato homi, na ca bhagavantaṃ abhū-

tena abbhācikkhāmi, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākaromi, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchati”ti?

“Taggha tvaṃ, bhūmija, evaṃ puṭṭho evaṃ byākaramāno vuttavādī ceva me hosi, na ca maṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhasi, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākārosi, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchati. Ye hi keci, bhūmija, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā micchādiṭṭhino micchāsaṅkappā micchāvācā (3.0180) micchākammantā micchā-ājīvā micchāvāyāmā micchāsati micchāsamādhino te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ayoni hesā, bhūmija, phalassa adhigamāya.

225. “Seyyathāpi, bhūmija, puriso telatthiko telagavesī telapariyesanaṃ caramāno vālikaṃ doṇiyā ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ piḷeyya. Āsañcepi karitvā vālikaṃ doṇiyā ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ piḷeyya, abhabbo telassa adhigamāya; anāsañcepi karitvā vālikaṃ doṇiyā ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ piḷeyya, abhabbo telassa adhigamāya; āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā vālikaṃ doṇiyā ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ piḷeyya, abhabbo telassa adhigamāya; nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā vālikaṃ doṇiyā ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ piḷeyya, abhabbo telassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ayoni hesā, bhūmija, telassa adhigamāya. Evameva kho, bhūmija, ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā micchādiṭṭhino micchāsaṅkappā micchāvācā micchākammantā micchā-ājīvā micchāvāyāmā micchāsati micchāsamādhino te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ayoni hesā, bhūmija, phalassa adhigamāya.

“Seyyathāpi, bhūmija, puriso khīratthiko khīragavesī khīrapariyesanaṃ caramāno gāviṃ taruṇavacchaṃ visāṇato āviñcheyya §. Āsañcepi karitvā gāviṃ taruṇavacchaṃ visāṇato āviñcheyya, abhabbo khīrassa adhigamāya; anāsañcepi karitvā ...pe... āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā ...pe... nevāsaṃ (3.0181) nānāsañcepi karitvā gāviṃ taruṇavacchaṃ visāṇato āviñcheyya, abhabbo khīrassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ayoni hesā, bhūmija, khīrassa adhigamāya.

Evameva kho, bhūmija, ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā micchādiṭṭhino ...pe... micchāsamādhino te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; anāsañcepi karitvā ...pe... āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā ...pe... nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ayoni hesā, bhūmija, phalassa adhigamāya.

226. “Seyyathāpi, bhūmija, puriso navanītatthiko navanītagavesī navanītapariyesanaṃ caramāno udakaṃ kalase āsiñcitvā matthena § āviñcheyya. Āsañcepi karitvā udakaṃ kalase āsiñcitvā matthena āviñcheyya, abhabbo navanītassa adhigamāya; anāsañcepi karitvā ...pe... āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā ...pe... nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā udakaṃ kalase āsiñcitvā matthena āviñcheyya, abhabbo navanītassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ayoni hesā, bhūmija, navanītassa adhigamāya. Evameva kho, bhūmija, ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā micchādiṭṭhino ...pe... micchāsamādhino te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; anāsañcepi karitvā ...pe... āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā ...pe... nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ayoni hesā, bhūmija, phalassa adhigamāya.

“Seyyathāpi, bhūmija, puriso aggittthiko § aggigavesī aggipariyesanaṃ caramāno allamaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimantheyya §. Āsañcepi karitvā allamaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimantheyya, abhabbo aggissa adhigamāya; anāsañcepi karitvā ...pe... āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā ...pe... nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā allamaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimantheyya, abhabbo aggissa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ayoni hesā, bhūmija, aggissa adhigamāya. Evameva kho, bhūmija, ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā (3.0182) micchādiṭṭhino ...pe... micchāsamādhino te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; anāsañcepi karitvā ...pe... āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā ...pe... nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, abhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ayoni hesā, bhūmija, phalassa adhigamāya. Ye hi keci, bhūmija, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā sammādiṭṭhino sammāsañkappā sammāvācā sammākammantā sammā-ājivā sammāvāyāmā sammāsati sammāsamādhino te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yoni hesā, bhūmija, phalassa adhigamāya.

227. “Seyyathāpi, bhūmija, puriso telatthiko telagavesī telapariyesanaṃ caramāno tilapiṭṭhaṃ doṇiyā ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ piḷeyya. Āsañcepi karitvā tilapiṭṭhaṃ doṇiyā ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ piḷeyya, bhabbo telassa adhigamāya; anāsañcepi karitvā ...pe... āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā ...pe... nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā tilapiṭṭhaṃ doṇiyā ākiritvā udakena paripphosakaṃ paripphosakaṃ piḷeyya, bhabbo telassa adhiga-

māya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yoni hesā, bhūmija, telassa adhigamāya. Evameva kho, bhūmija, ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā sammādiṭṭhino ...pe... sammāsamādhino te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; anāsañcepi karitvā ...pe... āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā ...pe... nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yoni hesā, bhūmija, phalassa adhigamāya.

“Seyyathāpi, bhūmija, puriso khīratthiko khīragavesī khīrapariyesanaṃ caramāno gāviṃ taruṇavacchaṃ thanato āviñcheyya. Āsañcepi karitvā gāviṃ taruṇavacchaṃ thanato āviñcheyya, bhabbo khīrassa adhigamāya; anāsañcepi karitvā ...pe... āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā ...pe... nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā gāviṃ taruṇavacchaṃ thanato āviñcheyya, bhabbo khīrassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yoni hesā, bhūmija, khīrassa adhigamāya. Evameva (3.0183) kho, bhūmija, ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā sammādiṭṭhino ...pe... sammāsamādhino te āsañcepi karitvā ...pe... anāsañcepi karitvā ...pe... āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā ...pe... nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yoni hesā, bhūmija, phalassa adhigamāya.

228. “Seyyathāpi, bhūmija, puriso navanītatthiko navanītagavesī navanītapariyesanaṃ caramāno dadhiṃ kalase āsiñcitvā matthena āviñcheyya. Āsañcepi karitvā dadhiṃ kalase āsiñcitvā matthena āviñcheyya, bhabbo navanītassa adhigamāya; anāsañcepi karitvā... āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā... nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā dadhiṃ kalase āsiñcitvā matthena āviñcheyya, bhabbo navanītassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yoni hesā, bhūmija, navanītassa adhigamāya. Evameva kho, bhūmija, ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā sammādiṭṭhino ...pe... sammāsamādhino te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; anāsañcepi karitvā... āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā ... nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yoni hesā, bhūmija, phalassa adhigamāya.

“Seyyathāpi, bhūmija, puriso aggithiko aggigavesī aggipariyesanaṃ caramāno sukkaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ koḷāpaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimantheyya; () § āsañcepi karitvā... anāsañcepi karitvā.. āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā... nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā sukkaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ koḷāpaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimantheyya, bhabbo aggissa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yoni hesā, bhūmija, aggissa adhigamāya. Evameva kho, bhūmija, ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā sammādiṭṭhino ...pe... sammāsamādhino te āsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; āsañca anāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya; nevāsaṃ nānāsañcepi karitvā brahmacariyaṃ caranti, bhabbā phalassa adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yoni hesā, bhūmija, phalassa adhigamāya.

“Sace (3.0184) kho taṃ, bhūmija, jayasenassa rājakumārassa imā catasso upamā paṭibhāyeyyaṃ anacchariyaṃ te jayaseno rājakumāro pasīdeyya, pasanno ca te pasannākāraṃ kareyyā”ti. “Kuto pana maṃ, bhante, jayasenassa rājakumārassa imā catasso upamā paṭibhāyissanti anacchariyā pubbe assuta-

pubbā, seyyathāpi bhagavantān”ti?

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā bhūmijo bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhindaṃdīti.

Bhūmijasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Anuruddhasuttaṃ

229. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho pañcakaṅgo thapati aññataraṃ purisaṃ āmanesi- “ehi tvaṃ, ambho purisa, yenāyasmā anuruddho tenupasaṅkama; upasaṅkamtivā mama vacanena āyasmato anuruddhassa pāde sirasā vandāhi §- ‘pañcakaṅgo, bhante, thapati āyasmato anuruddhassa pāde sirasā vandatī’ti; evañca vadehi §- ‘adhivāsetu kira, bhante, āyasmā anuruddho pañcakaṅgassa thapatissa svātanāya attacattuttho bhattaṃ; yena ca kira, bhante, āyasmā anuruddho pagevataraṃ āgaccheyya; pañcakaṅgo, bhante, thapati § bahukicco bahukaraṇīyo rājakaraṇīyenā”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho so puriso pañcakaṅgassa thapatissa paṭissutvā yenāyasmā anuruddho tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho so puriso āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadvoca- “pañcakaṅgo, bhante, thapati āyasmato anuruddhassa pāde sirasā vandati, evañca vadeti- ‘adhivāsetu kira, bhante, āyasmā anuruddho pañcakaṅgassa thapatissa svātanāya attacattuttho bhattaṃ; yena ca kira, bhante, āyasmā anuruddho pagevataraṃ āgaccheyya; pañcakaṅgo, bhante, thapati bahukicco bahukaraṇīyo rājakaraṇīyenā”ti. Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā anuruddho tuṅhībhāvena.

230. Atha (3.0185) kho āyasmā anuruddho tassā rattiyā accayena pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaramādāya yena pañcakaṅgassa thapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ bhuttāviṃ onītapattapāṇiṃ aññataraṃ nīcaṃ āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadvoca-

“Idha maṃ, bhante, therā bhikkhū upasaṅkamtivā evamāhaṃsu- ‘appamāṇaṃ, gahapati, cetovimuttiṃ bhāvehi’ti §. Ekacce therā evamāhaṃsu- ‘mahaggataṃ, gahapati, cetovimuttiṃ bhāvehi’ti. Yā cāyaṃ, bhante, appamāṇā cetovimutti yā ca mahaggatā cetovimutti- ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca, udāhu ekatthā byañjanameva nānan”ti? “Tena hi, gahapati, taṃ yevettha paṭibhātu. Apaṇṇakante ito bhavissati”ti. “Mayhaṃ kho, bhante, evaṃ hoti- ‘yā cāyaṃ appamāṇā cetovimutti yā ca mahaggatā cetovimutti ime dhammā ekatthā byañjanameva nānan”ti. “Yā cāyaṃ, gahapati, appamāṇā cetovimutti yā ca mahaggatā cetovi-

mutti ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca. Tadamināpetam, gahapati, pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca”.

“Katamā ca, gahapati, appamāṇā cetovimutti? Idha, gahapati, bhikkhu mettāsa-
hagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā
catutthaṃ; iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ
mettāsa-
hagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāba-
jjhena pharivā viharati. Karuṇāsa-
hagatena cetasā... muditāsa-
hagatena cetasā...
upekkhāsa-
hagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā
tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ; iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbā-
vantaṃ lokaṃ upekkhāsa-
hagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena
averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati, gahapati, appamāṇā ceto-
vimutti.

231. “Katamā (3.0186) ca, gahapati, mahaggatā cetovimutti? Idha, gahapati,
bhikkhu yāvatā ekaṃ rukkhamūlaṃ mahaggatanti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati.
Ayaṃ vuccati, gahapati, mahaggatā cetovimutti. Idha pana, gahapati, bhikkhu
yāvatā dve vā tīṇi vā rukkhamūlāni mahaggatanti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati.
Ayampi § vuccati, gahapati, mahaggatā cetovimutti. Idha pana, gahapati, bhikkhu
yāvatā ekaṃ gāmakkhettam mahaggatanti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati.
Ayampi vuccati, gahapati, mahaggatā cetovimutti. Idha pana, gahapati, bhikkhu
yāvatā dve vā tīṇi vā gāmakkhettāni mahaggatanti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati.
Ayampi vuccati, gahapati, mahaggatā cetovimutti. Idha pana, gahapati, bhikkhu
yāvatā ekaṃ mahārajjam mahaggatanti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati. Ayampi
vuccati, gahapati, mahaggatā cetovimutti. Idha pana, gahapati, bhikkhu yāvatā
dve vā tīṇi vā mahārajjāni mahaggatanti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati. Ayampi
vuccati, gahapati, mahaggatā cetovimutti. Idha pana, gahapati, bhikkhu yāvatā
samuddapariyantam pathaviṃ mahaggatanti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati.
Ayampi vuccati, gahapati, mahaggatā cetovimutti. Iminā kho etaṃ, gahapati, pari-
yāyena veditabbaṃ yathā ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca.

232. “Catasso kho imā gahapati, bhavūpapattiyo.

Katamā catasso? Idha, gahapati, ekacco ‘parittābhā’ti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati. So kāyassa bheda param maraṇā parittābhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Idha pana, gahapati, ekacco ‘appamāṇābhā’ti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati. So kāyassa bheda param maraṇā appamāṇābhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Idha pana, gahapati, ekacco ‘saṃkiliṭṭhābhā’ti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati. So kāyassa bheda param maraṇā saṃkiliṭṭhābhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Idha pana, gahapati, ekacco ‘parisuddhābhā’ti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati. So kāyassa bheda param maraṇā parisuddhābhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Imā kho, gahapati, catasso bhavūpapattiyo.

“Hoti kho so, gahapati, samayo, yā tā devatā ekajjhaṃ sannipatanti, tāsāṃ ekajjhaṃ sannipatitānaṃ vaṇṇanānattañhi kho paññāyati no ca ābhānānattaṃ (3.01 Seyyathāpi, gahapati, puriso sambahulāni telappadīpāni ekaṃ gharaṃ paveseyya. Tesāṃ ekaṃ gharaṃ pavesitānaṃ accinānattañhi kho paññāyetha, no ca ābhānānattaṃ; evameva kho, gahapati, hoti kho so samayo, yā tā devatā ekajjhaṃ sannipatanti tāsāṃ ekajjhaṃ sannipatitānaṃ vaṇṇanānattañhi kho paññāyati, no ca ābhānānattaṃ.

“Hoti kho so, gahapati, samayo, yā tā devatā tato vipakkamanti, tāsāṃ tato vipakkamantīnaṃ vaṇṇanānattañceva paññāyati ābhānānattañca. Seyyathāpi, gahapati, puriso tāni sambahulāni telappadīpāni tamhā gharā nīhareyya. Tesāṃ tato nīhatānaṃ § accinānattañceva paññāyetha ābhānānattañca; evameva kho, gahapati, hoti kho so samayo, yā tā devatā tato vipakkamanti, tāsāṃ tato vipakkamantīnaṃ vaṇṇanānattañceva paññāyati ābhānānattañca.

“Na kho, gahapati, tāsāṃ devatānaṃ evaṃ hoti- ‘idaṃ amhākaṃ niccanti vā dhuvanti vā sassatan’ti vā, api ca yattha yattheva tā § devatā abhinivisanti tattha tattheva tā devatā abhīramanti. Seyyathāpi, gahapati, makkhikānaṃ kājena vā piṭakena vā hariyamānānaṃ na evaṃ hoti- ‘idaṃ amhākaṃ niccanti vā dhuvanti vā sassatan’ti vā, api ca yattha yattheva tā § makkhikā abhinivisanti tattha tattheva tā makkhikā abhīramanti; evameva kho, gahapati, tāsāṃ devatānaṃ na evaṃ hoti- ‘idaṃ amhākaṃ niccanti vā dhuvanti vā sassatan’ti vā, api ca yattha yattheva tā devatā abhinivisanti tattha tattheva tā devatā abhīramanti’ ti.

233. Evaṃ vutte, āyasmā sabhiyo kaccāno § āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavoca- “sādhu, bhante anuruddha! Atthi ca me ettha uttarim paṭipucchitabbaṃ. Yā tā, bhante, devatā ābhā sabbā tā parittābhā udāhu santettha ekaccā devatā appamāṇābhā”ti? “Tadaṅgena kho, āvuso kaccāna, santettha ekaccā devatā parittābhā, santi panettha ekaccā devatā appamāṇābhā”ti. “Ko nu kho, bhante anuruddha, hetu ko paccayo yena tāsāṃ devatānaṃ ekaṃ devanikāyaṃ upapannānaṃ (3.0188) santettha ekaccā devatā parittābhā, santi panettha ekaccā devatā appamāṇābhā”ti?

“Tena hāvuso kaccāna, taṃyevettha paṭipucchissāmi. Yathā te khameyya tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, āvuso kaccāna, yvāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvatā ekaṃ rukkhamaṃ ‘mahaggatan’ti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati, yocāyaṃ § bhikkhu yāvatā dve vā tīni vā rukkhamaṃ ‘mahaggatan’ti pharivā adhimuccitvā

viharati- imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ katamā cittabhāvanā mahaggatatarā”ti? “Yvāyaṃ, bhante, bhikkhu yāvatā dve vā tīṇi vā rukkhamūlāni ‘mahaggatan’-ti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati- ayaṃ imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ mahaggatatarā”ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, āvuso kaccāna, yvāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvatā dve vā tīṇi vā rukkhamūlāni ‘mahaggatan’ti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati, yocāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvatā ekaṃ gāmakkhetaṃ ‘mahaggatan’ti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati- imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ katamā cittabhāvanā mahaggatatarā”ti? “Yvāyaṃ, bhante, bhikkhu yāvatā ekaṃ gāmakkhetaṃ ‘mahaggatan’ti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati- ayaṃ imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ mahaggatatarā”-ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, āvuso kaccāna, yvāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvatā ekaṃ gāmakkhetaṃ ‘mahaggatan’ti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati, yocāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvatā dve vā tīṇi vā gāmakkhettāni ‘mahaggatan’ti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati- imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ katamā cittabhāvanā mahaggatatarā”ti? “Yvāyaṃ, bhante, bhikkhu yāvatā dve vā tīṇi vā gāmakkhettāni ‘mahaggatan’ti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati- ayaṃ imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ mahaggatatarā”ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, āvuso kaccāna, yvāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvatā dve vā tīṇi vā gāmakkhettāni ‘mahaggatan’ti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati, yocāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvatā ekaṃ mahārajjāṃ ‘mahaggatan’ti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati- imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ katamā cittabhāvanā (3.0189) mahaggatatarā”ti? “Yvāyaṃ, bhante, bhikkhu yāvatā ekaṃ mahārajjāṃ ‘mahaggatan’ti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati- ayaṃ imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ mahaggatatarā”ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, āvuso kaccāna, yvāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvatā ekaṃ mahārajjāṃ ‘mahaggatan’ti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati, yocāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvatā dve vā tīṇi vā mahārajjāni ‘mahaggatan’ti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati- imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ katamā cittabhāvanā mahaggatatarā”ti? “Yvāyaṃ, bhante, bhikkhu yāvatā dve vā tīṇi vā mahārajjāni ‘mahaggatan’ti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati- ayaṃ imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ mahaggatatarā”ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, āvuso kaccāna, yvāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvatā dve vā tīṇi vā mahārajjāni ‘mahaggatan’ti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati, yocāyaṃ bhikkhu yāvatā samuddapariyantaṃ pathaviṃ ‘mahaggatan’ti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati- imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ katamā cittabhāvanā mahaggatatarā”ti? “Yvāyaṃ, bhante, bhikkhu yāvatā samuddapariyantaṃ pathaviṃ ‘mahaggatan’ti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati- ayaṃ imāsaṃ ubhinnaṃ cittabhāvanānaṃ mahaggatatarā”ti? “Ayaṃ kho, āvuso kaccāna, hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena tāsāṃ devatānaṃ ekaṃ devanikāyaṃ upapannānaṃ santettha ekaccā devatā parittābhā, santi panettha ekaccā devatā appamāṇābhā”ti.

234. “Sādhu, bhante anuruddha! Atthi ca me ettha uttariṃ paṭipucchitabbaṃ. Yāvatā §, bhante, devatā ābhā sabbā tā saṃkiliṭṭhābhā udāhu santettha ekaccā devatā parisuddhābhā”ti? “Tadaṅgena kho, āvuso kaccāna, santettha ekaccā

devatā saṃkiliṭṭhābhā, santi panettha ekaccā devatā parisuddhābhā”ti. “Ko nu kho, bhante, anuruddha, hetu ko paccayo, yena tāsamaṃ devatānaṃ ekaṃ devanikāyaṃ upapannānaṃ santettha ekaccā devatā saṃkiliṭṭhābhā, santi panettha ekaccā devatā parisuddhābhā”ti?

“Tena (3.0190), hāvuso kaccāna, upamaṃ te karissāmi. Upamāyapidhekacce § viññū purisā bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānanti. Seyyathāpi, āvuso kaccāna, telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi aparissuddhaṃ vaṭṭipi aparissuddhā. So telassapi aparissuddhattā vaṭṭiyāpi aparissuddhattā andhandhaṃ viya jhāyati; evameva kho, āvuso kaccāna, idhekacco bhikkhu ‘saṃkiliṭṭhābhā’ti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati, tassa kāyaduṭṭhullampi na suppaṭippassaddhaṃ hoti, thinamiddhampi na susamūhataṃ hoti, uddhaccakukkucampi na suppaṭivinītaṃ hoti. So kāyaduṭṭhullassapi na suppaṭippassaddhattā thinamiddhassapi na susamūhatattā uddhaccakukkucassapi na suppaṭivinītattā andhandhaṃ viya jhāyati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā saṃkiliṭṭhābhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Seyyathāpi, āvuso kaccāna, telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi parisuddhaṃ vaṭṭipi parisuddhā. So telassapi parisuddhattā vaṭṭiyāpi parisuddhattā na andhandhaṃ viya jhāyati; evameva kho, āvuso kaccāna, idhekacco bhikkhu ‘parissuddhābhā’ti pharivā adhimuccitvā viharati. Tassa kāyaduṭṭhullampi suppaṭippassaddhaṃ hoti, thinamiddhampi susamūhataṃ hoti, uddhaccakukkucampi suppaṭivinītaṃ hoti. So kāyaduṭṭhullassapi suppaṭippassaddhattā thinamiddhassapi susamūhatattā uddhaccakukkucassapi suppaṭivinītattā na andhandhaṃ viya jhāyati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā parisuddhābhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho, āvuso kaccāna, hetu ayaṃ paccayo yena tāsamaṃ devatānaṃ ekaṃ devanikāyaṃ upapannānaṃ santettha ekaccā devatā saṃkiliṭṭhābhā, santi panettha ekaccā devatā parisuddhābhā”ti.

235. Evaṃ vutte, āyasmā sabhiyo kaccāno āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavoca- “sādhu, bhante anuruddha! Na, bhante, āyasmā anuruddho evamāha- ‘evaṃ me sutan’ti vā ‘evaṃ arahati bhavitun’ti vā; atha ca pana, bhante, āyasmā anuruddho ‘evampi tā devatā, itipi tā devatā’tveva bhāsati. Tassa mayhaṃ, bhante, evaṃ hoti- ‘addhā āyasmataṃ anuruddhena tāhi devatāhi saddhiṃ sannivutthapubbañceva sallapitapubbañca sākacchā ca samāpajjitapubbā”ti. “Addhā kho ayaṃ, āvuso kaccāna, āsajja upaniya vācā bhāsitaṃ, api ca te ahaṃ byākarissāmi- ‘dīgharattaṃ kho me, āvuso (3.0191) kaccāna, tāhi devatāhi saddhiṃ sannivutthapubbañceva sallapitapubbañca sākacchā ca samāpajjitapubbā”ti.

Evaṃ vutte, āyasmā sabhiyo kaccāno pañcakaṅgaṃ thapatiṃ etadavoca- “lābhā te, gahapati, suladdhaṃ te, gahapati, yaṃ tvañceva taṃ kaṅkhādhammaṃ pahāsi §, mayañcimamaṃ § dhammapariyāyaṃ alatthamhā savanāyā”ti.

Anuruddhasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ sattamaṃ.

8. Upakkilesasuttaṃ

236. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kosambiyam viharati ghoṣitā-rāme. Tena kho pana samayena kosambiyam bhikkhū bhaṇḍanajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharanti. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho so bhikkhu bhagavantam etadavoca- “idha, bhante, kosambiyam bhikkhū bhaṇḍanajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharanti. Sādhu, bhante, bhagavā yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkamatū anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Adhivāsesi bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena. Atha kho bhagavā yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā te bhikkhū etadavoca- “alam, bhikkhave, mā bhaṇḍanam, mā kalaham, mā viggaham, mā vivādan”ti.

Evaṃ vutte, aññataro bhikkhu bhagavantam etadavoca- “āgametu, bhante! Bhagavā dhammassāmī; apposukko, bhante, bhagavā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāram anuyutto viharatu; mayametena bhaṇḍanena kalahena viggahena vivādena paññāyissāmā”ti. Dutiyampi kho bhagavā te bhikkhū etadavoca- “alam, bhikkhave, mā bhaṇḍanam, mā kalaham, mā viggaham, mā vivādan”ti. Dutiyampi kho so bhikkhu bhagavantam etadavoca- “āgametu, bhante! Bhagavā dhammassāmī; apposukko, bhante, bhagavā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāram anuyutto viharatu; mayametena bhaṇḍanena kalahena viggahena vivādena paññāyissāmā”ti. Tatiyampi (3.0192) kho bhagavā te bhikkhū etadavoca- “alam, bhikkhave, mā bhaṇḍanam, mā kalaham, mā viggaham, mā vivādan”ti. Tatiyampi kho so bhikkhu bhagavantam etadavoca- “āgametu, bhante, bhagavā dhammassāmī; apposukko, bhante, bhagavā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāram anuyutto viharatu; mayametena bhaṇḍanena kalahena viggahena vivādena paññāyissāmā”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya kosambim piṇḍāya pāvisi. Kosambiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātaṭṭhikkanto senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya ṭhitakova imā gāthā abhāsi-

237. “Puthusaddo samajano, na bālo koci maññaṭṭha;
saṅghasmim bhijjamānasmim, nāññaṃ bhiyyo amaññaṇaṃ.”

“Parimuttā paṇḍitābhāsā, vācāgocarabhāṇino;
 yāvicchanti mukhāyāmaṃ, yena nītā na taṃ vidū.
 “Akkocchi maṃ avadhi maṃ, ajini maṃ ahāsi me;
 ye ca taṃ upanayhanti, veraṃ tesam na sammati.
 “Akkocchi maṃ avadhi maṃ, ajini maṃ ahāsi me;
 ye ca taṃ nupanayhanti, veraṃ tesūpasammati.
 “Na hi verena verāni, sammantīdha kudācanaṃ;
 averena ca sammanti, esa dhammo sanantano.
 “Pare ca na vijānanti, mayamettha yamāmaṃ;
 ye ca tattha vijānanti, tato sammanti medhagā.
 “Aṭṭhicchinnā pāṇaharā, gavassadhanahārino;
 raṭṭhaṃ vilumpamānānaṃ, tesampi hoti saṅgati;
 kasmā tumhākaṃ no siyā.
 “Sace labhetha nipakaṃ saḥāyaṃ,
 saddhiṃ caraṃ sādhuviḥārī dhīraṃ;
 abhibhuyya sabbāni parissayāni,
 careyya tenattamano satimā.
 “No (3.0193) ce labhetha nipakaṃ saḥāyaṃ,
 saddhiṃ caraṃ sādhuviḥārī dhīraṃ;
 rājāva raṭṭhaṃ vijitaṃ pahāya,
 eko care mātaṅgaraññaeva nāgo.
 “Ekassa caritaṃ seyyo, natthi bāle saḥāyatā;
 eko care na ca pāpāni kayirā,
 apposukko mātaṅgaraññaeva nāgo”ti.

238. Atha kho bhagavā t̥hitakova imā gāthā bhāsivā yena bālakaloṇakāragāmo
 § tenupasaṅkami. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā bhagu bālakaloṇakāra-
 gāme viharati. Addasā kho āyasmā bhagu bhagavantaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ.
 Disvāna āsanaṃ paññapesi udakañca pādānaṃ dhovanaṃ §. Nisīdi bhagavā
 paññatte āsane. Nisajja pāde pakkhālesi. Āyasmāpi kho bhagu bhagavantaṃ
 abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ bhaguṃ
 bhagavā etadavoca- “kacci, bhikkhu, khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci piṇḍa-
 kena na kilamasī”ti? “Khamanīyaṃ bhagavā, yāpanīyaṃ bhagavā, na cāhaṃ,
 bhante, piṇḍakena kilamāmī”ti. Atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ bhaguṃ
 dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā
 uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ yena pācīnavaṃsadāyo tenupasaṅkami.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ca anuruddho āyasmā ca nandiyo §
 āyasmā ca kimilo § pācīnavaṃsadāye viharanti. Addasā kho dāyapālo bhaga-
 vantaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ. Disvāna bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “mā, mahāsa-
 maṇa, etaṃ dāyaṃ pāvisi. Santettha tayo kulaputtā attakāmarūpā viharanti. Mā
 tesam aphāsumakāsi”ti. Assosi kho āyasmā anuruddho dāyapālassa bhagavatā
 saddhiṃ mantayamānassa. Sutvāna dāyapālaṃ etadavoca- “mā, āvuso dāyapāla,
 bhagavantaṃ vāresi. Satthā no bhagavā anuppatto”ti.

239. Atha (3.0194) kho āyasmā anuruddho yenāyasmā ca nandiyo yenāyasmā ca kimilo tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantañca nandiyaṃ āyasmantañca kimilaṃ etadavoca- “abhikkamathāyasmanto, abhikkamathāyasmanto, satthā no bhagavā anupatto”ti. Atha kho āyasmā ca anuruddho āyasmā ca nandiyo āyasmā ca kimilo bhagavantaṃ paccuggantvā eko bhagavato pattacīvaraṃ paṭiggahesi, eko āsanaṃ paññapesi, eko pādodakaṃ upaṭṭhapesi. Nisīdi bhagavā paññatte āsane. Nisajja pāde pakkhālesi. Tepi kho āyasmanto bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “kacci vo, anuruddhā, khamaniyaṃ, kacci yāpaniyaṃ, kacci piṇḍakena na kilamathā”ti? “Khamaniyaṃ bhagavā, yāpaniyaṃ bhagavā, na ca mayaṃ, bhante, piṇḍakena kilamāmā”ti. “Kacci pana vo, anuruddhā, samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharathā”ti? “Taggha mayaṃ, bhante, samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharāmā”ti. “Yathā kathaṃ pana tumhe, anuruddhā, samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharathā”ti? “Idha mayaṃ, bhante, evaṃ hoti- ‘lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me yohaṃ evarūpehi sabrahmacārīhi saddhiṃ viharāmī’ti. Tassa mayaṃ, bhante, imesu āyasmantesu mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvi ceva raho ca, mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvi ceva raho ca, mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvi ceva raho ca. Tassa, mayaṃ, bhante, evaṃ hoti- ‘yaṃnūnāhaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃyeva āyasmantaṇaṃ cittassa vasena vatteyyan’ti. So kho ahaṃ, bhante, sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃyeva āyasmantaṇaṃ cittassa vasena vattāmi. Nānā hi kho no, bhante, kāyā, ekañca pana maññe cittaṃ”ti.

Āyasmāpi kho nandiyo ...pe... āyasmāpi kho kimilo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “mayhampi kho, bhante, evaṃ hoti- ‘lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me yohaṃ evarūpehi sabrahmacārīhi saddhiṃ viharāmī’ti. Tassa mayaṃ, bhante, imesu āyasmantesu mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvi ceva raho ca, mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ āvi ceva raho ca, mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ (3.0195) āvi ceva raho ca. Tassa mayaṃ, bhante, evaṃ hoti- ‘yaṃnūnāhaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃyeva āyasmantaṇaṃ cittassa vasena vatteyyan’ti. So kho ahaṃ, bhante, sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃyeva āyasmantaṇaṃ cittassa vasena vattāmi. Nānā hi kho no, bhante, kāyā, ekañca pana maññe cittaṃ. Evaṃ kho mayaṃ, bhante, samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharāmā”ti.

240. “Sādhu, sādhu, anuruddhā! Kacci pana vo, anuruddhā, appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharathā”ti? “Taggha mayaṃ, bhante, appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharāmā”ti. “Yathā kathaṃ pana tumhe, anuruddhā, appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharathā”ti? “Idha, bhante, amhākaṃ yo paṭhamaṃ gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, so āsanāni paññapeti, pāniyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, avakkārapātiṃ upaṭṭhāpeti. Yo pacchā gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati- sace hoti bhuttāvaseso, sace āka-

ñkhati, bhujñati; no ce ākañkhati, appaharite vā chaḍḍeti apāṇake vā udake opilāpeti- so āsanāni paṭisāmeti, pāṇiyam paribhojanīyam paṭisāmeti, avakkārapātiṃ dhovivā paṭisāmeti, bhattaggaṃ sammajjati. Yo passati pāṇiyaghaṭam vā paribhojanīyaghaṭam vā vaccaghaṭam vā rittam tuccham so upaṭṭhāpeti. Sacassa hoti avīsayham, hatthavikārena dutiyam āmantetvā hatthavilañghakena upaṭṭhāpema §, na tveva mayam, bhante, tappaccayā vācam bhindāma. Pañcāhikam kho pana mayam, bhante, sabbarattiṃ dhammiyā kathāya sannisīdāma. Evam kho mayam, bhante, appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharāmā”ti.

241. “Sādhu, sādhu, anuruddhā! Atthi pana vo, anuruddhā, evam appamattānam ātāpīnam pahitattānam viharatam uttarimanussadhammā alamariyaññadassanaviseso adhigato phāsuvihāro”ti? “Idha mayam, bhante, appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharantā obhāsañceva sañjānāma dassanañca rūpānam. So kho pana no obhāso nacirasseva antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānam; tañca nimittam nappaṭivijjhāmā”ti.

“Tam (3.0196) kho pana vo, anuruddhā, nimittam paṭivijjhitaṃ. Ahampi sudam, anuruddhā, pubbeva sambodhā anabhisambuddho bodhisattova samāno obhāsañceva sañjānāmi dassanañca rūpānam. So kho pana me obhāso nacirasseva antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānam. Tassa mayham, anuruddhā, etadahosi- ‘ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo yena me obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānan’ti? Tassa mayham, anuruddhā, etadahosi- ‘vicikicchā kho me udapādi, vicikicchādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhī cavi. Samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānam. Soham tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati”ti.

“So kho aham, anuruddhā, appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto obhāsañceva sañjānāmi dassanañca rūpānam. So kho pana me obhāso nacirasseva antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānam. Tassa mayham, anuruddhā, etadahosi- ‘ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo yena me obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānan’ti? Tassa mayham, anuruddhā, etadahosi- ‘amanasikāro kho me udapādi, amanasikārādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhī cavi. Samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānam. Soham tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati na amanasikāro”ti.

“So kho aham, anuruddhā ...pe... tassa mayham, anuruddhā, etadahosi- ‘thinamiddham kho me udapādi, thinamiddhādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhī cavi. Samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānam. Soham tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati na amanasikāro na thinamiddhan”ti.

“So kho aham, anuruddhā ...pe... tassa mayham, anuruddhā, etadahosi- ‘chambhitattam kho me udapādi, chambhitattādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhī cavi. Samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānam. Seyyathāpi, anuruddhā, puriso addhānamaggappaṭipanno, tassa ubhatopasse vaṭṭakā § uppateyyum, tassa tatonidānam chambhitattam uppajjeyya; evameva kho me, anuruddhā, chambhitattam udapādi, chambhitattādhikaraṇaṃ pana me samādhī

cavi. Samādhimhi (3.0197) cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Sohaṃ tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati na amanasikāro na thinamiddhaṃ na chambhitattaṃ”ti.

“So kho ahaṃ, anuruddhā ...pe... tassa mayhaṃ, anuruddhā, etadahosi-
'uppilaṃ § kho me udapādi, uppilādhikaraṇaṃca pana me samādhi cavi. Samā-
dhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Seyyathāpi, anuruddhā,
puriso ekaṃ nidhimukhaṃ gavesanto sakideva pañcanidhimukhāni adhiga-
ccheyya, tassa tatonidānaṃ uppilaṃ uppajjeyya; evameva kho me, anuruddhā,
uppilaṃ udapādi, uppilādhikaraṇaṃca pana me samādhi cavi. Samādhimhi cute
obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Sohaṃ tathā karissāmi yathā me
puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ, na chambhi-
tattaṃ, na uppilaṃ”ti.

“So kho ahaṃ, anuruddhā ...pe... tassa mayhaṃ, anuruddhā, etadahosi-
'duṭṭhullaṃ kho me udapādi, duṭṭhullādhikaraṇaṃca pana me samādhi cavi. Samā-
dhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanañca rūpānaṃ. Sohaṃ tathā karissāmi
yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ, na
chambhitattaṃ, na uppilaṃ, na duṭṭhullaṃ”ti.

“So kho ahaṃ, anuruddhā ...pe... tassa mayhaṃ, anuruddhā, etadahosi- ‘accā-raddhavīriyaṃ kho me udapādi, accā-raddhavīriyādhikaraṇaṅca pana me samādhī cavi. Samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanaṅca rūpānaṃ. Seyyathāpi, anuruddhā, puriso ubhohi hatthehi vaṭṭakaṃ gāḷhaṃ gaṇheyya, so tattheva patameyya §; evameva kho me, anuruddhā, accā-raddhavīriyaṃ udapādi, accā-raddhavīriyādhikaraṇaṅca pana me samādhī cavi. Samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanaṅca rūpānaṃ. Sohaṃ tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ, na chambhitattaṃ, na uppilaṃ, na duṭṭhullaṃ, na accā-raddhavīriyaṃ” ti.

“So kho ahaṃ, anuruddhā ...pe... tassa mayhaṃ, anuruddhā, etadahosi- ‘atīlīnavīriyaṃ kho me udapādi, atīlīnavīriyādhikaraṇaṅca pana me (3.0198) samādhī cavi. Samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanaṅca rūpānaṃ. Seyyathāpi, anuruddhā, puriso vaṭṭakaṃ sithilaṃ gaṇheyya, so tassa hatthato uppateyya; evameva kho me, anuruddhā, atīlīnavīriyaṃ udapādi, atīlīnavīriyādhikaraṇaṅca pana me samādhī cavi. Samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanaṅca rūpānaṃ. Sohaṃ tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ, na chambhitattaṃ, na uppilaṃ, na duṭṭhullaṃ, na accā-raddhavīriyaṃ, na atīlīnavīriyaṃ” ti.

“So kho ahaṃ, anuruddhā ...pe... tassa mayhaṃ, anuruddhā, etadahosi- ‘abhi-jappā kho me udapādi, abhi-jappādhikaraṇaṅca pana me samādhī cavi. Samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanaṅca rūpānaṃ. Sohaṃ tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ, na chambhitattaṃ, na uppilaṃ, na duṭṭhullaṃ, na accā-raddhavīriyaṃ, na atīlīnavīriyaṃ, na abhi-jappā” ti.

“So kho ahaṃ, anuruddhā ...pe... tassa mayhaṃ, anuruddhā, etadahosi- ‘nānattasaññā kho me udapādi, nānattasaññādhikaraṇaṅca pana me samādhī cavi. Samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanaṅca rūpānaṃ. Sohaṃ tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ, na chambhitattaṃ, na uppilaṃ, na duṭṭhullaṃ, na accā-raddhavīriyaṃ, na atīlīnavīriyaṃ, na abhi-jappā, na nānattasaññā” ti.

“So kho ahaṃ, anuruddhā, appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto obhāsañceva sañjānāmi dassanaṅca rūpānaṃ. So kho pana me obhāso nacirasseva antaradhāyati dassanaṅca rūpānaṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ anuruddhā etadahosi- ‘ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo yena me obhāso antaradhāyati dassanaṅca rūpānaṃ’ ti. Tassa mayhaṃ, anuruddhā, etadahosi- ‘atīnījjhāyitattaṃ kho me rūpānaṃ udapādi, atīnījjhāyitattādhikaraṇaṅca pana me rūpānaṃ samādhī cavi. Samādhimhi cute obhāso antaradhāyati dassanaṅca rūpānaṃ. Sohaṃ tathā karissāmi yathā me puna na vicikicchā uppajjissati, na amanasikāro, na thinamiddhaṃ, na chambhitattaṃ, na uppilaṃ, na duṭṭhullaṃ, na accā-raddhavīriyaṃ, na atīlīnavīriyaṃ, na abhi-jappā, na nānattasaññā, na atīnījjhāyitattaṃ rūpānaṃ” ti.

242. “So (3.0199) kho ahaṃ, anuruddhā, ‘vicikicchā cittassa upakkilesa’ ti- iti viditvā vicikicchāṃ cittassa upakkilesaṃ pajahiṃ, ‘amanasikāro cittassa upakkile-

so'ti- iti viditvā amanasikāraṃ cittassa upakkilesaṃ pajahiṃ, 'thinamiddhaṃ cittassa upakkileso'ti- iti viditvā thinamiddhaṃ cittassa upakkilesaṃ pajahiṃ, 'chambhitattaṃ cittassa upakkileso'ti- iti viditvā chambhitattaṃ cittassa upakkilesaṃ pajahiṃ, 'uppilaṃ cittassa upakkileso'ti- iti viditvā uppilaṃ cittassa upakkilesaṃ pajahiṃ, 'duṭṭhullaṃ cittassa upakkileso'ti- iti viditvā duṭṭhullaṃ cittassa upakkilesaṃ pajahiṃ, 'accāraddhavīriyaṃ cittassa upakkileso'ti- iti viditvā accāraddhavīriyaṃ cittassa upakkilesaṃ pajahiṃ, 'atīlīnavīriyaṃ cittassa upakkileso'ti- iti viditvā atīlīnavīriyaṃ cittassa upakkilesaṃ pajahiṃ, 'abhijappā cittassa upakkileso'ti- iti viditvā abhijappaṃ cittassa upakkilesaṃ pajahiṃ, 'nānattasaññā cittassa upakkileso'ti- iti viditvā nānattasaññaṃ cittassa upakkilesaṃ pajahiṃ, 'atinijjhāyitattaṃ rūpānaṃ cittassa upakkileso'ti- iti viditvā atinijjhāyitattaṃ rūpānaṃ cittassa upakkilesaṃ pajahiṃ.

243. “So kho ahaṃ, anuruddhā, appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto obhāsañhi kho sañjānāmi, na ca rūpāni passāmi; rūpāni hi kho passāmi, na ca obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi- 'kevalampi rattim, kevalampi divaṃ §, kevalampi rattindivaṃ' §. Tassa mayhaṃ, anuruddhā, etadahosi- 'ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo yvāhaṃ obhāsañhi kho sañjānāmi na ca rūpāni passāmi; rūpāni hi kho § passāmi na ca obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi- kevalampi rattim, kevalampi divaṃ, kevalampi rattindivaṃ'ti. Tassa mayhaṃ, anuruddhā, etadahosi- 'yasmiñhi kho ahaṃ samaye rūpanimittaṃ amanasikarivā obhāsanimittaṃ manasi karomi, obhāsañhi kho tasmim samaye sañjānāmi, na ca rūpāni passāmi. Yasmiṃ panāhaṃ samaye obhāsanimittaṃ amanasikarivā rūpanimittaṃ manasi karomi, rūpāni hi kho tasmim samaye passāmi na ca obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi- kevalampi rattim, kevalampi divaṃ, kevalampi rattindivaṃ'ti.”

“So (3.0200) kho ahaṃ, anuruddhā, appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto parittañceva obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi, parittāni ca rūpāni passāmi; appamāṇaṃceva obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi, appamāṇāni ca rūpāni passāmi- kevalampi rattim, kevalampi divaṃ, kevalampi rattindivaṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ, anuruddhā, etadahosi- 'ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo yvāhaṃ parittañceva obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi, parittāni ca rūpāni passāmi; appamāṇaṃceva obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi, appamāṇāni ca rūpāni passāmi- kevalampi rattim, kevalampi divaṃ, kevalampi rattindivaṃ'ti. Tassa mayhaṃ, anuruddhā, etadahosi- 'yasmiṃ kho me samaye paritto samādhi hoti, parittaṃ me tasmim samaye cakkhu hoti. Sohaṃ parittena cakkhunā parittañceva obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi, parittāni ca rūpāni passāmi. Yasmiṃ pana me samaye appamāṇo samādhi hoti, appamāṇaṃ me tasmim samaye cakkhu hoti. Sohaṃ appamāṇena cakkhunā appamāṇaṃceva obhāsaṃ sañjānāmi, appamāṇāni ca rūpāni passāmi- kevalampi rattim, kevalampi divaṃ, kevalampi rattindivaṃ'ti.”

244. Yato kho me, anuruddhā, 'vicikicchā cittassa upakkileso'ti- iti viditvā vicikicchā cittassa upakkileso pahīno ahosi, 'amanasikāro cittassa upakkileso'ti- iti viditvā amanasikāro cittassa upakkileso pahīno ahosi, 'thinamiddhaṃ cittassa upakkileso'ti- iti viditvā thinamiddhaṃ cittassa upakkileso pahīno ahosi, 'chambhitattaṃ cittassa upakkileso'ti- iti viditvā chambhitattaṃ cittassa upakkileso pahīno

ahosi, ‘uppilaṃ cittassa upakkilesoti- iti viditvā uppilaṃ cittassa upakkileso pahīno
 ahoṣi, ‘duṭṭhullaṃ cittassa upakkilesoti- iti viditvā duṭṭhullaṃ cittassa upakkileso
 pahīno ahoṣi, ‘accāradhaviṛiyaṃ cittassa upakkilesoti- iti viditvā accāradhavi-
 riyaṃ cittassa upakkileso pahīno ahoṣi, ‘atīlīnaviṛiyaṃ cittassa upakkilesoti- iti
 viditvā atīlīnaviṛiyaṃ cittassa upakkileso pahīno ahoṣi, ‘abhijappā cittassa upakkile-
 so’ti- iti viditvā abhijappā cittassa upakkileso pahīno ahoṣi, ‘nānattasaññā cittassa
 upakkilesoti- iti viditvā nānattasaññā cittassa upakkileso pahīno ahoṣi, ‘atiniṃjhāyi-
 tattamaṃ rūpānaṃ cittassa upakkilesoti- iti viditvā (3.0201) atiniṃjhāyitattamaṃ rūpānaṃ
 cittassa upakkileso pahīno ahoṣi.

245. “Tassa mayhaṃ, anuruddhā, etadahosi- ‘ye kho me cittassa upakkilesā te
 me pahīnā. Handa, dānāhaṃ tividhena samādhimaṃ bhāvemī’ti §. So kho ahaṃ,
 anuruddhā, savitakkampi savicāraṃ samādhimaṃ bhāvesimaṃ §, avitakkampi vicāra-
 mattamaṃ samādhimaṃ bhāvesimaṃ, avitakkampi avicāraṃ samādhimaṃ bhāvesimaṃ, sappīti-
 kampi samādhimaṃ bhāvesimaṃ, nippītikampi samādhimaṃ bhāvesimaṃ, sātasaḥagatampi
 samādhimaṃ bhāvesimaṃ, upekkhāsahagatampi samādhimaṃ bhāvesimaṃ. Yato kho me,
 anuruddhā, savitakkopi savicāro samādhi bhāvito ahoṣi, avitakkopi vicāramatto
 samādhi bhāvito ahoṣi, avitakkopi avicāro samādhi bhāvito ahoṣi, sappītikopi
 samādhi bhāvito ahoṣi, nippītikopi samādhi bhāvito ahoṣi, sātasaḥagatopi
 samādhi bhāvito ahoṣi, upekkhāsahagatopi samādhi bhāvito ahoṣi. Nāṇaṇca
 pana me dassanaṃ udapādi, akuppā me cetovimutti. Ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni
 punabbhavo”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā anuruddho bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhina-
 ndīti.

Upakkilesasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Bālapaṇḍitasuttaṃ

246. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane
 anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti.
 “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosumaṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Tīṇimāni, bhikkhave, bālassa bālalakkaṇāni bālanimittāni bālāpadānāni. Kata-
 māni tīṇi? Idha, bhikkhave, bālo duccintitacintī ca hoti dubbhāsitaḥāsī ca dukkaṭa-
 kammaḥārī ca. No cetaṃ §, bhikkhave, bālo (3.0202) duccintitacintī ca abhaviṣṣa
 dubbhāsitaḥāsī ca dukkaṭakammaḥārī ca kena naṃ § paṇḍitā jāneyyumaṃ- ‘bālo
 ayaṃ bhavaṃ asappuriso’ti? Yasmā ca kho, bhikkhave, bālo duccintitacintī ca
 hoti dubbhāsitaḥāsī ca dukkaṭakammaḥārī ca tasmā naṃ paṇḍitā jānanti- ‘bālo
 ayaṃ bhavaṃ asappuriso’ti. Sa kho so, bhikkhave, bālo tividhaṃ diṭṭheva
 dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Sace, bhikkhave, bālo sabhāyaṃ
 vā nisinna hoti, rathikāya § vā nisinna hoti, siṅghātake vā nisinna hoti; tatra ce
 jano tajaṃ tassārappaṃ kathaṃ manteti. Sace, bhikkhave, bālo paṇātipātī hoti,

adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti, musāvādī hoti, surāmerayamajjapamāda-
tṭhāyī hoti, tatra, bhikkhave, bālassa evaṃ hoti- ‘yaṃ kho jano tajaṃ tassārappaṃ
kathaṃ manteti, saṃvijjanteva te § dhammā mayi, ahañca tesu dhammesu sandi-
ssāmī’ti. Idaṃ, bhikkhave, bālo paṭhamaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ doma-
nassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

247. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bālo passati rājāno coraṃ āgucāriṃ gahetvā
vividhā kammakāraṇā kārente- kasāhipi tāḷente vettehipi tāḷente addhandaṇḍake-
hipi tāḷente hatthampi chindante pādampi chindante hatthapādampi chindante
kaṇṇampi chindante nāsampi chindante kaṇṇanāsampi chindante bilaṅgathāli-
kampi karonte saṅkhamuṇḍikampi karonte rāhumukhampi karonte jotimālikampi
karonte hatthapajotikampi karonte erakavattikampi karonte cīrakavāsikampi
karonte eṇeyyakampi karonte baḷisamaṃsikampi karonte kahāpaṇikampi karonte
khārāpatacchikampi § karonte palighaparivattikampi karonte palālapīṭhakampi §
karonte tattenapi telena osiñcante sunakhehipi khādāpente jīvantampi sūle uttā-
sente asināpi sīsaṃ chindante. Tatra, bhikkhave, bālassa evaṃ hoti- ‘yathārū-
pānaṃ kho pāpakānaṃ kammānaṃ hetu rājāno coraṃ āgucāriṃ gahetvā vividhā
kammakāraṇā kārenti- kasāhipi tāḷenti ...pe... asināpi sīsaṃ chindanti; saṃvijja-
nteva te dhammā mayi, ahañca tesu dhammesu sandissāmi. Maṃ cepi rājāno §
jāneyyumaṃ, mampi rājāno gahetvā (3.0203) vividhā kammakāraṇā kāreyyumaṃ- kasā-
hipi tāḷeyyumaṃ ...pe... jīvantampi sūle uttāseyyumaṃ, asināpi sīsaṃ chindeyyun’ti.
Idampi, bhikkhave, bālo dutiyaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃ-
vedeti.

248. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bālaṃ piṭhasamārūḷhaṃ vā mañcasamārūḷhaṃ vā chamāyaṃ § vā semānaṃ, yānissa pubbe pāpakāni kammāni katāni kāyena duccharitāni vācāya duccharitāni manasā duccharitāni tānissa tamhi samaye olambanti ajjholambanti abhippalambanti. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahataṃ pabbata-kūṭānaṃ chāyā sāyanhasamayaṃ pathaviyā olambanti ajjholambanti abhippalambanti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bālaṃ piṭhasamārūḷhaṃ vā mañcasamārūḷhaṃ vā chamāyaṃ vā semānaṃ, yānissa pubbe pāpakāni kammāni katāni kāyena duccharitāni vācāya duccharitāni manasā duccharitāni tānissa tamhi samaye olambanti ajjholambanti abhippalambanti. Tatra, bhikkhave, bālassa evaṃ hoti- ‘akataṃ vata me kalyāṇaṃ, akataṃ kusalaṃ, akataṃ bhīruttāṇaṃ; kataṃ pāpaṃ, kataṃ luddaṃ, kataṃ kibbisāṃ. Yāvatā, bho, akatakalyāṇānaṃ akatakusalānaṃ akatabhīruttāṇānaṃ katapāpānaṃ kataluddānaṃ katakibbisānaṃ gati taṃ gatiṃ pecca gacchāmi’ti. So socati kilamati paridevati urattāḷiṃ kandati sammohaṃ āpajjati. Idampi, bhikkhave, bālo tatiyaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

“Sa kho so, bhikkhave, bālo kāyena duccharitaṃ caritvā vācāya duccharitaṃ caritvā manasā duccharitaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Yaṃ kho taṃ, bhikkhave, sammā vadamāno vadeyya- ‘ekantaṃ aniṭṭhaṃ ekantaṃ akantaṃ ekantaṃ amanāpan’ti, nirayameva taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya- ‘ekantaṃ aniṭṭhaṃ ekantaṃ akantaṃ ekantaṃ amanāpan’ti. Yāvañcidaṃ, bhikkhave, upamāpi § na sukarā yāva dukkhā nirayā”ti.

249. Evaṃ vutte, aññataro bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “sakkā pana, bhante, upamaṃ kātun”ti? “Sakkā bhikkhū”ti bhagavā avoca. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, coraṃ āgucāriṃ gahetvā rañño dasseyyuṃ- ‘ayaṃ kho, deva, coro āgucārī, imassa yaṃ icchasi taṃ daṇḍaṃ paṇehi’ti. Tameṇaṃ rājā evaṃ vadeyya- ‘gacchatha, bho, imaṃ purisaṃ pubbaṇhasamayaṃ sattisatena hanathā’ti (3.0204). Tameṇaṃ pubbaṇhasamayaṃ sattisatena haneyyuṃ. Atha rājā majjhanhikasamayaṃ § evaṃ vadeyya- ‘ambho, kathaṃ so puriso’ti? “‘Tattheva, deva, jīvatī’ti. Tameṇaṃ rājā evaṃ vadeyya- ‘gacchatha, bho, taṃ purisaṃ majjhanhikasamayaṃ sattisatena hanathā’ti. Tameṇaṃ majjhanhikasamayaṃ sattisatena haneyyuṃ. Atha rājā sāyanhasamayaṃ evaṃ vadeyya- ‘ambho, kathaṃ so puriso’-ti? ‘Tattheva, deva, jīvatī’ti. Tameṇaṃ rājā evaṃ vadeyya- ‘gacchatha, bho, taṃ purisaṃ sāyanhasamayaṃ sattisatena hanathā’ti. Tameṇaṃ sāyanhasamayaṃ sattisatena haneyyuṃ. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, api nu so puriso tīhi sattisatehi haññamāno tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvediyethā”ti? “Eki-ssāpi, bhante, sattiyā haññamāno so puriso tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvediyetha, ko pana vādo tīhi sattisatehi”ti?

250. Atha kho bhagavā parittaṃ pāṇimattaṃ pāsāṇaṃ gahetvā bhikkhū āmantesi- “taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamo nu kho mahantataro- yo cāyaṃ mayā paritto pāṇimatto pāsāṇo gahito, yo ca himavā pabbatarājā”ti? “Appama- ttako ayaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā paritto pāṇimatto pāsāṇo gahito, himavantaṃ

pabbatarājānaṃ upanidhāya saṅkhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti, upanidhampi § na upeti”. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yaṃ so puriso tihi sattisatehi haññamāno tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti taṃ nirayakassa dukkhassa upanidhāya saṅkhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti”.

“Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, nirayapālā pañcavidhabandhanaṃ nāma kammakāraṇaṃ karonti- tattaṃ ayokhilaṃ § hatthe gamenti, tattaṃ ayokhilaṃ dutiye hatthe gamenti, tattaṃ ayokhilaṃ pāde gamenti, tattaṃ ayokhilaṃ dutiye pāde gamenti, tattaṃ ayokhilaṃ majjhe urasmiṃ gamenti. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti §. Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, nirayapālā saṃvesetvā kuṭhārīhi § tacchanti. So tattha dukkhā tibbā ...pe... byantīhoti. Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, nirayapālā uddhaṃpādaṃ adhosiraṃ gahetvā vāsīhi tacchanti. So (3.0205) tattha dukkhā tibbā ...pe... byantīhoti. Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, nirayapālā rathe yojetvā ādittāya pathaviyā sampajjalitāya sajotibhūtāya § sārentipi paccāsārentipi. So tattha dukkhā tibbā ...pe... byantīhoti. Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, nirayapālā mahantaṃ aṅgārapabbataṃ ādittaṃ sampajjalitaṃ sajotibhūtaṃ āropentipi oropentipi. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, nirayapālā uddhaṃpādaṃ adhosiraṃ gahetvā tattāya lohakumbhiyā pakkhipanti ādittāya sampajjalitāya sajotibhūtāya. So tattha pheṇuddehakaṃ paccati. So tattha pheṇuddehakaṃ paccamāno sakimpi uddhaṃ gacchati, sakimpi adho gacchati, sakimpi tiriyaṃ gacchati. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, nirayapālā § mahāniraye pakkhipanti. So kho pana, bhikkhave, mahānirayo-

“Catukkaṇṇo catudvāro, vibhatto bhāgaso mito;
ayopākārapariyanto, ayasā paṭikujjito.

“Tassa ayomayā bhūmi, jalitā tejasā yutā;
samantā yojanasataṃ, pharivā tiṭṭhati sabbadā”.

“Anekapariyāyenapi kho ahaṃ, bhikkhave, nirayakathaṃ katheyyaṃ; yāva-ñcidaṃ, bhikkhave, na sukarā akkhānena pāpuṇituṃ yāva dukkhā nirayā.

251. “Santi, bhikkhave, tiracchānagatā pāṇā tiṇabhakkhā. Te allānipi tiṇāni sukkhānipi tiṇāni dantullehakaṃ khādanti. Katame ca, bhikkhave, tiracchānagatā pāṇā tiṇabhakkhā? Hatthī assā goṇā gadrabhā ajā migā, ye vā panaññepi keci tiracchānagatā pāṇā tiṇabhakkhā. Sa kho so, bhikkhave, bālo idha pubbe rasādo idha pāpāni kammāni karitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā tesāṃ sattānaṃ saha-byataṃ upapajjati ye te sattā tiṇabhakkhā.

“Santi, bhikkhave, tiracchānagatā pāṇā gūthabhakkhā. Te dūratova gūthagandhaṃ ghāyitvā dhāvanti- ‘ettha bhuñjissāma, ettha bhuñjissāmā’ti. Seyyathāpi (3.0206) nāma brāhmaṇā āhutigandhena dhāvanti- ‘ettha bhuñjissāma, ettha bhuñjissāmā’ti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, santi tiracchānagatā pāṇā gūthabhakkhā, te dūratova gūthagandhaṃ ghāyitvā dhāvanti- ‘ettha bhuñjissāma, ettha

bhuñjissāmā'ti. Katame ca, bhikkhave, tiracchānagatā pāṇā gūthabhakkhā? Kukkuṭā sūkarā soṇā siṅgālā, ye vā panaññepi keci tiracchānagatā pāṇā gūthabhakkhā. Sa kho so, bhikkhave, bālo idha pubbe rasādo idha pāpāni kammāni karitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā tesam sattaṇaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati ye te sattaṃ gūthabhakkhā.

“Santi, bhikkhave, tiracchānagatā pāṇā andhakāre jāyanti andhakāre jīyanti § andhakāre miyanti §. Katame ca, bhikkhave, tiracchānagatā pāṇā andhakāre jāyanti andhakāre jīyanti andhakāre miyanti? Kiṭṭhā puḷavā § gaṇḍuppādā, ye vā panaññepi keci tiracchānagatā pāṇā andhakāre jāyanti andhakāre jīyanti andhakāre miyanti. Sa kho so, bhikkhave, bālo idha pubbe rasādo, idha pāpāni kammāni karitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā tesam sattaṇaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati ye te sattaṃ andhakāre jāyanti andhakāre jīyanti andhakāre miyanti.

“Santi, bhikkhave, tiracchānagatā pāṇā udakasmim jāyanti udakasmim jīyanti udakasmim miyanti. Katame ca, bhikkhave, tiracchānagatā pāṇā udakasmim jāyanti udakasmim jīyanti udakasmim miyanti? Macchā kacchapā susumārā, ye vā panaññepi keci tiracchānagatā pāṇā udakasmim jāyanti udakasmim jīyanti udakasmim miyanti. Sa kho so, bhikkhave, bālo idha pubbe rasādo idha pāpāni kammāni karitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā tesam sattaṇaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati ye te sattaṃ udakasmim jāyanti udakasmim jīyanti udakasmim miyanti.

“Santi, bhikkhave, tiracchānagatā pāṇā asucismim jāyanti asucismim jīyanti asucismim miyanti. Katame ca, bhikkhave, tiracchānagatā pāṇā asucismim jāyanti asucismim jīyanti asucismim miyanti? Ye te, bhikkhave, sattaṃ pūtimacche vā jāyanti pūtimacche vā jīyanti pūtimacche vā miyanti pūtikūṇape vā ...pe... pūtikummāse vā... candanikāya vā... oligalle (3.0207) vā jāyanti, (ye vā panaññepi keci tiracchānagatā pāṇā asucismim jāyanti asucismim jīyanti asucismim miyanti.) § Sa kho so, bhikkhave, bālo idha pubbe rasādo idha pāpāni kammāni karitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā tesam sattaṇaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati ye te sattaṃ asucismim jāyanti asucismim jīyanti asucismim miyanti.

“Anekapariyāyenapi kho ahaṃ, bhikkhave, tiracchānayanikathaṃ katheyyaṃ; yāvañcidaṃ, bhikkhave, na sukaraṃ akkhānena pāpuṇitum yāva dukkhā tiracchānayani.

252. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso ekacchiggaṃ yugaṃ mahāsamudde pakkhipeyya. Tameṇaṃ puratthimo vāto pacchimena saṃhareyya, pacchimo vāto puratthimena saṃhareyya, uttaro vāto dakkhiṇena saṃhareyya, dakkhiṇo vāto uttarena saṃhareyya. Tatrāssa kāṇo kacchapo, so vassasatassa vassasatassa § accayena sakiṃ ummujjeyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, api nu so kāṇo kacchapo amusmiṃ ekacchiggale yuge gīvaṃ paveseyyā”ti? (“no hetuṃ, bhante”. § “Yadi pana §, bhante, kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayenā”ti. “Khippataraṃ kho so, bhikkhave, kāṇo kacchapo amusmiṃ ekacchiggale yuge gīvaṃ paveseyya, ato dullabhatarāhaṃ, bhikkhave, manussattaṃ vadāmi sakiṃ vinipātāgatena bālena. Taṃ kissa hetu? Na hettha, bhikkhave, atthi dhammacariyā samacariyā kusalakiriyā puññakiriyā. Aññamaññakhādikā ettha, bhikkhave, vattati

dubbalakhādikā”.

“Sa kho so, bhikkhave, bālo sace kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayena manussattaṃ āgacchati, yāni tāni nīcakulāni- caṇḍālakulaṃ vā nesādakulaṃ vā venakulaṃ § vā rathakārakulaṃ vā pukkusakulaṃ vā. Tathārūpe kule paccājāyati dalidde appannapānabhojane kasiravuttike, yattha kasirena ghāsacchādo labbhati. So ca hoti dubbaṇṇo duddasiko (3.0208) okoṭimako bāvhabādhō § kāṇo vā kuṇī vā khujjo vā pakkhahato vā na lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa yānassa mālāgandhavilepanassa seyyāvasathapadīpeyyassa. So kāyena duccharitaṃ carati vācāya duccharitaṃ carati manasā duccharitaṃ carati. So kāyena duccharitaṃ caritvā vācāya duccharitaṃ caritvā manasā duccharitaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, akkhadhutto paṭhameneva kaliggahena puttampi jīyetha, dārampi jīyetha, sabbaṃ sāpateyyampi jīyetha, uttaripi adhibandhaṃ § nigaccheyya. Appamattako so, bhikkhave, kaliggaho yaṃ so akkhadhutto paṭhameneva kaliggahena puttampi jīyetha, dārampi jīyetha, sabbaṃ sāpateyyampi jīyetha, uttaripi adhibandhaṃ nigaccheyya. Atha kho ayameva tato mahantataro kaliggaho yaṃ so bālo kāyena duccharitaṃ caritvā vācāya duccharitaṃ caritvā manasā duccharitaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, kevalā paripūrā

§ bālabhūmī”ti.

253. “Tīṇimāni, bhikkhave, paṇḍitassa paṇḍitalakkhaṇāni paṇḍitanimittāni paṇḍitāpadānāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Idha, bhikkhave, paṇḍito sucintitacintī ca hoti subhāsita bhāsī ca sukatakammakārī ca. No cetaṃ, bhikkhave, paṇḍito sucintitacintī ca abhaviṣṣa subhāsita bhāsī ca sukatakammakārī ca, kena naṃ § paṇḍitā jāneyyumaṃ- ‘paṇḍito ayaṃ bhavaṃ sappuriso’ti? Yasmā ca kho, bhikkhave, paṇḍito sucintitacintī ca hoti subhāsita bhāsī ca sukatakammakārī ca tasmā naṃ paṇḍitā jānanti- ‘paṇḍito ayaṃ bhavaṃ sappuriso’ti. Sa kho so, bhikkhave, paṇḍito tividhaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Sace, bhikkhave, paṇḍito sabhāyaṃ vā nisinno hoti, rathikāya vā nisinno hoti, siṅghāṭake vā nisinno hoti; tatra ce jano tajaṃ tassārappaṃ kathaṃ manteti (3.0209). Sace, bhikkhave, paṇḍito pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti; tatra, bhikkhave, paṇḍitassa evaṃ hoti- ‘yaṃ kho jano tajaṃ tassārappaṃ kathaṃ manteti; saṃvijjanteva te dhammā mayi, ahañca tesu dhammesu sandissāmī’ti. Idaṃ, bhikkhave, paṇḍito paṭhamaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

254. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, paṇḍito passati rājāno coraṃ āgucāriṃ gahetvā vividhā kammakāraṇā kārente- kasāhipi tāḷente vettehipi tāḷente addhadaṇḍakehipi tāḷente hatthampi chindante pādampi chindante hatthapādampi chindante kaṇṇampi chindante nāsampi chindante kaṇṇanāsampi chindante bilaṅgathālikampi karonte saṅkhamuṇḍikampi karonte rāhumukhampi karonte jotimālikampi karonte hatthapajjotikampi karonte erakavattikampi karonte cīrakavāsīkampi karonte eṇeyyakampi karonte balisamaṃsikampi karonte kahāpaṇīkampi karonte khārāpatacchikampi karonte palighaparivattikampi karonte palālapīṭhakampi karonte tattenapi telena osiñcante sunakhehipi khādāpente jīvantampi sūle uttāsente asināpi sīsaṃ chindante. Tatra, bhikkhave, paṇḍitassa evaṃ hoti- ‘yathā-rūpānaṃ kho pāpakānaṃ kammānaṃ hetu rājāno coraṃ āgucāriṃ gahetvā vividhā kammakāraṇā kārenti kasāhipi tāḷenti, vettehipi tāḷenti, addhadaṇḍakehipi tāḷenti, hatthampi chindanti, pādampi chindanti, hatthapādampi chindanti, kaṇṇampi chindanti, nāsampi chindanti, kaṇṇanāsampi chindanti, bilaṅgathālikampi karonti, saṅkhamuṇḍikampi karonti, rāhumukhampi karonti, jotimālikampi karonti, hatthapajjotikampi karonti, erakavattikampi karonti, cīrakavāsīkampi karonti, eṇeyyakampi karonti, balisamaṃsikampi karonti, kahāpaṇīkampi karonti, khārāpatacchikampi karonti, palighaparivattikampi karonti, palālapīṭhakampi karonti, tattenapi telena osiñcanti, sunakhehipi khādāpenti, jīvantampi sūle uttāsenti, asināpi sīsaṃ chindanti, na te dhammā mayi saṃvijjanti, ahañca na tesu dhammesu sandissāmī’ti. Idampi, bhikkhave, paṇḍito dutiyaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

255. “Puna (3.0210) caparaṃ, bhikkhave, paṇḍitaṃ piṭhasamārūḷhaṃ vā mañca-samārūḷhaṃ vā chamāyaṃ vā semānaṃ, yānissa pubbe kalyāṇāni kammāni katāni kāyena sucaritāni vācāya sucaritāni manasā sucaritāni tānissa tamhi

samaye olambanti ...pe... seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahataṃ pabbatakūṭānaṃ chāyā sāyanhasamayaṃ pathaviyā olambanti ajjholambanti abhippalambanti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, paṇḍitaṃ pīṭhasamārūḷhaṃ vā mañcasamārūḷhaṃ vā chamāyaṃ vā semānaṃ yānissa pubbe kalyāṇāni kammāni katāni kāyena sucaritāni vācāya sucaritāni manasā sucaritāni tānissa tamhi samaye olambanti ajjholambanti abhippalambanti. Tatra, bhikkhave, paṇḍitassa evaṃ hoti- ‘akataṃ vata me pāpaṃ, akataṃ luddaṃ, akataṃ kibbisaṃ; kataṃ kalyāṇaṃ, kataṃ kusalaṃ, kataṃ bhīruttāṇaṃ. Yāvatā, bho, akatapāpānaṃ akataluddānaṃ akatakibbisānaṃ katakalyāṇānaṃ katakusalānaṃ katabhīruttāṇānaṃ gati taṃ gatiṃ pecca gacchāmi’ti. So na socati, na kilamati, na paridevati, na urattāḷiṃ kandati, na sammohaṃ āpajjati. Idampi, bhikkhave, paṇḍito tatiyaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

“Sa kho so, bhikkhave, paṇḍito kāyena sucariṭaṃ caritvā vācāya sucariṭaṃ caritvā manasā sucariṭaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Yaṃ kho taṃ, bhikkhave, sammā vadamāno vadeyya- ‘ekantaṃ iṭṭhaṃ ekantaṃ kantaṃ ekantaṃ manāpan’ti, saggameva taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya- ‘ekantaṃ iṭṭhaṃ ekantaṃ kantaṃ ekantaṃ manāpan’ti. Yāvañcidaṃ, bhikkhave, upamāpi na sukarā yāva sukhā saggā”ti.

256. Evaṃ vutte, aññataro bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “sakkā pana, bhante, upamaṃ kātun”ti? “Sakkā bhikkhū”ti bhagavā avoca. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, rājā cakkavattī sattahi ratanehi samannāgato catūhi ca iddhihi tatoni dānaṃ sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Katamehi sattahi? Idha, bhikkhave, rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa tadahuposathe pannarase sīsaṃnhātassa uposathikassa uparipāsādavaragatassa dibbaṃ cakkaratanaṃ pātubhavati sahasāraṃ sanemikaṃ sanābhikaṃ sabbākāraparipūraṃ. Taṃ disvāna rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa evaṃ hoti §- ‘sutaṃ kho pana metaṃ (3.0211) yassa rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa tadahuposathe pannarase sīsaṃnhātassa uposathikassa uparipāsādavaragatassa dibbaṃ cakkaratanaṃ pātubhavati sahasāraṃ sanemikaṃ sanābhikaṃ sabbākāraparipūraṃ, so hoti rājā cakkavattīti. Assaṃ nu kho ahaṃ rājā cakkavattī”ti?

“Atha kho, bhikkhave, rājā khattiyo muddhāvasitto vāmena hatthena bhikkāraṃ gahetvā dakkhiṇena hatthena cakkaratanaṃ abbhukkirati- ‘pavattatu bhavaṃ cakkaratanaṃ, abhivijjātu bhavaṃ cakkaratanaṃ’ti. Atha kho taṃ, bhikkhave, cakkaratanaṃ puratthimaṃ disaṃ pavattati. Anvadeva rājā cakkavattī saddhiṃ caturaṅginiyā senāya. Yasmiṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, padese cakkaratanaṃ patiṭṭhāti tattha rājā cakkavattī vāsaṃ upeti saddhiṃ caturaṅginiyā senāya. Ye kho pana, bhikkhave, puratthimāya disāya paṭirājāno te rājānaṃ cakkavattiṃ upasaṅkamtivā evamāhaṃsu- ‘ehi kho, mahārāja! Svāgataṃ te, mahārāja §! Sakaṃ te, mahārāja! Anusāsa, mahārājā’ti. Rājā cakkavattī evamāha- ‘pāṇo na hantabbo, adinnaṃ nādātappaṃ, kāmesumicchā na caritabbā, musā na bhāsitabbā, majjaṃ na pātappaṃ, yathābhuttaṃca bhujjathā’ti. Ye kho pana, bhikkhave, puratthimāya disāya paṭirājāno te rañño cakkavattissa anuyantā § bhavanti §.

257. “Atha kho taṃ, bhikkhave, cakkaratanaṃ puratthimaṃ samuddaṃ ajjhogāhetvā § paccuttarivā dakkhiṇaṃ disaṃ pavattati ...pe... dakkhiṇaṃ samuddaṃ ajjhogāhetvā paccuttarivā pacchimaṃ disaṃ pavattati... pacchimaṃ samuddaṃ ajjhogāhetvā paccuttarivā uttaraṃ disaṃ pavattati anvadeva rājā cakkavattī saddhiṃ caturaṅginīyā senāya. Yasmiṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, padese cakkaratanaṃ patitṭhāti tattha rājā cakkavattī vāsaṃ upeti saddhiṃ caturaṅginīyā senāya.

“Ye kho pana, bhikkhave, uttarāya disāya paṭirājāno te rājānaṃ cakkavattiṃ upasaṅkavitvā evamāhaṃsu- ‘ehi kho, mahārāja! Svāgataṃ te, mahārāja! Sakaṃ te, mahārāja! Anusāsa, mahārājā’ti. Rājā cakkavattī evamāha- ‘pāṇo na hantabbo, adinnaṃ nādātabbaṃ, kāmesumicchā na (3.0212) caritabbā, musā na bhāsitabbā, majjaṃ na pātabbaṃ; yathābhuttañca bhuñjathā’ti. Ye kho pana, bhikkhave, uttarāya disāya paṭirājāno te rañño cakkavattissa anuyantā bhavanti.

“Atha kho taṃ, bhikkhave, cakkaratanaṃ samuddapariyantaṃ pathaviṃ abhivijinitvā tameva rājadhāniṃ paccāgantvā rañño cakkavattissa antepuradvāre akkhāhataṃ maññe tiṭṭhati rañño cakkavattissa antepuradvāraṃ upasobhayamānaṃ. Rañño, bhikkhave, cakkavattissa evarūpaṃ cakkaratanaṃ pātubhavati.

258. “Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, rañño cakkavattissa hatthiratanāṃ pātubhavati- sabbaseto sattappatiṭṭho iddhiṃā vehāsaṅgamo uposatho nāma nāgarājā. Taṃ disvāna rañño cakkavattissa cittaṃ pasīdati- ‘bhaddakaṃ vata, bho, hatthiyānaṃ, sace damathaṃ upeyyā’ti. Atha kho taṃ, bhikkhave, hatthiratanāṃ seyyathāpi nāma bhaddo hatthājāniyo dīgharattaṃ superidanto evameva damathaṃ upeti. Bhūtapubbaṃ, bhikkhave, rājā cakkavattī tameva hatthiratanāṃ vīmaṃsamāno pubbaṅhasamayāṃ abhiruhitvā samuddapariyantaṃ pathaviṃ anusaṃyāyitvā tameva rājadhāniṃ paccāgantvā pātarāsamakāsi. Rañño, bhikkhave, cakkavattissa evarūpaṃ hatthiratanāṃ pātubhavati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, rañño cakkavattissa assaratanaṃ pātubhavati- sabbaseto kālasīso muñjakeso iddhiṃā vehāsaṅgamo valāhako nāma assarājā. Taṃ disvāna rañño cakkavattissa cittaṃ pasīdati- ‘bhaddakaṃ vata, bho, assayānaṃ, sace damathaṃ upeyyā’ti. Atha kho taṃ, bhikkhave, assaratanaṃ seyyathāpi nāma bhaddo assājāniyo dīgharattaṃ superidanto evameva damathaṃ upeti. Bhūtapubbaṃ, bhikkhave, rājā cakkavattī tameva assaratanaṃ vīmaṃsamāno pubbaṅhasamayāṃ abhiruhitvā samuddapariyantaṃ pathaviṃ anusaṃyāyitvā tameva rājadhāniṃ paccāgantvā pātarāsamakāsi. Rañño, bhikkhave, cakkavattissa evarūpaṃ assaratanaṃ pātubhavati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, rañño cakkavattissa maṇiratanāṃ pātubhavati. So hoti maṇi veḷuriyo subho jātimā aṭṭhaṃso superikammakato. Tassa kho pana, bhikkhave, maṇiratanassa ābhā samantā yojanaṃ phuṭā hoti. Bhūtapubbaṃ, bhikkhave, rājā cakkavattī tameva maṇiratanāṃ vīmaṃsamāno caturaṅginiṃ (3.0213) senaṃ sannayhitvā maṇiṃ dhajaggaṃ āropetvā rattandhakāratimisāya pāyāsi. Ye kho pana, bhikkhave, samantā gāmā ahesuṃ te tenobhāsena kammante payojesuṃ ‘divā’ti maññamānā. Rañño, bhikkhave, cakkavattissa evarūpaṃ maṇiratanāṃ pātubhavati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, rañño cakkavattissa itthiratanam pātubhavati. Sā abhirūpā dassanīyā pāsādikā paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgatā nāti-dīghā nātirassā nātikisā nātithulā nātikālikā § nāccodātā, atikkantā mānusaṃ vaṇṇam, appattā dibbam vaṇṇam. Tassa kho pana, bhikkhave, itthiratanassa evarūpo kāyasamphasso hoti seyyathāpi nāma tūlapicuno vā kappāsapicuno vā. Tassa kho pana, bhikkhave, itthiratanassa sīte uṇhāni gattāni honti, uṇhe sītāni gattāni honti. Tassa kho pana, bhikkhave, itthiratanassa kāyato candanagandho vāyati, mukhato uppalagandho vāyati. Tam kho pana, bhikkhave, itthiratanam rañño cakkavattissa pubbuṭṭhāyini hoti pacchānipātinī kiṃkārapaṭṭissāvinī manāpācārinī piyavādinī. Tam kho pana, bhikkhave, itthiratanam rājānam cakkavattiṃ manasāpi no aticarati, kuto pana kāyena? Rañño, bhikkhave, cakkavattissa evarūpaṃ itthiratanam pātubhavati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, rañño cakkavattissa gahapatiratanam pātubhavati. Tassa kammavipākajam dibbacakkhu pātubhavati, yena nidhiṃ passati sassāmi-kampi assāmikampi. So rājānam cakkavattiṃ upasaṅkamtivā evamāha- ‘appo-ssukko tvaṃ, deva, hohi. Ahaṃ te dhanena dhanakaraṇīyam § karissāmi’ti. Bhūta-pubbam, bhikkhave, rājā cakkavattī tameva gahapatiratanam vīmaṃsamāno nāvam abhiruhitvā majjhe gaṅgāya nadiyā sotam ogāhitvā § gahapatiratanam etadavoca- ‘attho me, gahapati, hiraññasuvaṇṇenā’ti. ‘Tena hi, mahārāja, ekaṃ tīraṃ nāvā upetū’ti. ‘Idheva me, gahapati, attho hiraññasuvaṇṇenā’ti. Atha kho tam, bhikkhave, gahapatiratanam ubhohi hatthehi udake omasitvā pūraṃ hiraññasuvaṇṇassa kumbhiṃ uddharitvā rājānam cakkavattiṃ etadavoca- ‘alamettāvatā, mahārāja! Katamettāvatā, mahārāja! Pūjitamettāvatā, mahārājā’ti. Rājā cakkavattī evamāha- ‘alamettāvatā, gahapati! Katamettāvatā, gahapati! Pūjitamettāvatā, gahapati’ti (3.0214). Rañño, bhikkhave, cakkavattissa evarūpaṃ gahapatiratanam pātubhavati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, rañño cakkavattissa pariṇāyakaratanam pātubhavati- paṇḍito byatto medhāvī paṭibalo rājānam cakkavattiṃ upayāpetabbam upayāpetum § apayāpetabbam apayāpetum ṭhapetabbam

ṭhapetum. So rājānaṃ cakkavattiṃ upasaṅkamitvā evamāha- ‘apossukko tvaṃ, deva, hohi. Ahamanusāsissāmī’ti. Rañño, bhikkhave, cakkavattissa evarūpaṃ pariṇāyakarataṇaṃ pātubhavati. Rājā, bhikkhave, cakkavattī imehi sattahi rata-
nehi samannāgato hoti.

259. “Katamāhi catūhi iddhīhi? Idha, bhikkhave, rājā cakkavattī abhirūpo hoti dassaniyo pāsādiko paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato ativiya aññehi manussehi. Rājā, bhikkhave, cakkavattī imāya paṭhamāya iddhiyā samannāgato hoti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, rājā cakkavattī dīghāyuko hoti ciratṭhitiko ativiya aññehi manussehi. Rājā, bhikkhave, cakkavattī imāya dutiyāya iddhiyā samannāgato hoti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, rājā cakkavattī appābādho hoti appātaṅko samavepākinīyā gahaṇīyā samannāgato nātisītāya nāccuṇhāya ativiya aññehi manussehi. Rājā, bhikkhave, cakkavattī imāya tatiyāya iddhiyā samannāgato hoti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, rājā cakkavattī brāhmaṇagahapatikānaṃ piyo hoti manāpo. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, pitā puttānaṃ piyo hoti manāpo, evameva kho, bhikkhave, rājā cakkavattī brāhmaṇagahapatikānaṃ piyo hoti manāpo. Raññopi, bhikkhave, cakkavattissa brāhmaṇagahapatikā piyā honti manāpā. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, pitu puttā piyā honti manāpā, evameva kho, bhikkhave, raññopi cakkavattissa brāhmaṇagahapatikā piyā honti manāpā.

“Bhūtapubbaṃ (3.0215), bhikkhave, rājā cakkavattī caturaṅginīyā senāya uyyānabhūmiṃ niyyāsi. Atha kho, bhikkhave, brāhmaṇagahapatikā rājānaṃ cakkavattiṃ upasaṅkamitvā evamāhaṃsu- ‘ataramāno, deva, yāhi yathā taṃ mayaṃ cirataraṃ passeyyāmā’ti. Rājāpi, bhikkhave, cakkavattī sārathīṃ āmantesi- ‘ataramāno, sārathī, pesehi yathā maṃ brāhmaṇagahapatikā cirataraṃ passeyyun’ti. Rājā, bhikkhave, cakkavattī imāya catutthāya iddhiyā samannāgato hoti. Rājā, bhikkhave, cakkavattī imāhi catūhi iddhīhi samannāgato hoti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, api nu kho rājā cakkavattī imehi sattahi rata-
nehi samannāgato imāhi catūhi ca iddhīhi tatonidānaṃ sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭi-
saṃvediyethā”ti? “Ekamekenapi, bhante, ratanena § samannāgato rājā cacka-
vattī tatonidānaṃ sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvediyetha, ko pana vādo sattahi
ratanehi catūhi ca iddhīhi”ti?

260. Atha kho bhagavā parittaṃ pāṇimattaṃ pāsāṇaṃ gahetvā bhikkhū āma-
ntesi- “taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamo nu kho mahantataro- yo cāyaṃ
mayā paritto pāṇimatto pāsāṇo gahito yo ca himavā pabbatarājā”ti? “Appama-
ttako ayaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā paritto pāṇimatto pāsāṇo gahito; himavantaṃ
pabbatarājānaṃ upanidhāya saṅkhampi na upeti; kalabhāgampi na upeti; upani-
dhampi na upeti”ti. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yaṃ rājā cakkavattī sattahi rata-
nehi samannāgato catūhi ca iddhīhi tatonidānaṃ sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃve-
deti taṃ dibbassa sukhasa upanidhāya saṅkhampi na upeti; kalabhāgampi na
upeti; upanidhampi na upeti”.

“Sa kho so, bhikkhave, paṇḍito sace kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno acca-

yena manussattaṃ āgacchati, yāni tāni uccākulāni- khattiyamahāsālakulaṃ vā brāhmaṇamahāsālakulaṃ vā gahapatimahāsālakulaṃ vā tathārūpe kule paccājāyati aḍḍhe mahaddhane mahābhoge pahūtajātarūparajate pahūtavittūpakaraṇe pahūtadhanadhañṇe. So ca hoti abhirūpo dassanīyo pāsādiko paramāya (3.0216) vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato, lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa yānassa mālāgandhavilepanassa seyyāvasathapadīpeyyassa. So kāyena sucariṭṭaṃ carati, vācāya sucariṭṭaṃ carati, manasā sucariṭṭaṃ carati. So kāyena sucariṭṭaṃ caritvā, vācāya sucariṭṭaṃ caritvā, manasā sucariṭṭaṃ caritvā, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, akkhadhutto paṭhameneva kaṭaggahena mahantaṃ bhogakkhandhaṃ adhigaccheyya; appamattako so, bhikkhave, kaṭaggaho yaṃ so akkhadhutto paṭhameneva kaṭaggahena mahantaṃ bhogakkhandhaṃ adhigaccheyya. Atha kho ayameva tato mahantataro kaṭaggaho yaṃ so paṇḍito kāyena sucariṭṭaṃ caritvā, vācāya sucariṭṭaṃ caritvā, manasā sucariṭṭaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, kevalā paripūrā paṇḍitabhūmī”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Bālapaṇḍitasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ navamaṃ.

10. Devadūtasuttaṃ

261. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, dve agārā sadvārā §, tattha cakkhumā puriso majjhe ṭṭhito passeyya manusse gehaṃ pavisantepi nikkhamantepi anucaṅkamantepi anuvicarantepi; evameva kho ahaṃ, bhikkhave, dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃ manūsakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe, sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi- ‘ime vata bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā (3.0217) sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā; te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā; te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā manusse upapannā. Ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā; te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā pettivi-sayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā; te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā

tiracchānayoṇiṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā; te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā”ti.

262. “Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, nirayapālā nānābhāsu gahetvā yamassa rañño dassenti- ‘ayaṃ, deva, puriso amatteyyo apetteyyo asāmañño abrāhmañño, na kule jeṭṭhāpacāyī. Imassa devo daṇḍaṃ paṇetū’ti. Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, yamo rājā paṭhamaṃ devadūtaṃ samanuyuñjati samanugāhati samanubhāsati- ‘ambho purisa, na tvaṃ addasa manussesu paṭhamaṃ devadūtaṃ pātubhūtaṃ’ti? So evamāha- ‘nāddasaṃ, bhante’ti.

“Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, yamo rājā evamāha- ‘ambho purisa, na tvaṃ addasa manussesu daharaṃ kumāraṃ mandaṃ uttānaseyyakaṃ sake muttakarīse palipannaṃ semānaṃ’ti? So evamāha- ‘addasaṃ, bhante”ti.

“Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, yamo rājā evamāha- ‘ambho purisa, tassa te viññussa sato mahallakassa na etadahosi- ahampi khomhi jātidhammo, jātiṃ anatīto. Handāhaṃ kalyāṇaṃ karomi kāyena vācāya manasā’ti? So evamāha- ‘nāsakkhissaṃ, bhante, pamādasasaṃ, bhante”ti.

“Tameṇaṃ (3.0218), bhikkhave, yamo rājā evamāha- ‘ambho purisa, pamādavatāya na kalyāṇamakāsi kāyena vācāya manasā. Taggha tvaṃ, ambho purisa, tathā karissanti yathā taṃ pamattaṃ. Taṃ kho pana te etaṃ pāpakammaṃ § neva mātaraṃ kataṃ na pitarā kataṃ na bhātaraṃ kataṃ na bhaginiyā kataṃ na mittāmaccehi kataṃ na ñātisālohitehi kataṃ na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṃ na devatāhi kataṃ, tayāvetāṃ pāpakammaṃ § kataṃ, tvaññevetassa vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedissasī”ti.

263. “Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, yamo rājā paṭhamaṃ devadūtaṃ samanuyuñjitvā samanugāhitvā samanubhāsivā dutiyaṃ devadūtaṃ samanuyuñjati samanugāhati samanubhāsati- ‘ambho purisa, na tvaṃ addasa manussesu dutiyaṃ devadūtaṃ pātubhūtaṃ’ti? So evamāha- ‘nāddasaṃ, bhante”ti.

“Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, yamo rājā evamāha- ‘ambho purisa, na tvaṃ addasa manussesu itthiṃ vā purisaṃ vā () § jiṇṇaṃ gopānasivaṅkaṃ bhoggaṃ daṇḍaparāyanaṃ pavedhamānaṃ gacchantaṃ āturaṃ gatayobbanāṃ khaṇḍadantaṃ palitakesaṃ vilūnaṃ khalitasiraṃ § valinaṃ tilakāhatagattaṃ’ti? So evamāha- ‘addasaṃ, bhante”ti.

“Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, yamo rājā evamāha- ‘ambho purisa, tassa te viññussa sato mahallakassa na etadahosi- ahampi khomhi jarādhammo, jaraṃ anatīto. Handāhaṃ kalyāṇaṃ karomi kāyena vācāya manasā’ti? So evamāha- ‘nāsakkhissaṃ, bhante, pamādasasaṃ, bhante”ti.

“Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, yamo rājā evamāha- ‘ambho purisa, pamādatāya na kalyāṇamakāsi kāyena vācāya manasā. Taggha tvaṃ, ambho purisa, tathā karissanti yathā taṃ pamattaṃ. Taṃ kho pana te etaṃ pāpakammaṃ neva mātaraṃ kataṃ na pitarā kataṃ na bhātaraṃ kataṃ na bhaginiyā kataṃ na mittāmaccehi kataṃ na ñātisālohitehi kataṃ na (3.0219) samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṃ na deva-

tāhi kataṃ, tayāvetam pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tvaññevetassa vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedissasī” ti.

264. “Tamenam, bhikkhave, yamo rājā dutiyam devadūtam samanuyuñjitvā samanugāhitvā samanubhāsivā tatiyam devadūtam samanuyuñjati samanugāhati samanubhāsati- ‘ambho purisa, na tvam addasa manussesu tatiyam devadūtam pātubhūtan’ti? So evamāha- ‘nāddasaṃ, bhante” ti.

“Tamenam, bhikkhave, yamo rājā evamāha- ‘ambho purisa, na tvam addasa manussesu itthim vā purisaṃ vā ābādhikaṃ dukkhitaṃ bāḷhagilānaṃ sake muttakarise palipannaṃ semānaṃ aññehi vuṭṭhāpiyamānaṃ aññehi saṃvesiyamānan’ti? So evamāha- ‘addasaṃ, bhante” ti.

“Tamenam, bhikkhave, yamo rājā evamāha- ‘ambho purisa, tassa te viññussa sato mahallakassa na etadahosi- ahampi khomhi byādhidhammo, byādhiṃ anatīto. Handāhaṃ kalyāṇaṃ karomi kāyena vācāya manasā’ti? So evamāha- ‘nāsa- kkhissaṃ, bhante, pamādassaṃ, bhante” ti.

“Tamenam, bhikkhave, yamo rājā evamāha- ‘ambho purisa, pamādatāya na kalyāṇamakāsi kāyena vācāya manasā. Taggha tvam, ambho purisa, tathā kari- ssanti yathā taṃ pamattaṃ. Taṃ kho pana te etaṃ pāpakammaṃ neva mātārā kataṃ na pitarā kataṃ na bhātārā kataṃ na bhaginiyā kataṃ na mittāmaccehi kataṃ na ñātisālohitehi kataṃ na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṃ na devatāhi kataṃ, tayāvetam pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tvaññevetassa vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedissasī” ti.

265. “Tamenam, bhikkhave, yamo rājā tatiyam devadūtam samanuyuñjitvā samanugāhitvā samanubhāsivā catutthaṃ devadūtam samanuyuñjati samanugāhati samanubhāsati- ‘ambho purisa, na tvam addasa manussesu catutthaṃ devadūtam pātubhūtan’ti? So evamāha- ‘nāddasaṃ, bhante” ti.

“Tamenam, bhikkhave, yamo rājā evamāha- ‘ambho purisa, na tvam addasa manussesu rājāno coraṃ āgucāriṃ gahetvā vividhā

kammakāraṇā kārente- kasāhipi tālente vettehipi tālente addhadaṇḍakehipi tālente hatthampi chindante pādampi chindante hatthapādampi chindante kaṇṇampi chindante (3.0220) nāsampi chindante kaṇṇanāsampi chindante bilaṅgathālikampi karonte saṅkhamuṇḍikampi karonte rāhumukhampi karonte jotimālikampi karonte hatthapajjotikampi karonte erakavattikampi karonte cīrakavāsīkampi karonte eṇeyyakampi karonte baḷisamaṃsikampi karonte kahāpaṇīkampi karonte khārāpatacchikampi karonte palighaparivattikampi karonte palālapīṭhākampi karonte tattenapi telena osiñcante sunakhehipi khādāpente jīvantampi sūle uttāsente asināpi sīsaṃ chindante'ti? So evamāha- 'addasaṃ, bhante'”ti.

“Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, yamo rājā evamāha- 'ambho purisa, tassa te viññussa sato mahallakassa na etadahosi- ye kira, bho, pāpakāni kammāni karonti te diṭṭheva dhamme evarūpā vividhā kammakāraṇā kariyanti, kimaṅgaṃ § pana parattha! Handāhaṃ kalyāṇaṃ karomi kāyena vācāya manasā'ti? So evamāha- 'nāsakkhissaṃ, bhante, pamādassaṃ, bhante'”ti.

“Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, yamo rājā evamāha- 'ambho purisa, pamādavatāya na kalyāṇamakāsi kāyena vācāya manasā. Taggha tvaṃ, ambho purisa, tathā kari-ssanti yathā taṃ pamattaṃ. Taṃ kho pana te etaṃ pāpakammaṃ neva mātārā kataṃ na pitarā kataṃ na bhātarā kataṃ na bhaginiyā kataṃ na mittāmaccehi kataṃ na ñātisālohitehi kataṃ na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṃ na devatāhi kataṃ, tayāvetam pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tvaññevetassa vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedissasī”ti.

266. “Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, yamo rājā catutthaṃ devadūtaṃ samanuyuñjivā samanugāhitvā samanubhāsivā pañcamaṃ devadūtaṃ samanuyuñjati samanugāhati samanubhāsati- 'ambho purisa, na tvaṃ addasa manussesu pañcamaṃ devadūtaṃ pātubhūtan'ti? So evamāha- 'nāddasaṃ, bhante'”ti.

“Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, yamo rājā evamāha- 'ambho purisa, na tvaṃ addasa manussesu itthiṃ vā purisaṃ vā ekāhamataṃ vā dvīhamataṃ vā tīhamataṃ vā uddhumātakaṃ vinīlakaṃ vipubbakajātan'ti? So evamāha- 'addasaṃ, bhante'”ti.

“Tameṇaṃ (3.0221), bhikkhave, yamo rājā evamāha- 'ambho purisa, tassa te viññussa sato mahallakassa na etadahosi- ahampi khomhi maraṇadhammo, maraṇaṃ anatito. Handāhaṃ kalyāṇaṃ karomi kāyena vācāya manasā'ti? So evamāha- 'nāsakkhissaṃ, bhante, pamādassaṃ, bhante'”ti.

“Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, yamo rājā evamāha- 'ambho purisa, pamādavatāya na kalyāṇamakāsi kāyena vācāya manasā. Taggha tvaṃ, ambho purisa, tathā kari-ssanti yathā taṃ pamattaṃ. Taṃ kho pana te etaṃ pāpakammaṃ neva mātārā kataṃ na pitarā kataṃ na bhātarā kataṃ na bhaginiyā kataṃ na mittāmaccehi kataṃ na ñātisālohitehi kataṃ na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṃ na devatāhi kataṃ, tayāvetam pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, tvaññevetassa vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedissasī”ti.

267. “Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, yamo rājā pañcamaṃ devadūtaṃ samanuyuñjivā samanugāhitvā samanubhāsivā tuṅhī hoti. Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, nirayapālā pañcavidhabandhanaṃ nāma kammakāraṇaṃ karonti- tattaṃ ayokhilaṃ hatthe gamenti, tattaṃ ayokhilaṃ dutiye hatthe gamenti, tattaṃ ayokhilaṃ pāde gamenti, tattaṃ ayokhilaṃ dutiye pāde gamenti, tattaṃ ayokhilaṃ majjhe-urasmim

gamenti. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. Tamenam, bhikkhave, nirayapālā saṃvesetvā kuṭhārīhi tacchanti ...pe... tamenam, bhikkhave, nirayapālā uddham-pādam adhosiraṃ gahetvā vāsīhi tacchanti ...pe... tamenam, bhikkhave, nirayapālā rathe yojetvā ādittāya pathaviyā sampajjalitāya sajotibhūtāya sārentipi, paccā-sārentipi ...pe... tamenam, bhikkhave, nirayapālā mahantaṃ aṅgārapabbataṃ ādittaṃ sampajjalitaṃ sajotibhūtaṃ āropentipi oropentipi ...pe... tamenam, bhikkhave, nirayapālā uddham-pādam adhosiraṃ gahetvā tattāya lohakumbhiyā pakkhipanti ādittāya sampajjalitāya sajotibhūtāya. So tattha pheṇuddehakaṃ paccati. So tattha pheṇuddehakaṃ paccamāno sakimpi uddham gacchati, sakimpi adho gacchati, sakimpi tiriyaṃ gacchati. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. Tamenam, bhikkhave, nirayapālā mahāniraye pakkhipanti. So kho pana, bhikkhave, mahānirayo-

“Catukkaṇṇo (3.0222) catudvāro, vibhatto bhāgasō mito;
ayopākārapariyanto, ayasā paṭikujjito.

“Tassa ayomayā bhūmi, jalitā tejasāyutā;
samantā yojanasataṃ, pharivā tiṭṭhati sabbadā”

268. “Tassa kho pana, bhikkhave, mahānirayassa puratthimāya bhittiyā acci uṭṭhahitvā pacchimāya bhittiyā paṭihaññati, pacchimāya bhittiyā acci uṭṭhahitvā puratthimāya bhittiyā paṭihaññati, uttarāya bhittiyā acci uṭṭhahitvā dakkhiṇāya bhittiyā paṭihaññati, dakkhiṇāya bhittiyā acci uṭṭhahitvā uttarāya bhittiyā paṭihaññati, heṭṭhā acci uṭṭhahitvā upari paṭihaññati, uparito acci uṭṭhahitvā heṭṭhā paṭihaññati. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti.

“Hoti kho so, bhikkhave, samayo yaṃ kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayena tassa mahānirayassa puratthimaṃ dvāraṃ apāpurīyati §. So tattha sīghena javena dhāvati. Tassa sīghena javena dhāvato chavimpi ḍayhati, cammampi ḍayhati, maṃsampi ḍayhati, nhārumpi ḍayhati, aṭṭhīnipi sampadhūpāyanti, ubbhataṃ tādisameva hoti. Yato ca kho so, bhikkhave, bahusampatto hoti, atha taṃ dvāraṃ pidhīyati §. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti.

“Hoti kho so, bhikkhave, samayo yaṃ kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayena tassa mahānirayassa pacchimaṃ dvāraṃ apāpurīyati ...pe... uttaraṃ dvāraṃ apāpurīyati ...pe... dakkhiṇaṃ dvāraṃ apāpurīyati. So tattha sīghena javena dhāvati. Tassa sīghena javena dhāvato chavimpi ḍayhati, cammampi ḍayhati, maṃsampi ḍayhati, nhārumpi ḍayhati, aṭṭhīnipi sampadhūpāyanti, ubbhataṃ tādisameva hoti. Yato ca kho so, bhikkhave, bahusampatto hoti, atha taṃ dvāraṃ pidhīyati. So tattha dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṃ karoti yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti.

“Hoti (3.0223) kho so, bhikkhave, samayo yaṃ kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayena tassa mahānirayassa puratthimaṃ dvāraṃ apāpurīyati. So

tattha sīghena javena dhāvati. Tassa sīghena javena dhāvato chavimpi ḍayhati, cammampi ḍayhati, maṃsampi ḍayhati, nhārumpi ḍayhati, aṭṭhīnipi sampadhūpāyanti, ubbhataṃ tādīsameva hoti. So tena dvārena nikkhamati.

269. “Tassa kho pana, bhikkhave, mahānirayassa samanantarā sahitameva mahanto gūthanirayo. So tattha patati. Tasmim̃ kho pana, bhikkhave, gūthaniraye sūcimukhā pāṇā chaviṃ chindanti, chaviṃ chetvā cammaṃ chindanti, cammaṃ chetvā maṃsaṃ chindanti, maṃsaṃ chetvā nhāruṃ chindanti, nhāruṃ chetvā aṭṭhiṃ chindanti, aṭṭhiṃ chetvā aṭṭhimiñjaṃ khādanti. So tattha dukkhā tībā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṅkaroti yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti.

“Tassa kho pana, bhikkhave, gūthanirayassa samanantarā sahitameva mahanto kukkulanirayo. So tattha patati. So tattha dukkhā tībā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṅkaroti yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti.

“Tassa kho pana, bhikkhave, kukkulanirayassa samanantarā sahitameva mahantaṃ simbalivanaṃ uddhaṃ § yojanamuggataṃ soḷasaṅgulakaṅṭakaṃ § ādittaṃ sampajjalitaṃ sajotibhūtaṃ. Tattha āropentipi oropentipi. So tattha dukkhā tībā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṅkaroti yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti.

“Tassa kho pana, bhikkhave, simbalivanassa samanantarā sahitameva mahantaṃ asipattavanaṃ. So tattha pavisati. Tassa vāteritāni pattāni patitāni hatthampi chindanti, pādampi chindanti, hatthapādampi chindanti, kaṅṅampi chindanti, nāsampi chindanti, kaṅṅanāsampi chindanti. So tattha dukkhā tībā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṅkaroti yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti.

“Tassa kho pana, bhikkhave, asipattavanassa samanantarā sahitameva mahatī khārodakā nadī §. So tattha patati. So tattha anusotampi vuyhati (3.0224), paṭisotampi vuyhati, anusotapaṭisotampi vuyhati. So tattha dukkhā tībā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṅkaroti yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti.

270. “Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, nirayapālā balisena uddharitvā thale patitṭhāpetvā evamāhaṃsu- ‘ambho purisa, kiṃ icchasi’ti? So evamāha- ‘jighacchitosmi, bhante’-ti. Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, nirayapālā tattena ayosaṅkunā mukhaṃ vivaritvā ādittena sampajjalitena sajotibhūtena tattaṃ lohaguḷaṃ mukhe pakkipanti ādittaṃ sampajjalitaṃ sajotibhūtaṃ. So tassa § oṭṭhampi dahati §, mukhampi dahati, kaṅṭhampi dahati, urampi § dahati, antampi antaguṇampi ādāya adhobhāgā nikkhamati. So tattha dukkhā tībā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṅkaroti yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti.

“Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, nirayapālā evamāhaṃsu- ‘ambho purisa, kiṃ icchasi’ti? So evamāha- ‘pipāsitosmi, bhante’-ti. Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, nirayapālā tattena ayosaṅkunā mukhaṃ vivaritvā ādittena sampajjalitena sajotibhūtena tattaṃ tambalohaṃ mukhe āsiṅcanti ādittaṃ sampajjalitaṃ sajotibhūtaṃ. Taṃ tassa § oṭṭhampi dahati, mukhampi dahati, kaṅṭhampi dahati, urampi dahati, antampi anta-

guṇampi ādāya adhobhāgā nikkhamati. So tattha dukkhā tikkhā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedeti, na ca tāva kālaṅkaroti, yāva na taṃ pāpakammaṃ byantīhoti. Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, nirayapālā puna mahāniraye pakkhipanti.

“Bhūtapubbaṃ, bhikkhave, yamassa rañño etadahosi- ‘ye kira, bho, loke pāpā-kāni akusalāni kammāni karonti te evarūpā vividhā kammakāraṇā karīyanti. Aho vatāhaṃ manussattaṃ labheyyaṃ. Tathāgato ca loke uppajjeyya arahaṃ sammā-sambuddho. Tañcāhaṃ bhagavantaṃ payirupāseyyaṃ. So ca me bhagavā dhammaṃ deseyya. Tassa cāhaṃ bhagavato dhammaṃ ājāneyyan’ti. Taṃ kho panāhaṃ, bhikkhave, nāññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā sutvā vadāmi, api ca yadeva sāmaṃ ñātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ viditaṃ tadevāhaṃ vadāmi” - ti.

271. Idamavoca (3.0225) bhagavā. Imaṃ vatvāna § sugato athāparaṃ etada-
voca satthā-

“Coditā devadūtehi, ye pamajjanti māṇavā;
te dīgharattaṃ socanti, hīnakāyūpagā narā.

“Ye ca kho devadūtehi, santo sappurisā idha;
coditā nappamajjanti, ariyadhamme kudācanaṃ.

“Upādāne bhayaṃ disvā, jātimaraṇasambhave;
anupādā vimuccanti, jātimaraṇasaṅkhaye.
“Te khemappattā sukhino, diṭṭhadhammābhiniibbutā;
sabbaverabhayātītā, sabbadukkhaṃ § upaccagun”ti.

Devadūtasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dasamaṃ.

Suññatavaggo niṭṭhito tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-
Dvidhāva suññatā hoti, abbhutadhammabākulaṃ;
aciravatabhūmijanāmo, anuruddhupakkilesaṃ;
bālapaṇḍito devadūtañca te dasāti.

4. Vibhaṅgavaggo

1. Bhaddekarattasuttaṃ

272. Evaṃ (3.0226) me sutaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca- “bhaddekarattassa vo, bhikkhave, uddesañca vibhaṅgañca desessāmi. Taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ;
yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattañca anāgataṃ.

“Paccuppannañca yo § dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati;
asaṃhīraṃ § asaṃkupaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

“Ajjeva kiccamātappaṃ §, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve;
na hi no saṅgamaṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

“Evaṃ vihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ;
taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate muni” §.

273. “Kathañca, bhikkhave, atītaṃ anvāgameti? ‘Evaṃrūpo ahosiṃ atītamaddhānan’ti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti, ‘evaṃvedano ahosiṃ atītamaddhānan’ti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti, ‘evaṃsañño ahosiṃ atītamaddhānan’ti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti, ‘evaṃsaṅkhāro ahosiṃ atītamaddhānan’ti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti, ‘evaṃviññāṇo ahosiṃ atītamaddhānan’ti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti- evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, atītaṃ anvāgameti.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, atītaṃ nānvāgameti? ‘Evaṃrūpo ahosiṃ atītamaddhānan’ti tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti, ‘evaṃvedano ahosiṃ atītamaddhānan’ti tattha

nandiṃ na samanvāneti, ‘evaṃsañño ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānan’ti (3.0227) tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti, ‘evaṃsaṅkhāro ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānan’ti tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti, ‘evaṃviññāṇo ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānan’ti tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti- evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, atītaṃ nānvāgameti.

274. “Kathañca, bhikkhave, anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati? ‘Evaṃrūpo siyaṃ anāgata-maddhānan’ti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti, evaṃvedano siyaṃ ...pe... evaṃsañño siyaṃ... evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ... evaṃviññāṇo siyaṃ anāgata-maddhānanti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti- evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati? ‘Evaṃrūpo siyaṃ anāgata-maddhānan’ti tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti, evaṃvedano siyaṃ ... evaṃsañño siyaṃ... evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ... ‘evaṃviññāṇo siyaṃ anāgata-maddhānan’ti tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti- evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati.

275. “Kathañca, bhikkhave, paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati? Idha, bhikkhave, assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmīṃ vā attānaṃ; vedanaṃ ...pe... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmīṃ vā attānaṃ- evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṃhīrati? Idha, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisdhammassa kovido sappurisdhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā rūpaṃ, na rūpasmīṃ vā attānaṃ; na vedanaṃ... na saññaṃ... na saṅkhāre... na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā viññāṇaṃ, na viññāṇasmīṃ vā attānaṃ- evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṃhīrati.

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ;
yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattañca anāgataṃ.

“Paccuppannañca (3.0228) yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati;
asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkupaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

“Ajjeva kiccamātappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve;
na hi no saṅgaramaṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

“Evaṃ vihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ;
taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate muni”ti.

“Bhaddekarattassa vo, bhikkhave, uddesañca vibhaṅgañca desessāmi’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametaṃ paṭicca vuttan”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Bhaddekarattasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ paṭhamaṃ.

2. Ānandabhaddekarattasuttaṃ

276. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ānando upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti, bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañca bhāsati.

Atha kho bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenupaṭṭhānasālā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “ko nu kho, bhikkhave, upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti, bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañca abhāsī”ti? “Āyasmā, bhante, ānando upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti, bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañca abhāsī”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi- “yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti (3.0229), bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañca abhāsī”ti? “Evaṃ kho ahaṃ, bhante, bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetiṃ samādapetiṃ samuttejetiṃ sampahaṃsetiṃ, bhaddekarattassa uddesañca vibhaṅgañca abhāsīṃ-

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ;
yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattañca anāgataṃ.

“Paccuppannañca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati;
asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkappaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

“Ajjeva kiccamātappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve;
na hi no saṅgamaṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

“Evaṃ vihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ;
taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate muni”.

277. “Kathañca, āvuso, atītaṃ anvāgameti? Evaṃrūpo ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānanti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti, evaṃvedano ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānanti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti, evaṃsañño ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānanti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti, evaṃsaṅkhāro ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānanti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti, evaṃviññāṇo ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānanti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti- evaṃ kho, āvuso, atītaṃ anvāgameti.

“Kathañca, āvuso, atītaṃ nānvāgameti? Evaṃrūpo ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānanti tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti, evaṃvedano ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānanti tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti, evaṃsañño ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānanti tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti, evaṃsaṅkhāro ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānanti tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti, evaṃviññāṇo ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānanti tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti- evaṃ kho, āvuso, atītaṃ nānvāgameti.

“Kathañca, āvuso, anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati? Evaṃrūpo siyaṃ anāgataṃ maddhānanti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti, evaṃvedano siyaṃ ...pe ... evaṃsañño siyaṃ ...

evaṃsaṅkhāro (3.0230) siyaṃ... evaṃviññāṇo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānanti tattha nandiṃ samanvāneti- evaṃ kho, āvuso, anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati.

“Kathañca, āvuso, anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati? Evaṃrūpo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānanti tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti, evaṃvedano siyaṃ ...pe... evaṃsañño siyaṃ... evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ... evaṃviññāṇo siyaṃ anāgatamaddhānanti tattha nandiṃ na samanvāneti- evaṃ kho, āvuso, anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati.

“Kathañca, āvuso, paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati? Idha, āvuso, assu-tavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmim vā attānaṃ; vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ- evaṃ kho, āvuso, paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati.

sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā rūpaṃ, na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ; na vedanaṃ... na saññaṃ... na saṅkhāre... na viññānaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā viññānaṃ, na viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ- evaṃ kho, āvuso, paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṃhīrati.

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ;
yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattañca anāgataṃ.

“Paccuppannañca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati;
asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkupaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

“Ajjeva kicca mātappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve;
na hi no saṅgamaṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

“Evaṃ vihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ;
taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate muni”ti.

“Evaṃ (3.0231) kho ahaṃ, bhante, bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sanda-
ssesiṃ samādapesiṃ samuttejesiṃ sampahaṃsesiṃ, bhaddekarattassa udde-
sañca vibhaṅgañca abhāsin”ti.

278. “Sādhu, sādhu, ānanda! Sādhu kho tvaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā
kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesi, bhaddekarattassa
uddesañca vibhaṅgañca abhāsi-

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya ...pe...

taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate muni”ti.

“Kathañca, ānanda, atītaṃ anvāgameti ...pe... evaṃ kho, ānanda, atītaṃ anvā-
gameti. Kathañca, ānanda, atītaṃ nānvāgameti ...pe... evaṃ kho, ānanda, atītaṃ
nānvāgameti. Kathañca, ānanda, anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati ...pe... evaṃ kho,
ānanda, anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati. Kathañca, ānanda, anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati
...pe... evaṃ kho, ānanda, anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati. Kathañca, ānanda, paccu-
ppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati ...pe... evaṃ kho, ānanda, paccuppannesu
dhammesu saṃhīrati. Kathañca, ānanda, paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṃhī-
rati ...pe... evaṃ kho, ānanda, paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṃhīrati.

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya ...pe...

taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate muni”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā ānando bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhina-
ndīti.

Ānandabhaddekarattasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ.

3. Mahākaccānabhaddekarattasuttaṃ

279. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati tapodārāme. Atha kho āyasmā samiddhi rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya yena tapodo § tenupasaṅkami gattāni parisiñcituṃ. Tapode gattāni (3.0232) parisiñcivā paccuttarivā ekacīvaro aṭṭhāsi gattāni pubbāpayamāno §. Atha kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ tapodaṃ obhāsetvā yenāyasmā samiddhi tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā āyasmantaṃ samiddhiṃ etadavoca- “dhāresi tvaṃ, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca”ti? “Na kho ahaṃ, āvuso, dhāremi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca. Tvaṃ panāvuso, dhāresi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca”ti? “Ahampi kho, bhikkhu, na dhāremi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca. Dhāresi pana tvaṃ, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattiyo gāthā”ti? “Na kho ahaṃ, āvuso, dhāremi bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Tvaṃ panāvuso, dhāresi bhaddekarattiyo gāthā”ti? “Ahampi kho, bhikkhu na dhāremi bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Uggaṇhāhi tvaṃ, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca; pariyāpuṇāhi tvaṃ, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca; dhārehi tvaṃ, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca. Atthasaṃhito, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattassa uddeso ca vibhaṅgo ca ādibrahmacariyako”ti. Idamavoca sā devatā; idaṃ vatvā tatthevantaradhāyi.

280. Atha kho āyasmā samiddhi tassā rattiyā accayena yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā samiddhi bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Idhāhaṃ, bhante, rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya yena tapodo tenupasaṅkamiṃ gattāni parisiñcituṃ. Tapode gattāni parisiñcivā paccuttarivā ekacīvaro aṭṭhāsiṃ gattāni pubbāpayamāno. Atha kho bhante, aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ tapodaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā maṃ etadavoca- ‘dhāresi tvaṃ, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca’”ti?

“Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ, bhante, taṃ devataṃ etadavocaṃ- ‘na kho ahaṃ, āvuso, dhāremi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca. Tvaṃ panāvuso, dhāresi (3.0233) bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca’ti? ‘Ahampi kho, bhikkhu, na dhāremi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca. Dhāresi pana tvaṃ, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattiyo gāthā’ti? ‘Na kho ahaṃ, āvuso, dhāremi bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Tvaṃ panāvuso, dhāresi bhaddekarattiyo gāthā’ti? ‘Ahampi kho, bhikkhu, na dhāremi bhaddekarattiyo gāthāti. Uggaṇhāhi tvaṃ, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca; pariyāpuṇāhi tvaṃ, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca; dhārehi tvaṃ, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca. Atthasaṃhito, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattassa uddeso ca vibhaṅgo ca ādibrahmacariyako’ti. Idamavoca, bhante, sā devatā; idaṃ vatvā tatthevantaradhāyi. Sādhū me, bhante, bhagavā bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca desetū”ti. “Tena hi, bhikkhu, suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasi karohi; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho āyasmā samiddhi bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ;
yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattañca anāgataṃ.

“Paccuppannañca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati;
asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkuppaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

“Ajjeva kiccaṃātappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve;
na hi no saṅgamaṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

“Evaṃ vihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ;
taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate muni”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā; idaṃ vatvāna sugato uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pāvisi. Atha kho tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ, acirapakkantassa bhagavato, etadahosi- “idaṃ kho no, āvuso, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavitṭho-

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ;
yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattañca anāgataṃ.

“Paccuppannañca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati;
asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkuppaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

“Ajjeva (3.0234) kiccaṃātappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve;
na hi no saṅgamaṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

“Evaṃ vihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ;
taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate muni”ti.

“Ko nu kho imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā”ti?

Atha kho tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi- “ayaṃ kho āyasmā mahākaccāno satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ; pahoti cāyasmā mahākaccāno imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkameyyāma; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāmā”ti.

281. Atha kho te bhikkhū yenāyasmā mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkamimṃsu; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā mahākaccānena saddhiṃ sammodimṃsu. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ etadavocuṃ- “idaṃ kho no, āvuso kaccāna, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavitṭho-

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya ...pe...

taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate muni”ti.

“Tesaṃ no, āvuso kaccāna, amhākaṃ, acirapakkantassa bhagavato, etadahosi- idaṃ kho no, āvuso, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavitṭho-

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya ...pe...

taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate muni”ti.

“Ko nu kho imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena

atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyāti? Tesam no (3.0235), āvuso kaccāna, amhākaṃ etadahosi- ‘ayaṃ kho āyasmā mahākaccāno satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Pahoti cāyasmā mahākaccāno imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkameyyāma; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma’ti. Vibhajatāyasmā mahākaccāno”ti.

“Seyyathāpi, āvuso, puriso sārattiko sāragavesī sārapariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkammeva mūlaṃ atikkamma khandhaṃ sākāpalāse sāraṃ pariyesitabbaṃ maññeyya; evaṃ sampadamidaṃ āyasma-
ntānaṃ satthari sammukhībhūte taṃ bhagavantaṃ atisitvā amhe etamatthaṃ paṭipucchitabbaṃ maññatha §. So hāvuso, bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passati,

cakhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī tathāgato. So ceva panetassa kālo ahosi yaṃ bhagavantamyeva etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, yathā vo bhagavā byākareyya tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthā”ti.

“Addhāvuso kaccāna, bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passati, cakhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī tathāgato. So ceva panetassa kālo ahosi yaṃ bhagavantamyeva etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma; yathā no bhagavā byākareyya tathā naṃ dhāreyyāma. Api cāyasmā mahākaccāno satthuceva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacāriṇaṃ; pahoti cāyasmā mahākaccāno imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajituṃ. Vibhajatāyasmā mahākaccāno agaruṃ karitvā”ti §.

“Tena hāvuso, suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmī”ti. “Evamāvuso”-ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato mahākaccānassa paccassosuṃ. Āyasmā mahākaccāno etadavoca-

“Yaṃ (3.0236) kho no, āvuso, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavitṭho-

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya ...pe...

taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate munī”ti.

Imassa kho ahaṃ, āvuso, bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi-

282. “Kathaṅca, āvuso, atītaṃ anvāgameṭi? Iti me cakkhu ahosi atītamaddhānaṃ itī rūpāti- tattha chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṃ § hoti viññāṇaṃ, chandarāgappaṭibaddhattā viññāṇassa tadabhinandati, tadabhinandanto atītaṃ anvāgameṭi. Iti me sotaṃ ahosi atītamaddhānaṃ itī saddāti ...pe... itī me ghānaṃ ahosi atītamaddhānaṃ itī gandhāti... itī me jivhā ahosi atītamaddhānaṃ itī rasāti... itī me kāyo ahosi atītamaddhānaṃ itī phoṭṭhabbāti... itī me mano ahosi atītamaddhānaṃ itī dhammāti- tattha chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ, chandarāgappaṭibaddhattā viññāṇassa tadabhinandati, tadabhinandanto atītaṃ anvāgameṭi- evaṃ kho, āvuso, atītaṃ anvāgameṭi.

“Kathaṅca, āvuso, atītaṃ nānvāgameṭi? Iti me cakkhu ahosi atītamaddhānaṃ itī rūpāti- tattha na chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ, na chandarāgappaṭibaddhattā viññāṇassa na tadabhinandati, na tadabhinandanto atītaṃ nānvāgameṭi. Iti me sotaṃ ahosi atītamaddhānaṃ itī saddāti ...pe... itī me ghānaṃ ahosi atītamaddhānaṃ itī gandhāti... itī me jivhā ahosi atītamaddhānaṃ itī rasāti... itī me kāyo ahosi atītamaddhānaṃ itī phoṭṭhabbāti... itī me mano ahosi atītamaddhānaṃ itī dhammāti- tattha na chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ, na chandarāgappaṭibaddhattā viññāṇassa, na tadabhinandati, na tadabhinandanto atītaṃ nānvāgameṭi- evaṃ kho, āvuso, atītaṃ nānvāgameṭi.

283. “Kathaṅca (3.0237), āvuso, anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati? Iti me cakkhu siyā anāgamaddhānaṃ itī rūpāti- appaṭiladdhassa paṭilābhāya cittaṃ paṇidahati, cetaso paṇidhānapaccayā tadabhinandati, tadabhinandanto anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati. Iti

me sotam siyā anāgatamaddhānaṃ iti saddāti ...pe... iti me ghānaṃ siyā anāgata-
maddhānaṃ iti gandhāti... iti me jivhā siyā anāgatamaddhānaṃ iti rasāti... iti me
kāyo siyā anāgatamaddhānaṃ iti phoṭṭhabbāti... iti me mano siyā anāgatama-
dhdhānaṃ iti dhammāti- appaṭiladdhassa paṭilābhāya cittaṃ paṇidahati, cetaso
paṇidhānapaccayā tadabhinandati, tadabhinandanto anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati-
evaṃ kho, āvuso, anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati.

“Kathaṅca, āvuso, anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati? Iti me cakkhu siyā anāgatama-
dhdhānaṃ iti rūpāti- appaṭiladdhassa paṭilābhāya cittaṃ nappaṇidahati, cetaso
appaṇidhānapaccayā na tadabhinandati, na tadabhinandanto anāgataṃ nappaṭi-
kaṅkhati. Iti me sotam siyā anāgatamaddhānaṃ iti saddāti ...pe... iti me ghānaṃ
siyā anāgatamaddhānaṃ iti gandhāti... iti me jivhā siyā anāgatamaddhānaṃ iti
rasāti... iti me kāyo siyā anāgatamaddhānaṃ iti phoṭṭhabbāti... iti me mano siyā
anāgatamaddhānaṃ iti dhammāti- appaṭiladdhassa paṭilābhāya cittaṃ nappaṇida-
hāti, cetaso appaṇidhānapaccayā na tadabhinandati, na tadabhinandanto anā-
gataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati- evaṃ kho, āvuso, anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati.

284. “Kathaṅca, āvuso, paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati? Yañcāvuso,
cakkhu ye ca rūpā- ubhayametaṃ paccuppannaṃ. Tasmim ce paccuppanne
chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ, chandarāgappaṭibaddhattā viññāṇassa
tadabhinandati, tadabhinandanto paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati. Yañcā-
vuso, sotam ye ca saddā ...pe... yañcāvuso, ghānaṃ ye ca gandhā... yā cāvuso,
jivhā ye ca rasā... yo cāvuso, kāyo ye ca phoṭṭhabbā... yo cāvuso, mano ye ca
dhammā- ubhayametaṃ paccuppannaṃ. Tasmim ce paccuppanne chandarāga-
ppaṭibaddhaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ, chandarāgappaṭibaddhattā viññāṇassa tadabhina-
ndati, tadabhinandanto paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati- evaṃ kho, āvuso,
paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati.

“Kathaṅca (3.0238), āvuso, paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṃhīrati? Yañcā-
vuso, cakkhu ye ca rūpā- ubhayametaṃ paccuppannaṃ. Tasmim ce paccu-
ppanne na chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ, na chandarāgappaṭiba-
ddhattā viññāṇassa na tadabhinandati, na tadabhinandanto paccuppannesu
dhammesu na saṃhīrati. Yañcāvuso, sotam ye ca saddā ...pe... yañcāvuso,
ghānaṃ ye ca gandhā... yā cāvuso, jivhā ye ca rasā... yo cāvuso, kāyo ye ca
phoṭṭhabbā... yo cāvuso, mano ye ca dhammā- ubhayametaṃ paccuppannaṃ.
Tasmim ce paccuppanne na chandarāgappaṭibaddhaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ, na chanda-
rāgappaṭibaddhattā viññāṇassa na tadabhinandati, na tadabhinandanto paccuppa-
nnesu dhammesu na saṃhīrati- evaṃ kho, āvuso, paccuppannesu dhammesu na
saṃhīrati.

285. “Yaṃ kho no, āvuso, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisivā vitthārena
atthaṃ avibhajivā uṭṭhāyāsana vihāraṃ pavīṭṭho-

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya ...pe...

taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate munī” ti.

“Imassa kho ahaṃ, āvuso, bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa
vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi. Ākaṅkhamānā

ca pana tumhe āyasmanto bhagavantamyeva upasaṅkamtivā etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, yathā vo bhagavā byākaroti tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthā”ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū āyasmato mahākaccānassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantam etadavocum- “yaṃ kho no, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavitṭho-

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya ...pe...

taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate muni”ti.

Tesaṃ no, bhante, amhākaṃ, acirapakkantassa bhagavato, etadahosi- “idaṃ kho no, āvuso, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavitṭho-

“Atītaṃ (3.0239) nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ;

yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattañca anāgataṃ.

“Paccuppannañca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati;

asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkupaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

“Ajjeva kiccamātappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve;

na hi no saṅgamaṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

“Evaṃ vihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ;

taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate muni”ti.

“Ko nu kho imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā’ti? Tesaṃ no, bhante, amhākaṃ etadahosi- ‘ayaṃ kho āyasmā mahākaccāno satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Pahoti cāyasmā mahākaccāno imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkameyyāma; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāmā’ti. Atha kho mayaṃ, bhante, yenāyasmā mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkamimha; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipucchimha. Tesaṃ no, bhante, āyasmatā mahākaccānena imehi ākārehi imehi padehi imehi byañjanehi attho vibhatto”ti.

“Paṇḍito, bhikkhave, mahākaccāno; mahāpañño, bhikkhave mahākaccāno. Maṃ cepi tumhe, bhikkhave, etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, ahampi taṃ evamevaṃ byākareyyaṃ yathā taṃ mahākaccānena byākataṃ. Eso, cevetassa attho. Evañca naṃ dhārethā”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Mahākaccānabhaddekarattasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ.

4. Lomasakaṅgiyabhaddekarattasuttaṃ

286. Evaṃ (3.0240) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā lomasakaṅgiyo § sakkesu viharati kapilavatthusmiṃ nigrodhārāme. Atha kho candano devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ nigrodhārāmaṃ obhāsetvā yenāyasmā lomasakaṅgiyo tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho candano devaputto āyasmantaṃ lomasakaṅgiyaṃ etadavoca- “dhāresi tvaṃ, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅcā”ti? “Na kho ahaṃ, āvuso, dhāremi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca. Tvaṃ panāvuso, dhāresi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅcā”ti? “Ahampi kho, bhikkhu, na dhāremi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca. Dhāresi pana tvaṃ, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattiyo gāthā”ti? “Na kho ahaṃ, āvuso, dhāremi bhaddekarattiyo gāthā. Tvaṃ panāvuso, dhāresi bhaddekarattiyo gāthā”ti? “Dhāremi kho ahaṃ, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattiyo gāthā”ti. “Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ, āvuso, dhāresi bhaddekarattiyo gāthā”ti? “Ekamidaṃ, bhikkhu, samayaṃ bhagavā devesu tāvatimsesu viharati pāricchattakamūle paṇḍukambalasilāyaṃ. Tatra bhagavā devānaṃ tāvatimsānaṃ bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca abhāsi-

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ;
yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattaṅca anāgataṃ.

“Paccuppannaṅca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati;

asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkappaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

“Ajeva kiccaṃātappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve;

na hi no saṅgamaṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

“Evaṃ vihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ;

taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate munī”ti.

“Evaṃ kho ahaṃ, bhikkhu, dhāremi bhaddekarattiyo gāthā. Uggāṇhāhi tvaṃ, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca; pariyāpuṇāhi tvaṃ (3.0241), bhikkhu, bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca; dhārehi tvaṃ, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca. Atthasaṃhito, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattassa uddeso ca vibhaṅgo ca ādibrahmacariyako”ti. Idamavoca candano devaputto. Idam vatvā tatthevantaradhāyi.

287. Atha kho āyasmā lomasakaṅgiyo tassā rattiya accayena senāsaṇaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena sāvatti tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena sāvatti jetavanaṃ anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisīno kho āyasmā lomasakaṅgiyo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Ekamidāhaṃ, bhante, samayaṃ sakkesu viharāmi kapilavatthusmiṃ nigrodhārāme. Atha kho, bhante, aññataro devaputto abhikkantāya rattiya abhikkantaṃ vaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ nigrodhārāmaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho, bhante, so devaputto maṃ etadavoca- ‘dhāresi tvaṃ, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅcā’ti? Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ, bhante, taṃ devaputtaṃ etadavocaṃ- ‘na kho ahaṃ, āvuso, dhāremi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca. Tvaṃ panāvuso, dhāresi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅcā’ti? ‘Ahampi kho, bhikkhu, na dhāremi bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca. Dhāresi pana tvaṃ, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattiyo gāthā’ti? ‘Na kho ahaṃ, āvuso, dhāremi bhaddekarattiyo gāthā. Tvaṃ panāvuso, dhāresi bhaddekarattiyo gāthā’ti? ‘Dhāremi kho ahaṃ, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattiyo gāthā’ti. ‘Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ, āvuso, dhāresi bhaddekarattiyo gāthā’ti? Ekamidaṃ, bhikkhu, samayaṃ bhagavā devesu tāvatiṃsesu viharati pāricchattakamūle paṇḍukambalasilāyaṃ. Tatra kho bhagavā devānaṃ tāvatiṃsānaṃ bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca abhāsi-

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya ...pe...

taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate munī”ti.

“Evaṃ kho ahaṃ, bhikkhu, dhāremi bhaddekarattiyo gāthā. Uggāṇhāhi tvaṃ, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca; pariyāpuṇāhi tvaṃ, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattassa (3.0242) uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca; dhārehi tvaṃ, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca. Atthasaṃhito, bhikkhu, bhaddekarattassa uddeso ca vibhaṅgo ca ādibrahmacariyako’ti. Idamavoca, bhante, so devaputto; idaṃ vatvā tatthevantaradhāyi. Sādhu me, bhante, bhagavā bhaddekarattassa uddesaṅca vibhaṅgaṅca desetū”ti.

288. “Jānāsi pana tvaṃ, bhikkhu, taṃ devaputtaṃ”ti? “Na kho ahaṃ, bhante, jānāmi taṃ devaputtaṃ”ti. “Candano nāma so, bhikkhu, devaputto. Candano,

bhikkhu, devaputto aṭṭhiṃ katvā § manasikatvā sabbacetasā § samannāharitvā ohitasoto dhammaṃ suṇāti. Tena hi, bhikkhu, suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasi karohi; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho āyasmā lomasakaṅgiyo bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ;
yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattañca anāgataṃ.

“Paccuppannañca yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati;
asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkappaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

“Ajjeva kiccamātappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve;
na hi no saṅgamaṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā;

“Evaṃ vihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ;
taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate muni”.

“Kathañca, bhikkhu, atītaṃ anvāgameti ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhu, atītaṃ anvāgameti. Kathañca, bhikkhu, atītaṃ nānvāgameti ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhu, atītaṃ nānvāgameti. Kathañca, bhikkhu, anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhu, anāgataṃ paṭikaṅkhati. Kathañca, bhikkhu, anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhu, anāgataṃ nappaṭikaṅkhati. Kathañca, bhikkhu, paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhu, paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīrati. Kathañca, bhikkhu, paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṃhīrati ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhu, paccuppannesu dhammesu na saṃhīrati.

“Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ;
yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ taṃ, appattañca anāgataṃ.

“Paccuppannañca (3.0243) yo dhammaṃ, tattha tattha vipassati;
asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkappaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.

“Ajjeva kiccamātappaṃ, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve;
na hi no saṅgamaṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.

“Evaṃ vihāriṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ;
taṃ ve bhaddekarattoti, santo ācikkhate muni”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā lomasakaṅgiyo bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Lomasakaṅgiyabhaddekarattasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ catutthaṃ.

5. Cūḷakammavibhaṅgasuttaṃ §

289. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane, anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho subho māṇavo todeyyaputto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho subho māṇavo todeyyaputto bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Ko nu kho, bho gotama, hetu ko paccayo yena manussānaṃyeva sataṃ manusabhūtānaṃ dissanti hīnappaṇītatā? Dissanti hi, bho gotama, manussā appā-

yukā, dissanti dīghāyukā; dissanti bavhābādādhā §, dissanti appābādādhā; dissanti dubbaṇṇā, dissanti vaṇṇavanto; dissanti appesakkhā, dissanti mahesakkhā; dissanti appabhogā, dissanti mahābhogā; dissanti nīcakulīnā, dissanti uccākulīnā; dissanti duppaññā, dissanti paññavanto §. Ko nu kho, bho gotama, hetu ko paccayo yena manussānaṃyeva sataṃ manussabhūtānaṃ dissanti hīnappaṇītātā”-ti?

“Kammassakā (3.0244), māṇava, sattā kammadāyādā kammayonī kamma-bandhū § kammappaṭisaraṇā. Kammaṃ satte vibhajati yadidaṃ- hīnappaṇītātā-yāti. Na kho ahaṃ imassa bhoto gotamassa saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi. Sādhu me bhavaṃ gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetu yathā ahaṃ imassa bhoto gotamassa saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyyan”ti.

290. “Tena hi, māṇava, suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ mānasi karohi; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bho”ti kho subho māṇavo todeyyaputto bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etada-voca-

“Idha, māṇava, ekacco itthī vā puriso vā pāṇātipātī hoti luddo lohita-pāṇi hatapahate nivīṭṭho adayāpanno pāṇabhūtesu §. So tena kammena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna § kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati yattha yattha paccājāyati appāyuko hoti. Appāyukasamvattanikā esā, māṇava, paṭipadā yadidaṃ- pāṇātipātī hoti luddo lohita-pāṇi hatapahate nivīṭṭho adayāpanno pāṇabhūtesu.

“Idha pana, māṇava, ekacco itthī vā puriso vā pāṇātipātā pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho, lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati. So tena kammena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati yattha yattha paccājāyati dīghāyuko hoti. Dīghāyukasamvattanikā esā, māṇava, paṭipadā yadidaṃ- pāṇātipātā pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho, lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati.

291. “Idha (3.0245), māṇava, ekacco itthī vā puriso vā sattānaṃ viheṭṭhakajātiko hoti, pāṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā daṇḍena vā satthena vā. So tena kammena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati yattha yattha paccājāyati bavhābādho hoti. Bavhābādhasamvattanikā esā, māṇava, paṭipadā yadidaṃ- sattānaṃ viheṭṭhakajātiko hoti pāṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā daṇḍena vā satthena vā.

“Idha pana, māṇava, ekacco itthī vā puriso vā sattānaṃ viheṭṭhakajātiko hoti pāṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā daṇḍena vā satthena vā. So tena kammena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapa-

jjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati yattha yattha paccājāyati appābādho hoti. Appābādhasaṃvattanikā esā, māṇava, paṭipadā yadidaṃ- sattānaṃ aviheṭṭhakajātiko hoti pāṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā daṇḍena vā satthena vā.

292. “Idha, māṇava, ekacco itthī vā puriso vā kodhano hoti upāyāsabahulo. Appampi vutto samāno abhisajjati kuppati byāpajjati patitṭhīyati kopañca dosañca appaccayañca pātukaroti. So tena kamma evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati yattha yattha paccājāyati dubbaṇṇo hoti. Dubbaṇṇasaṃvattanikā esā, māṇava, paṭipadā yadidaṃ- kodhano hoti upāyāsabahulo; appampi vutto samāno abhisajjati kuppati byāpajjati patitṭhīyati kopañca dosañca appaccayañca pātukaroti.

“Idha pana, māṇava, ekacco itthī vā puriso vā akkodhano hoti anupāyāsabahulo; bahumpi vutto samāno nābhisajjati na kuppati na byāpajjati na patitṭhīyati na kopañca dosañca

appaccayañca pātukaroti. So tena kammena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā (3.0246) sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati yattha yattha paccājāyati pāsādiko hoti. Pāsādikasaṃvattanikā esā, māṇava, paṭipadā yadidaṃ- akkodhano hoti anupāyāsabahulo; bahumpi vutto samāno nābhisajjati na kuppati na byāpajjati na patiṭṭhīyati na kopañca dosañca appaccayañca pātukaroti.

293. “Idha, māṇava, ekacco itthī vā puriso vā issāmanako hoti; paralābhasakkāragarukāramānanavandanapūjanāsu issati upadussati issaṃ bandhati. So tena kammena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati yattha yattha paccājāyati appesakkho hoti. Appesakkhasaṃvattanikā esā, māṇava, paṭipadā yadidaṃ- issāmanako hoti; paralābhasakkāragarukāramānanavandanapūjanāsu issati upadussati issaṃ bandhati.

“Idha pana, māṇava, ekacco itthī vā puriso vā anissāmanako hoti; paralābhasakkāragarukāramānanavandanapūjanāsu na issati na upadussati na issaṃ bandhati. So tena kammena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati yattha yattha paccājāyati mahesakkho hoti. Mahesakkhasaṃvattanikā esā, māṇava, paṭipadā yadidaṃ- anissāmanako hoti; paralābhasakkāragarukāramānanavandanapūjanāsu na issati na upadussati na issaṃ bandhati.

294. “Idha, māṇava, ekacco itthī vā puriso vā na dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ. So tena kammena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati yattha yattha paccājāyati appabhogo hoti. Appabhogasaṃvattanikā esā, māṇava, paṭipadā yadidaṃ (3.0247)- na dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ.

“Idha pana, māṇava, ekacco itthī vā puriso vā dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ. So tena kammena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati yattha yattha paccājāyati mahābhogo hoti. Mahābhogasaṃvattanikā esā, māṇava, paṭipadā yadidaṃ- dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ.

295. “Idha, māṇava, ekacco itthī vā puriso vā thaddho hoti atimānī- abhivādetabbaṃ na abhivādeti, paccuṭṭhātabbaṃ na paccuṭṭheti, āsanārahassa na āsanaṃ

deti, maggārahassa na maggaṃ deti, sakkātabbaṃ na sakkaroti, garukātabbaṃ na garukaroti, mānetabbaṃ na māneti, pūjetabbaṃ na pūjeti. So tena kammena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati yattha yattha paccājāyati nīcakulīno hoti. Nīcakulīnasamvattanikā esā, māṇava, paṭipadā yadidaṃ- thaddho hoti atimānī; abhivādetabbaṃ na abhivādeti, paccuṭṭhātabbaṃ na paccuṭṭheti, āsanārahassa na āsanaṃ deti, maggārahassa na maggaṃ deti, sakkātabbaṃ na sakkaroti, garukātabbaṃ na garukaroti, mānetabbaṃ na māneti, pūjetabbaṃ na pūjeti.

“Idha pana, māṇava, ekacco itthī vā puriso vā atthaddho hoti anatimānī; abhivādetabbaṃ abhivādeti, paccuṭṭhātabbaṃ paccuṭṭheti, āsanārahassa āsanaṃ deti, maggārahassa maggaṃ deti, sakkātabbaṃ sakkaroti, garukātabbaṃ garukaroti, mānetabbaṃ māneti, pūjetabbaṃ pūjeti. So tena kammena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggamaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggamaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ (3.0248) āgacchati yattha yattha paccājāyati uccākulīno hoti. Uccākulīnasamvattanikā esā, māṇava, paṭipadā yadidaṃ- atthaddho hoti anatimānī; abhivādetabbaṃ abhivādeti, paccuṭṭhātabbaṃ paccuṭṭheti, āsanārahassa āsanaṃ deti, maggārahassa maggaṃ deti, sakkātabbaṃ sakkaroti, garukātabbaṃ garukaroti, mānetabbaṃ māneti, pūjetabbaṃ pūjeti.

296. “Idha, māṇava, ekacco itthī vā puriso vā samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā upasaṅkamitvā na paripucchitā hoti- ‘kiṃ, bhante, kusalaṃ, kiṃ akusalaṃ; kiṃ sāvajjaṃ, kiṃ anavajjaṃ; kiṃ sevitabbaṃ, kiṃ na sevitabbaṃ; kiṃ me kariyamānaṃ dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya hoti, kiṃ vā pana me kariyamānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya hoti’ ti? So tena kammena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati yattha yattha paccājāyati duppañño hoti. Duppaññasamvattanikā esā, māṇava, paṭipadā yadidaṃ- samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā upasaṅkamitvā na paripucchitā hoti- ‘kiṃ, bhante, kusalaṃ, kiṃ akusalaṃ; kiṃ sāvajjaṃ, kiṃ anavajjaṃ; kiṃ sevitabbaṃ, kiṃ na sevitabbaṃ; kiṃ me kariyamānaṃ dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya hoti, kiṃ vā pana me kariyamānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya hoti’ ti?”

“Idha pana, māṇava, ekacco itthī vā puriso vā samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā upasaṅkamitvā paripucchitā hoti- ‘kiṃ, bhante, kusalaṃ, kiṃ akusalaṃ; kiṃ sāvajjaṃ, kiṃ anavajjaṃ; kiṃ sevitabbaṃ, kiṃ na sevitabbaṃ; kiṃ me kariyamānaṃ dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya hoti, kiṃ vā pana me kariyamānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya hoti’ ti? So tena kammena evaṃ samattena evaṃ samādinna kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggamaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. No ce kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggamaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati, sace manussattaṃ āgacchati yattha yattha paccājāyati mahāpañño hoti. Mahāpaññasamvattanikā esā, māṇava,

paṭipadā yadidaṃ- samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā upasaṅkamtivā paripucchitā hoti-
‘kiṃ, bhante, kusalaṃ, kiṃ akusalaṃ; kiṃ sāvajjaṃ, kiṃ anavajjaṃ; kiṃ sevi-
tabbaṃ (3.0249), kiṃ na sevitaṃ; kiṃ me kariyamānaṃ dīgharattaṃ ahitāya
dukkhāya hoti, kiṃ vā pana me kariyamānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya hoti”ti?

297. “Iti kho, māṇava, appāyukasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā appāyukattaṃ upaneti,
dīghāyukasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā dīghāyukattaṃ upaneti; bavhābādhasaṃvatta-
nikā paṭipadā bavhābādhattaṃ upaneti, appābādhasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā appā-
bādhattaṃ upaneti; dubbaṇṇasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā dubbaṇṇattaṃ upaneti, pāsā-
dikasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā pāsādikattaṃ upaneti; appesakkhasaṃvattanikā paṭi-
padā appesakkhattaṃ upaneti, mahesakkhasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā mahesa-
kkhattaṃ upaneti; appabhogasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā appabhogattaṃ upaneti,
mahābhogasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā mahābhogattaṃ upaneti; nīcakulīnasaṃvatta-
nikā paṭipadā nīcakulīnattaṃ upaneti, uccākulīnasaṃvattanikā paṭipadā uccākulī-
nattaṃ upaneti; duppaññaṃsaṃvattanikā paṭipadā duppaññaṃattaṃ upaneti, mahāpa-
ññaṃsaṃvattanikā paṭipadā mahāpaññaṃattaṃ upaneti. Kammassakā, māṇava, sattā
kammadāyādā kammayonī kammabandhū kammappaṭisaraṇā. Kammaṃ satte
vibhajati yadidaṃ- hīnappaṇītātāyā”ti.

Evam vutte, subho māṇavo todeyyaputto bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “abhi-
kkantaṃ, bho gotama, abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama! Seyyathāpi, bho gotama, nikku-
jjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhasa vā maggaṃ āci-
kkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya- ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti”ti;
evamevaṃ bhotā gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ
bhavantaṃ gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃca bhikkhusaṅghaṃca. Upā-
sakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti.

Cūḷakammavibhaṅgasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ pañcamaṃ.

6. Mahākammavibhaṅgasuttaṃ

298. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kala-
ndakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā samiddhi araññaṃkuṭikāyaṃ (3.0250)
viharati. Atha kho potaliputto paribbājako jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anu-
vicaramāno yenāyasmā samiddhi tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā
samiddhinā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā
ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho potaliputto paribbājako āyasmantaṃ
samiddhiṃ etadavoca- “sammukhā metaṃ, āvuso samiddhi, samaṇassa gota-
massa suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ- ‘moghaṃ kāyakammaṃ moghaṃ vacī-
kammaṃ, manokammameva saccaṃ’ti. Atthi ca sā § samāpatti yaṃ samāpattiṃ
samāpanno na kiñci vediyati”ti? “Mā hevaṃ, āvuso potaliputta, avaca; (mā hevaṃ,
āvuso potaliputta, avaca;) § mā bhagavantaṃ abbhācikkhi. Na hi sādhu bhaga-
vato abbhakkhānaṃ. Na hi bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya- ‘moghaṃ kāyakammaṃ

moghaṃ vacīkammaṃ, manokammameva saccaṃ'ti. Atthi ca kho § sā, āvuso, samāpatti yaṃ samāpattiṃ samāpanno na kiñci vediyatī"ti. "Kīvaciraṃ pabbajitosi, āvuso samiddhī"ti? "Na ciraṃ, āvuso! Tīṇi vassānī"ti. "Ettha dāni mayaṃ there bhikkhū kiṃ vakkhāma, yatra hi nāma evaṃnavo bhikkhu § satthāraṃ parirakkhitabbaṃ maññissati. Sañcetanikaṃ, āvuso samiddhi, kammaṃ katvā kāyena vācāya manasā kiṃ so vediyatī"ti? "Sañcetanikaṃ, āvuso potaliputta, kammaṃ katvā kāyena vācāya manasā dukkhaṃ so vediyatī"ti. Atha kho potaliputto paribbājako āyasmato samiddhissa bhāsitaṃ neva abhinandi nappaṭikkosi; anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

299. Atha kho āyasmā samiddhi acirapakkante potaliputte paribbājake yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā samiddhi yāvatako ahosi potaliputtena paribbājakena saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo taṃ sabbaṃ āyasmato ānandassa ārocesi.

Evaṃ vutte, āyasmā ānando āyasmantaṃ samiddhiṃ etadavoca- "atthi kho idaṃ, āvuso samiddhi, kathāpābhaṭaṃ bhagavantaṃ dassanāya. Āyāmāvuso (3.025) samiddhi, yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamissāma; upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ bhagavato ārocessāma. Yathā no bhagavā byākarissati tathā naṃ dhāressāmā"ti. "Evamāvuso"ti kho āyasmā samiddhi āyasmato ānandassa paccassosi.

Atha kho āyasmā ca ānando āyasmā ca samiddhi yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamissa; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando yāvatako ahosi āyasmato samiddhissa potaliputtena paribbājakena saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo taṃ sabbaṃ bhagavato ārocesi. Evaṃ vutte, bhagavā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca- "dassanampi kho ahaṃ, ānanda, potaliputtassa paribbājakassa nābhijānāmi, kuto panevarūpaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ? Iminā ca, ānanda, samiddhinā moghapurisena potaliputtassa paribbājakassa vibhajjabyākaraṇīyo pañho ekaṃsena byākato"ti. Evaṃ vutte, āyasmā udāyī bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- "sace pana §, bhante, āyasmatā samiddhinā idaṃ sandhāya bhāsitaṃ- yaṃ kiñci vediyitaṃ taṃ dukkhasmin"ti.

300. Atha kho § bhagavā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi- "passasi no tvaṃ, ānanda, imassa udāyissa moghapurisassa ummaṅgaṃ §? Aññāsiṃ kho ahaṃ, ānanda- 'idānevāyaṃ udāyī moghapuriso ummujjamāno ayoniso ummujjissatī"ti. Ādiṃyeva

§, ānanda, potaliputtena paribbājakena tisso vedanā pucchitā. Sacāyaṃ, ānanda, samiddhi moghapuriso potaliputtassa paribbājakassa evaṃ puṭṭho evaṃ byākareyya- ‘sañcetanikaṃ, āvuso potaliputta, kammaṃ katvā kāyena vācāya manasā sukhavedaniyaṃ sukhaṃ so vedayati; sañcetanikaṃ, āvuso potaliputta, kammaṃ katvā kāyena vācāya manasā dukkhavedaniyaṃ dukkhaṃ so vedayati; sañcetanikaṃ, āvuso potaliputta, kammaṃ katvā kāyena vācāya manasā adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ so vedayati’ ti. Evaṃ byākaramāno kho, ānanda, samiddhi moghapuriso potaliputtassa paribbājakassa sammā (byākaramāno) § byākareyya. Api (3.0252) ca, ānanda, ke ca § aññatitthiyā paribbājakā bālā abyattā ke ca tathāgatassa mahākammavibhaṅgaṃ jānissanti? Sace tumhe, ānanda, suṇeyyātha tathāgatassa mahākammavibhaṅgaṃ vibhajantassā” ti.

“Etassa, bhagavā, kālo, etassa, sugata, kālo yaṃ bhagavā mahākammavibhaṅgaṃ vibhajeyya. Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressanti” ti. “Tena hānanda, suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasi karohi; bhāsissāmi” ti. “Evaṃ, bhante” ti kho āyasmā ānando bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Cattārome, ānanda, puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame cattāro? Idhānanda, ekacco puggalo idha pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti, musāvādī hoti, piṣuṇavāco hoti, pharusavāco hoti, samphappalāpī hoti, abhijjhālu hoti, byāpannacitto hoti, micchādiṭṭhi hoti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati.

“Idha panānanda, ekacco puggalo idha pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti, musāvādī hoti, piṣuṇavāco hoti, pharusavāco hoti, samphappalāpī hoti, abhijjhālu hoti, byāpannacitto hoti, micchādiṭṭhi hoti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggamaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati.

“Idhānanda, ekacco puggalo idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, anabhijjhālu hoti, abyāpannacitto hoti, sammādiṭṭhi hoti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggamaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati.

“Idha panānanda, ekacco puggalo idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, piṣuṇāya vācāya (3.0253) paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, anabhijjhālu hoti, abyāpannacitto hoti, sammādiṭṭhi hoti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati.

301. “Idhānanda, ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya padhānāmanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamānāya sammāmanasikāramānāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim phusati yathāsamāhite citte dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena amuṃ puggalaṃ passati- idha pāṇātipātim adinnādāyim kāmesumicchācārim musāvādim piṣuṇavācam pharusavācam samphappalāpim abhijjhālum byāpannacittam micchādiṭṭhim kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passati apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannaṃ. So evamāha- ‘atthi kira, bho, pāpakāni kammāni, atthi duccharitassa vipāko. Amāhaṃ § puggalaṃ

addasaṃ idha paṇātipātiṃ adinnādāyiṃ ...pe... micchādiṭṭhiṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passāmi apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannaṃ'ti. So evamāha- 'yo kira, bho, paṇātipāti adinnādāyī ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi, sabbo so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Ye evaṃ jānanti, te sammā jānanti; ye aññathā jānanti, micchā tesaṃ ñāṇaṃ'ti §. Iti so yadeva tassa sāmaṃ ñātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ viditaṃ tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā § abhinivissa voharati- 'idameva saccaṃ, moghamaññaṃ'ti.

“Idha panānanda, ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya padhāna-manvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhiṃ phusati yathāsamaḥite citte dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena amuṃ puggalaṃ passati- idha paṇātipātiṃ adinnādāyiṃ ...pe... micchādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passati sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapannaṃ. So evamāha- 'natthi kira, bho, pāpakāni kammāni, natthi duccharitassa vipāko. Amāhaṃ puggalaṃ addasaṃ- idha paṇātipātiṃ adinnādāyiṃ ...pe... micchādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passāmi sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapannaṃ'ti. So evamāha- 'yo (3.0254) kira, bho, paṇātipāti adinnādāyī ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi, sabbo so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Ye evaṃ jānanti te sammā jānanti; ye aññathā jānanti, micchā tesaṃ ñāṇaṃ'ti. Iti so yadeva tassa sāmaṃ ñātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ viditaṃ tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati- 'idameva saccaṃ, moghamaññaṃ'ti.

“Idhānanda, ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya padhāna-manvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhiṃ phusati yathāsamaḥite citte dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena amuṃ puggalaṃ passati- idha paṇātipātā paṭivirataṃ adinnādānā paṭivirataṃ kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirataṃ musāvādā paṭivirataṃ pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirataṃ pharusāya vācāya paṭivirataṃ samphappalāpā paṭivirataṃ anabhijjhāluṃ abyāpannacittaṃ sammādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passati sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapannaṃ. So evamāha- 'atthi kira, bho, kalyāṇāni kammāni, atthi succharitassa vipāko. Amāhaṃ puggalaṃ addasaṃ- idha paṇātipātā paṭivirataṃ adinnādānā paṭivirataṃ ...pe... sammādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passāmi sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapannaṃ'ti. So evamāha- 'yo kira, bho, paṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi sabbo so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Ye evaṃ jānanti te sammā jānanti; ye aññathā jānanti, micchā tesaṃ ñāṇaṃ'ti. Iti so yadeva tassa sāmaṃ ñātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ viditaṃ tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati- 'idameva saccaṃ, moghamaññaṃ'ti.

“Idha panānanda, ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya padhāna-manvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhiṃ phusati yathāsamaḥite citte dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena amuṃ puggalaṃ passati- idha paṇātipātā paṭivirataṃ ...pe... sammādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passati apāyaṃ

duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannaṃ. So evamāha- ‘natthi kira, bho kalyāṇāni kammāni, natthi sucaritassa vipāko. Amāhaṃ (3.0255) puggalaṃ addasaṃ- idha paṇātipātā paṭivirataṃ adinnādānā paṭivirataṃ ...pe... sammādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passāmi apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannaṃ’ti. So evamāha- ‘yo kira, bho, paṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi, sabbo so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Ye evaṃ jānanti te sammā jānanti; ye aññathā jānanti, micchā tesāṃ ñāṇaṃ’ti. Iti so yadeva tassa sāmaṃ ñātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ viditaṃ tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati- ‘idameva saccaṃ, moghamaññaṃ’”ti.

302. “Tatrānanda, yvāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evamāha- ‘atthi kira, bho, pāpakāni kammāni, atthi duccharitassa vipāko’ti idamassa anujānāmi; yampi so evamāha- ‘amāhaṃ puggalaṃ addasaṃ- idha paṇātipātiṃ adinnādāyīṃ ...pe... micchādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passāmi apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannaṃ’ti idampissa anujānāmi; yañca kho so evamāha- ‘yo kira, bho, paṇātipātī adinnādāyī ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi, sabbo so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati’ti idamassa nānujānāmi; yampi so evamāha- ‘ye evaṃ jānanti te sammā jānanti; ye aññathā jānanti, micchā tesāṃ ñāṇaṃ’ti idampissa nānujānāmi; yampi so yadeva tassa sāmaṃ ñātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ viditaṃ tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati- ‘idameva saccaṃ, moghamaññaṃ’ti idampissa nānujānāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu? Aññathā hi, ānanda, tathāgatassa mahākammavibhaṅge ñāṇaṃ hoti.

“Tatrānanda, yvāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evamāha- ‘natthi kira, bho, pāpakāni kammāni, natthi duccharitassa vipāko’ti idamassa nānujānāmi; yañca kho so evamāha- ‘amāhaṃ puggalaṃ addasaṃ- idha paṇātipātiṃ adinnādāyīṃ ...pe... micchādiṭṭhiṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passāmi sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapannaṃ’ti idamassa anujānāmi; yañca kho so evamāha- ‘yo kira, bho, paṇātipātī adinnādāyī ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi, sabbo so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjati’ti idamassa nānujānāmi; yampi so evamāha- ‘ye evaṃ (3.0256) jānanti te sammā jānanti; ye aññathā jānanti, micchā tesāṃ ñāṇaṃ’ti idampissa nānujānāmi; yampi so yadeva tassa sāmaṃ ñātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ viditaṃ tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati- ‘idameva saccaṃ, moghamaññaṃ’ti idampissa nānujānāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu? Aññathā hi, ānanda, tathāgatassa mahākammavibhaṅge ñāṇaṃ hoti.

“Tatrānanda, yvāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evamāha- ‘atthi kira, bho, kalyāṇāni kammāni, atthi sucaritassa vipāko’ti idamassa anujānāmi; yampi so evamāha- ‘amāhaṃ puggalaṃ addasaṃ- idha paṇātipātā paṭivirataṃ adinnādānā paṭivirataṃ ...pe... sammādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passāmi sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapannaṃ’ti idampissa anujānāmi; yañca kho so evamāha- ‘yo kira, bho, paṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi, sabbo so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjati’ti idamassa nānujānāmi; yampi so evamāha- ‘ye evaṃ jānanti te sammā jānanti; ye aññathā

jānanti, micchā tesaṃ ñāṇan'ti idampissa nānujānāmi; yampi so yadeva tassa sāmaṃ ñātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ viditaṃ tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati- 'idameva saccaṃ, moghamaññan'ti idampissa nānujānāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu? Aññathā hi, ānanda, tathāgatassa mahākammavibhaṅge ñāṇaṃ hoti.

“Tatrānanda, yvāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evamāha- 'natthi kira, bho, kalyāṇāni kammāni, natthi sucaritassa vipāko'ti idamassa nānujānāmi; yañca kho so evamāha- 'amāhaṃ puggalaṃ addasaṃ- idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirataṃ adinnā-dānā paṭivirataṃ ...pe... sammādiṭṭhiṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā passāmi apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannan'ti idamassa anujānāmi; yañca kho so evamāha- 'yo kira, bho, pāṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi, sabbo so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati'ti idamassa nānujānāmi; yañca kho so evamāha- 'ye evaṃ jānanti te sammā jānanti; ye aññathā jānanti, micchā tesaṃ ñāṇan'ti idampissa nānujānāmi; yampi so yadeva tassa sāmaṃ ñātaṃ (3.0257) sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ viditaṃ tadeva tattha thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati- 'idameva saccaṃ, moghamaññan'ti idampissa nānujānāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu? Aññathā hi, ānanda, tathāgatassa mahākammavibhaṅge ñāṇaṃ hoti.

303. “Tatrānanda, yvāyaṃ puggalo idha pāṇātipātī adinnādāyī ...pe... micchā-diṭṭhi, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, pubbe vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti pāpakammaṃ dukkhavedaniyaṃ, pacchā vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti pāpakammaṃ dukkhavedaniyaṃ, maraṇakāle vāssa hoti micchā-diṭṭhi samattā samādinnā. Tena so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Yañca kho so idha pāṇātipātī hoti adinnādāyī hoti ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi hoti tassa diṭṭheva dhamme vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti upapajja vā

§ apare vā pariyāye.

“Tatrānanda, yvāyaṃ puggalo idha pāṇātipātī adinnādāyī ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokaṃ upapajjati, pubbe vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti kalyāṇakammaṃ sukhavedaniyaṃ, pacchā vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti kalyāṇakammaṃ sukhavedaniyaṃ, maraṇakāle vāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi samattā samādinna. Tena so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokaṃ upapajjati. Yañca kho so idha pāṇātipātī hoti adinnādāyī hoti ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi hoti tassa diṭṭheva dhamme vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti upapajja vā apare vā pariyāye.

“Tatrānanda, yvāyaṃ puggalo idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokaṃ upapajjati, pubbe vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti kalyāṇakammaṃ sukhavedaniyaṃ, pacchā vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti kalyāṇakammaṃ sukhavedaniyaṃ, maraṇakāle vāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi samattā samādinna. Tena so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokaṃ upapajjati. Yañca kho so idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi hoti, tassa diṭṭheva dhamme vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti upapajja vā apare vā pariyāye.

“Tatrānanda (3.0258), yvāyaṃ puggalo idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, pubbe vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti pāpakammaṃ dukkhavedaniyaṃ, pacchā vāssa taṃ kataṃ hoti pāpakammaṃ dukkhavedaniyaṃ, maraṇakāle vāssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi samattā samādinna. Tena so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Yañca kho so idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi hoti, tassa diṭṭheva dhamme vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti upapajja vā apare vā pariyāye.

“Iti kho, ānanda, atthi kammaṃ abhabbaṃ abhabbābhāsaṃ, atthi kammaṃ abhabbaṃ bhabbābhāsaṃ, atthi kammaṃ bhabbañceva bhabbābhāsañca, atthi kammaṃ bhabbaṃ abhabbābhāsan”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā ānando bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinaṇḍīti.

Mahākammavibhaṅgasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Saḷāyatanavibhaṅgasuttaṃ

304. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca- “saḷāyatanavibhaṅgaṃ vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi. Taṃ suṇātha, sādhu kaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Cha ajjhakkāni āyatanāni veditabbāni, cha bāhirāni āyatanāni veditabbāni,

cha viññāṇakāyā veditabbā, cha phassakāyā veditabbā, aṭṭhārasa manopavicārā veditabbā, chattim̐sa sattapadā veditabbā, tatra idaṃ nissāya idaṃ pajahatha, tayo satipaṭṭhānā yadariyo sevati yadariyo (3.0259) sevamāno satthā gaṇamanu-sāsitumarahati, so vuccati yoggācariyānaṃ § anuttaro purisadammasārathī'ti- ayamuddeso saḷāyatanavibhaṅgassa.

305. “Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni veditabbāni'ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? ‘Cakkhāyatanaṃ sotāyatanaṃ ghānāyatanaṃ jivhāya-tanaṃ kāyāyatanaṃ manāyatanaṃ- cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni veditabbāni'ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Cha bāhirāni āyatanāni veditabbāni'ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? ‘Rūpāyatanaṃ saddāyatanaṃ gandhāyatanaṃ rasāyatanaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ- cha bāhirāni āyatanāni veditabbāni'ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Cha viññāṇakāyā veditabbā'ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? ‘Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sotavīññāṇaṃ ghānavīññāṇaṃ jivhāvīññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ- cha viññāṇakāyā veditabbā'ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Cha phassakāyā veditabbā'ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? ‘Cakkhusamphasso sotasamphasso ghānasamphasso jivhāsamphasso kāyasa-mphasso manosamphasso- cha phassakāyā veditabbā'ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Aṭṭhārasa manopavicārā veditabbā'ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? ‘Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā somanassaṭṭhānīyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, domanassaṭṭhānīyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, upekkhāṭṭhānīyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā ...pe... ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā... jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā... kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā... manasā dhammaṃ viññāya somanassa-ṭṭhānīyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati, domanassaṭṭhānīyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati, upekkhāṭṭhānīyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati. Iti cha somanassūpavicārā, cha domanassūpavicārā, cha upekkhūpavicārā, aṭṭhārasa manopavicārā veditabbā'ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

306. “Chattim̐sa (3.0260) sattapadā veditabbā'ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Cha gehasitāni § somanassāni, cha nekkhammasitāni § somanassāni, cha gehasitāni domanassāni, cha nekkhammasitāni domanassāni, cha gehasitā upekkhā, cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā. Tattha katamāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni? Cakkhuvīññeyyānaṃ rūpānaṃ iṭṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ manoramānaṃ lokāmisapaṭisaṃyuttānaṃ paṭilābhaṃ vā paṭilābhato samanupassato pubbe vā paṭiladdhapubbaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ samanussarato uppajjati somanassaṃ. Yaṃ evarūpaṃ somanassaṃ idaṃ vuccati gehasitaṃ somanassaṃ. Sotavīññeyyānaṃ saddānaṃ... ghānavīññeyyānaṃ gandhānaṃ... jivhāvīññeyyānaṃ rasānaṃ... kāyavīññeyyānaṃ phoṭṭhabbānaṃ... manovīññeyyānaṃ dhammānaṃ iṭṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ ...pe... somanassaṃ. Yaṃ evarūpaṃ somanassaṃ idaṃ vuccati gehasitaṃ somanassaṃ.

Imāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni.

“Tattha katamāni cha nekkhammasitāni somanassāni? Rūpānaṃtveva aniccataṃ viditvā vipariṇānavirāganirodhaṃ §, ‘pubbe ceva rūpā etarahi ca sabbe te rūpā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato uppajjati somanassaṃ. Yaṃ evarūpaṃ somanassaṃ idaṃ vuccati nekkhammasitaṃ somanassaṃ. Saddānaṃtveva... gandhānaṃtveva... rasānaṃtveva... phoṭṭhabbānaṃtveva... dhammānaṃtveva aniccataṃ viditvā vipariṇānavirāganirodhaṃ, ‘pubbe ceva dhammā etarahi ca sabbe te dhammā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato uppajjati somanassaṃ. Yaṃ evarūpaṃ somanassaṃ idaṃ vuccati nekkhammasitaṃ somanassaṃ. Imāni cha nekkhammasitāni somanassāni.

307. “Tattha katamāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni? Cakkhaviññeyyānaṃ rūpānaṃ ...pe... sotaviññeyyānaṃ saddānaṃ... ghānaviññeyyānaṃ gandhānaṃ... jivhāviññeyyānaṃ rasānaṃ... kāyaviññeyyānaṃ phoṭṭhabbānaṃ... manoviññeyyānaṃ dhammānaṃ iṭṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ manoramānaṃ lokāmisapaṭisaṃyuttānaṃ appaṭilābhaṃ vā appaṭilābhato samanupassato pubbe vā appaṭiladdhapubbaṃ atitaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ samanussarato uppajjati domanassaṃ. Yaṃ evarūpaṃ domanassaṃ (3.0261) idaṃ vuccati gehasitaṃ domanassaṃ. Imāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni.

“Tattha katamāni cha nekkhammasitāni domanassāni? Rūpānaṃtveva aniccataṃ viditvā vipariṇānavirāganirodhaṃ, ‘pubbe ceva rūpā etarahi ca sabbe te rūpā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anuttaresu vimokkhesu pihaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti- ‘kudāssu § nāmāhaṃ tadāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharissāmi yadariyā etarahi āyatanaṃ upasampajja viharantī’ti iti anuttaresu vimokkhesu pihaṃ upaṭṭhāpayato uppajjati pihapaccayā domanassaṃ. Yaṃ evarūpaṃ domanassaṃ idaṃ vuccati nekkhammasitaṃ domanassaṃ. Saddānaṃtveva ...pe... gandhānaṃtveva... rasānaṃtveva... phoṭṭhabbānaṃtveva... dhammānaṃtveva aniccataṃ viditvā vipariṇānavirāganirodhaṃ, ‘pubbe ceva dhammā etarahi ca sabbe te dhammā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anuttaresu vimokkhesu pihaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti- ‘kudāssu nāmāhaṃ tadāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharissāmi yadariyā etarahi āyatanaṃ upasampajja viharantī’ti iti anuttaresu vimokkhesu pihaṃ upaṭṭhāpayato uppajjati pihapaccayā domanassaṃ. Yaṃ evarūpaṃ domanassaṃ idaṃ vuccati nekkhammasitaṃ domanassaṃ. Imāni cha nekkhammasitāni domanassāni.

308. “Tattha katamā cha gehasitā upekkhā? Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā uppajjati upekkhā bālassa mūḷhassa () § puthujjanassa anodhijinassa avipākajinassa anādīnavadassāvino assutavato puthujjanassa. Yā evarūpā upekkhā, rūpaṃ sā nāti-vattati. Tasmā sā § upekkhā ‘gehasitā’ti vuccati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā... ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā... jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā... kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā... manasā dhammaṃ viññāya uppajjati upekkhā bālassa mūḷhassa puthujjanassa anodhijinassa avipākajinassa anādīnavadassāvino assutavato

puthujjanassa. Yā evarūpā upekkhā, dhammaṃ sā nātivattati. Tasmā sā upekkhā ‘gehasitā’ti vuccati. Imā cha gehasitā upekkhā.

“Tattha katamā cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā? Rūpānaṃtveva aniccataṃ viditvā vipariṇā mavirāganirodhaṃ, ‘pubbe ceva rūpā etarahi ca sabbe te rūpā (3.026 aniccā dukkhā vipariṇā madhammā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato uppajjati upekkhā. Yā evarūpā upekkhā, rūpaṃ sā ativattati. Tasmā sā upekkhā ‘nekkhammasitā’ti vuccati. Saddānaṃtveva... gandhānaṃtveva... rasānaṃtveva... phoṭṭhabbānaṃtveva... dhammānaṃtveva aniccataṃ viditvā vipariṇā mavirāganirodhaṃ, ‘pubbe ceva dhammā etarahi ca sabbe te dhammā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇā madhammā’ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato uppajjati upekkhā. Yā evarūpā upekkhā, dhammaṃ sā ativattati. Tasmā sā upekkhā ‘nekkhammasitā’ti vuccati. Imā cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā. ‘Chattiṃsa sattapadā veditabbā’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

309. “Tatra idaṃ nissāya idaṃ pajahathā”ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ; kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Tatra, bhikkhave, yāni cha nekkhammasitāni somanassāni tāni nissāya tāni āgamma yāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni tāni pajahatha, tāni samatikkamatha. Evametesam pahānaṃ hoti, evametesam samatikkamo hoti.

“Tatra, bhikkhave, yāni cha nekkhammasitāni domanassāni tāni nissāya tāni āgamma yāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni tāni pajahatha, tāni samatikkamatha. Evametesam pahānaṃ hoti, evametesam samatikkamo hoti.

“Tatra, bhikkhave, yā cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā tā nissāya tā āgamma yā cha gehasitā upekkhā tā pajahatha, tā samatikkamatha. Evametāsam pahānaṃ hoti, evametāsam samatikkamo hoti.

“Tatra, bhikkhave, yāni cha nekkhammasitāni somanassāni tāni nissāya tāni āgamma yāni cha nekkhammasitāni domanassāni tāni pajahatha, tāni samatikkamatha. Evametesam pahānaṃ hoti, evametesam samatikkamo hoti.

“Tatra, bhikkhave, yā cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā tā nissāya

tā āgamma yāni cha nekkhammasitāni somanassāni tāni pajahatha, tāni samatikkamatha. Evametesam pahānam hoti, evametesam samatikkamo hoti.

310. “Atthi (3.0263), bhikkhave, upekkhā nānattā nānattasitā, atthi upekkhā ekattā ekattasitā. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, upekkhā nānattā nānattasitā? Atthi, bhikkhave, upekkhā rūpesu, atthi saddesu, atthi gandhesu, atthi rasesu, atthi phoṭṭhabbesu- ayam, bhikkhave, upekkhā nānattā nānattasitā. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, upekkhā ekattā ekattasitā? Atthi, bhikkhave, upekkhā ākāśānañcāyatananissitā, atthi viññāṇañcāyatananissitā, atthi ākiñcaññāyatananissitā, atthi neva- saññānāsaññāyatananissitā- ayam, bhikkhave, upekkhā ekattā ekattasitā.

“Tatra, bhikkhave, yāyam upekkhā ekattā ekattasitā taṃ nissāya taṃ āgamma yāyam upekkhā nānattā nānattasitā taṃ pajahatha, taṃ samatikkamatha. Evame- tissā pahānam hoti, evametissā samatikkamo hoti.

“Atammayataṃ, bhikkhave, nissāya atammayataṃ āgamma yāyam upekkhā ekattā ekattasitā taṃ pajahatha, taṃ samatikkamatha. Evametissā pahānam hoti, evametissā samatikkamo hoti. ‘Tatra idaṃ nissāya idaṃ pajahathā’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametam paṭicca vuttaṃ.

311. “‘Tayo satipaṭṭhānā yadariyo sevati, yadariyo sevamāno sathā gaṇamanu- sāsītumarahati’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ; kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, sathā sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti anukampako hitesī anukampaṃ upādāya- ‘idaṃ vo hitāya, idaṃ vo sukhāyā’ti. Tassa sāvakā na sussūsanti, na sotaṃ odahanti, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, vokkamma ca satthusāsanā vattanti. Tatra, bhikkhave, tathāgato na ceva anattamano hoti, na ca anattama- nataṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, anavassuto ca viharati sato sampajāno. Idaṃ, bhikkhave, paṭhamam satipaṭṭhānam yadariyo sevati, yadariyo sevamāno sathā gaṇamanu- sāsītumarahati.

“Puna caparam, bhikkhave, sathā sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti anukampako hitesī anukampaṃ upādāya- ‘idaṃ vo hitāya, idaṃ vo sukhāyā’ti. Tassa ekacce sāvakā na sussūsanti, na sotaṃ odahanti, na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, vokkamma ca satthusāsanā vattanti; ekacce sāvakā sussūsanti, sotaṃ odahanti, aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, na ca vokkamma satthusāsanā vattanti (3.0264). Tatra, bhikkhave, tathāgato na ceva anattamano hoti, na ca anattamanataṃ paṭisaṃve- deti; na ca attamano hoti, na ca attamanataṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Anattamanatā ca attamanatā ca- tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dutiyam satipaṭṭhānam yadariyo sevati, yadariyo seva- māno sathā gaṇamanusāsītumarahati.

“Puna caparam, bhikkhave, sathā sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti anukampako hitesī anukampaṃ upādāya- ‘idaṃ vo hitāya, idaṃ vo sukhāyā’ti. Tassa sāvakā sussūsanti, sotaṃ odahanti, aññācittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti, na ca vokkamma satthusā- sanā vattanti. Tatra, bhikkhave, tathāgato attamano ceva hoti, attamanatañca paṭi- saṃvedeti, anavassuto ca viharati sato sampajāno. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, tatiyam satipaṭṭhānam yadariyo sevati, yadariyo sevamāno sathā gaṇamanu- sāsītumarahati. ‘Tayo satipaṭṭhānā yadariyo sevati, yadariyo sevamāno sathā gaṇa-

manusāsitumarahatī'ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

312. “So vuccati yoggācariyānaṃ anuttaro purisadammasārathī'ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Hatthidamakena, bhikkhave, hatthidammo sārīto ekaṃyeva disaṃ dhāvati- puratthimaṃ vā pacchimaṃ vā uttaraṃ vā dakkhiṇaṃ vā. Assadamakena, bhikkhave, assadammo sārīto ekaññeva disaṃ dhāvati- puratthimaṃ vā pacchimaṃ vā uttaraṃ vā dakkhiṇaṃ vā. Godamakena, bhikkhave, godammo sārīto ekaṃyeva disaṃ dhāvati- puratthimaṃ vā pacchimaṃ vā uttaraṃ vā dakkhiṇaṃ vā. Tathāgatena hi, bhikkhave, arahatā sammāsambuddhena purisadammo sārīto aṭṭha disā vidhāvati. Rūpī rūpāni passati- ayaṃ ekā disā; ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati- ayaṃ dutiyā disā; subhantveva adhimutto hoti- ayaṃ tatiyā disā; sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ‘ananto ākāso’ti ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati- ayaṃ catutthī disā; sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma ‘anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ’ti viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati- ayaṃ pañcamī disā; sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma ‘natthi kiñcī’ti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja (3.0265) viharati- ayaṃ chaṭṭhī disā; sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati- ayaṃ sattamī disā; sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati- ayaṃ aṭṭhamī disā. Tathāgatena, bhikkhave, arahatā sammāsambuddhena purisadammo sārīto imā aṭṭha disā vidhāvati. ‘So vuccati yoggācariyānaṃ anuttaro purisadammasārathī'ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametaṃ paṭicca vuttan’ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Saḷāyatanaṃ vibhaṅgasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ sattamaṃ.

8. Uddesavibhaṅgasuttaṃ

313. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca- “uddesavibhaṅgaṃ vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi. Taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Tathā tathā, bhikkhave, bhikkhu upaparikkheyya yathā yathā § upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭaṃ, ajjhattaṃ asaṅṭhitaṃ anupādāya na paritasseyya. Bahiddhā, bhikkhave, viññāṇe avikkhitte avisaṭe sati ajjhattaṃ asaṅṭhite anupādāya aparitassato āyatim jātijarāmarañadukkhasamudayasambhavo na hoti”ti. Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvāna sugato utṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pāvisi.

314. Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnaṃ, acirapakkantassa bhagavato, etadahosi-

“idaṃ kho no, āvuso, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavittṭho- ‘tathā tathā, bhikkhave (3.0266), bhikkhu upaparikkheyya yathā yathā upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭaṃ, ajjhattaṃ asaṅṭhitaṃ anupādāya na paritasseyya. Bahiddhā, bhikkhave, viññāṇe avikkhitte avisaṭe sati ajjhattaṃ asaṅṭhite anupādāya aparitassato āyatim̐ jātijarāmarañadukkkhasamudayasambhavo na hotīti. Ko nu kho imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā”ti? Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi- “ayaṃ kho āyasmā mahākaccāno satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ; pahoti cāyasmā mahākaccāno imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum̐. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkameyyāma; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma”ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū yenāyasmā mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā mahākaccānena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ etadavocum̐-

“Idaṃ kho no, āvuso kaccāna, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavittṭho- ‘tathā tathā, bhikkhave, bhikkhu upaparikkheyya yathā yathā upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭaṃ, ajjhattaṃ asaṅṭhitaṃ anupādāya na paritasseyya. Bahiddhā, bhikkhave, viññāṇe avikkhitte avisaṭe sati ajjhattaṃ asaṅṭhite anupādāya aparitassato āyatim̐ jātijarāmarañadukkkhasamudayasambhavo na hotīti. Tesaṃ no, āvuso kaccāna, amhākaṃ, acirapakkantassa bhagavato, etadahosi- ‘idaṃ kho no, āvuso, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavittṭho- tathā tathā, bhikkhave, bhikkhu upaparikkheyya, yathā yathā upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭaṃ ajjhattaṃ asaṅṭhitaṃ anupādāya na paritasseyya. Bahiddhā, bhikkhave, viññāṇe avikkhitte avisaṭe sati ajjhattaṃ asaṅṭhite anupādāya aparitassato āyatim̐ jātijarāmarañadukkkhasamudayasambhavo na hotīti. Ko nu kho imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ (3.0267) avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā”ti. “Tesaṃ no, āvuso kaccāna, amhākaṃ etadahosi- ‘ayaṃ kho āyasmā mahākaccāno satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Pahoti cāyasmā mahākaccāno imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum̐. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkameyyāma; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma”ti- vibhajatāyasmā mahākaccāno”ti.

315. “Seyyathāpi, āvuso, puriso sārathhiko sāragavesī sārapiyeesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkammeva mūlaṃ atikkamma khandhaṃ sākḥāpalāse sāraṃ pariyesitabbaṃ maññeyya, evaṃ sampadamidaṃ

āyasmantānaṃ satthari sammukhībhūte taṃ bhagavantaṃ atisitvā amhe eta-
matthaṃ paṭipucchitabbaṃ maññatha. So hāvuso, bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ
passati, cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā
atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī tathāgato. So ceva panetassa
kālo ahosi yaṃ bhagavantaṃyeva etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha; yathā vo
bhagavā byākareyya tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthā”ti. ‘Addhāvuso kaccāna, bhagavā
jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passati, cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahma-
bhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī tathāgato. So
ceva panetassa kālo ahosi yaṃ bhagavantaṃyeva etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma;
yathā no bhagavā byākareyya tathā naṃ dhāreyyāma. Api cāyasmā mahāka-
ccāno satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ.
Pahoti cāyasmā mahākaccāno imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddi-
ṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum. Vibhajatā-
yasmā mahākaccāno agaruṃ karitvā’ti. ‘Tena hāvuso, suṇātha, sādhukaṃ
manasi karotha; bhāsissāmī’ti. ‘Evamāvuso’ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato mahāka-
ccānassa paccassosum. Āyasmā mahākaccāno etadavoca-

‘Yaṃ kho no, āvuso, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ
avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavitṭho- tathā tathā, bhikkhave, bhikkhu (3.0268)
upaparikkheyya, yathā yathā upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ
avisaṭaṃ ajjhattaṃ asaṅghitaṃ anupādāya na paritasseyya, bahiddhā, bhikkhave,
viññāṇe avikkhitte avisaṭe sati ajjhattaṃ asaṅghite anupādāya aparitassato āyatim
jātijarāmarañadukkkhasamudayasambhavo na hoti’ti. Imassa kho ahaṃ, āvuso,
bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa
evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi.

316. “Kathañcāvuso, bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ vikkhittaṃ visaṭanti vuccati? Idhāvuso,
bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā rūpanimittānusārī viññāṇaṃ hoti rūpanimittassā-
dagadhitaṃ § rūpanimittassādavinibandhaṃ § rūpanimittassādasaṃyojanasaṃ-
yuttaṃ bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ vikkhittaṃ visaṭanti vuccati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā
...pe... ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā... jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā... kāyena
phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā... manasā dhammaṃ viññāya dhammanimittānusārī
viññāṇaṃ hoti; dhammanimittassādagadhitaṃ dhammanimittassādavinibandhaṃ
dhammanimittassādasaṃyojanasaṃyuttaṃ bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ vikkhittaṃ visa-
ṭanti vuccati. Evaṃ kho āvuso, bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ vikkhittaṃ

visaṭanti vuccati.

317. “Kathañcāvuso, bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭanti vuccati? Idhāvuso, bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na rūpanimittānusārī viññāṇaṃ hoti rūpanimittassādagadhitaṃ na rūpanimittassādavinibandhaṃ na rūpanimittassādasamaṃyojanasamaṃyuttaṃ bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭanti vuccati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā ...pe... ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā... jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā... kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā... manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na dhammanimittānusārī viññāṇaṃ hoti na dhammanimittassādagadhitaṃ na dhammanimittassādavinibandhaṃ na dhammanimittassādasamaṃyojanasamaṃyuttaṃ bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭanti vuccati. Evaṃ kho, āvuso, bahiddhā viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭanti vuccati.

318. “Kathañcāvuso, ajjhattaṃ § saṅghitanti vuccati? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu viviceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Tassa vivekajapītisukhānusārī viññāṇaṃ hoti vivekajapītisukhassādagadhitaṃ vivekajapītisukhassādavinibandhaṃ (3.0269) vivekajapītisukhassādasamaṃyojanasamaṃyuttaṃ ajjhattaṃ cittaṃ saṅghitanti vuccati.

“Puna caparaṃ, āvuso, bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Tassa samādhijapītisukhānusārī viññāṇaṃ hoti samādhijapītisukhassādagadhitaṃ samādhijapītisukhassādavinibandhaṃ samādhijapītisukhassādasamaṃyojanasamaṃyuttaṃ ajjhattaṃ cittaṃ saṅghitanti vuccati.

“Puna caparaṃ, āvuso, bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti- ‘upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī’ ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Tassa upekkhānusārī viññāṇaṃ hoti upekkhāsukhassādagadhitaṃ upekkhāsukhassādavinibandhaṃ upekkhāsukhassādasamaṃyojanasamaṃyuttaṃ ajjhattaṃ cittaṃ saṅghitanti vuccati.

“Puna caparaṃ, āvuso, bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Tassa adukkhamasukhānusārī viññāṇaṃ hoti adukkhamasukhassādagadhitaṃ adukkhamasukhassādavinibandhaṃ adukkhamasukhassādasamaṃyojanasamaṃyuttaṃ ajjhattaṃ cittaṃ saṅghitanti vuccati. Evaṃ kho, āvuso, ajjhattaṃ § saṅghitanti vuccati.

319. “Kathañcāvuso, ajjhattaṃ § asaṅghitanti vuccati? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu viviceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi ...pe... paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Tassa na vivekajapītisukhānusārī viññāṇaṃ hoti na vivekajapītisukhassādagadhitaṃ na vivekajapītisukhassādavinibandhaṃ na vivekajapītisukhassādasamaṃyojanasamaṃyuttaṃ ajjhattaṃ cittaṃ asaṅghitanti vuccati.

“Puna caparaṃ, āvuso, bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ...pe... dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Tassa na samādhijapītisukhānusārī viññāṇaṃ hoti

na samādhijapītisukhassādagadhitaṃ na samādhijapītisukhassādavinibandhaṃ
na samādhijapītisukhassādasaṃyojanasaṃyuttaṃ ajjhataṃ cittaṃ asaṅghitanti
vuccati.

“Puna (3.0270) caparaṃ, āvuso, bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā ...pe... tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ
upasampajja viharati. Tassa na upekkhānusāri viññāṇaṃ hoti na upekkhāsukha-
ssādagadhitaṃ na upekkhāsukhassādavinibandhaṃ na upekkhāsukhassādasaṃ-
yojanasaṃyuttaṃ ajjhataṃ cittaṃ asaṅghitanti vuccati.

“Puna caparaṃ, āvuso, bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā
pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsa-
tipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Tassa na adukkhamasu-
khānusāri viññāṇaṃ hoti na adukkhamasukhassādagadhitaṃ na adukkhamasu-
khassādavinibandhaṃ na adukkhamasukhassādasaṃyojanasaṃyuttaṃ ajjhataṃ
cittaṃ asaṅghitanti vuccati. Evaṃ kho, āvuso, ajjhataṃ § asaṅghitanti vuccati.

320. “Kathañcāvuso, anupādā paritassanā hoti? Idhāvuso, assutavā puthujjano
ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ
adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato
samanupassati rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmim vā attānaṃ.
Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati, aññathā hoti. Tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā
rūpavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti. Tassa rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattajā
paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti. Cetaso pariyādānā
uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekkhavā ca anupādāya ca paritassati. Vedanaṃ
...pe... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati viññāṇavantaṃ vā
attānaṃ attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. Tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipa-
riṇamati, aññathā hoti. Tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā viññāṇavipariṇāmā-
nuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti. Tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā
dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti. Cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca
hoti vighātavā ca apekkhavā ca anupādāya ca paritassati. Evaṃ kho, āvuso, anu-
pādā paritassanā hoti.

321. “Kathañcāvuso, anupādānā aparitassanā hoti? Idhāvuso, sutavā ariyasā-
vako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme (3.0271) suvinīto
sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisdhammassa kovido sappurisdhamme suvinīto
na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā rūpaṃ na
rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati, aññathā hoti. Tassa rūpavi-
pariṇāmaññathābhāvā na ca rūpavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti. Tassa na
rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya
tiṭṭhanti. Cetaso pariyādānā na cevuttāsavā § hoti na ca vighātavā na ca ape-
kkhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati. Na vedanaṃ... na saññaṃ... na saṅkhāre...
na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā
viññāṇaṃ na viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. Tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati,
aññathā hoti. Tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na ca viññāṇavipariṇāmānu-
parivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti. Tassa na viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā
dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti. Cetaso pariyādānā na cevuttā-

savā hoti na ca vighātavā na ca apekkhavā, anupādāya ca na paritassati. Evaṃ kho, āvuso, anupādā aparitassanā hoti.

“Yaṃ kho no, āvuso, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uttḥāyāsānā vihāraṃ pavittḥo- ‘tathā tathā, bhikkhave, bhikkhu upaparikkheyya yathā yathā upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭaṃ, ajjhattaṃ asaṅghitaṃ anupādāya na paritasseyya. Bahiddhā, bhikkhave, viññāṇe avikkhitte avisaṭe sati ajjhattaṃ asaṅghite anupādāya aparitassato āyatimḥ jātijarāmarāṇadukkhasamudayasambhavo na hoti’ti. Imassa kho ahaṃ, āvuso, bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi. Ākaṅkhamānā ca pana tumhe āyasmanto bhagavantāyeva upasaṅkamtivā etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha; yathā vo bhagavā byākaroti tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthā”ti.

322. Atha kho te bhikkhū āyasmato mahākaccānassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uttḥāyāsānā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimḥsu; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimḥsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ-

“Yaṃ (3.0272) kho no, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uttḥāyāsānā vihāraṃ pavittḥo- ‘tathā tathā, bhikkhave, bhikkhu upaparikkheyya yathā yathā upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭaṃ, ajjhattaṃ asaṅghitaṃ anupādāya na paritasseyya. Bahiddhā, bhikkhave, viññāṇe avikkhitte avisaṭe sati ajjhattaṃ asaṅghite anupādāya aparitassato āyatimḥ jātijarāmarāṇadukkhasamudayasambhavo na hoti’”ti.

“Tesaṃ no, bhante, amhākaṃ, acirapakkantassa bhagavato, etadahosi- ‘idaṃ kho no, āvuso, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uttḥāyāsānā vihāraṃ pavittḥo- tathā tathā, bhikkhave, bhikkhu upaparikkheyya, yathā yathā upaparikkhato bahiddhā cassa viññāṇaṃ avikkhittaṃ avisaṭaṃ, ajjhattaṃ asaṅghitaṃ anupādāya na paritasseyya. Bahiddhā, bhikkhave, viññāṇe avikkhitte avisaṭe sati ajjhattaṃ asaṅghite anupādāya aparitassato āyatimḥ jātijarāmarāṇadukkhasamudayasambhavo na hoti. Ko nu kho imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā’ti? Tesaṃ no, bhante, amhākaṃ etadahosi- ‘ayaṃ kho āyasmā mahākaccāno satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Pahoti cāyasmā mahākaccāno imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkameyyāma; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāmā’ti.

“Atha kho mayaṃ, bhante, yenāyasmā mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkamimha; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipucchimha. Tesaṃ no, bhante, āyasmatā mahākaccānena imehi ākārehi imehi padehi imehi byañjanehi attho vibhatto”ti.

“Paṇḍito, bhikkhave, mahākaccāno; mahāpañño, bhikkhave, mahākaccāno. Maṃ cepi tumhe, bhikkhave, etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, ahampi evamevaṃ

byākareyyaṃ (3.0273) yathā taṃ mahākaccānena byākataṃ. Eso cevetassa §
attho. Evañca naṃ dhāreyyāthā”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Uddesavibhaṅgasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Araṇavibhaṅgasuttaṃ

323. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane
anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti.
“Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca- “araṇavi-
bhaṅgaṃ vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi. Taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha;
bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum.
Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Na kāmasukhamanuyuñjeyya hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ ana-
tthasaṃhitaṃ, na ca attakilamathānuyogamanuyuñjeyya dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ ana-
tthasaṃhitaṃ. Ete kho, bhikkhave §, ubho ante anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā
tathāgatena abhisambuddhā, cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya
sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Ussādanañca jaññā, apasādanañca jaññā;
ussādanañca ñatvā apasādanañca ñatvā nevussādeyya, na apasādeyya §,
dhammameva deseyya. Sukhavinicchayaṃ jaññā; sukhavinicchayaṃ ñatvā
ajjhataṃ sukhamanuyuñjeyya. Rahovādaṃ na bhāseyya, sammukhā na khīṇaṃ
§ bhaṇe. Ataramānova bhāseyya, no taramāno. Janapadaniruttiṃ nābhinive-
seyya, samaññaṃ nātidhāveyyāti- ayamuddeso araṇavibhaṅgassa.

324. “Na kāmasukhamanuyuñjeyya hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitā, na ca attakilamathānuyogamanuyuñjeyya dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitā’ti (3.0274)- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ; kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Yo kāmapaṭisandhisukhino somanassānuyogo hīno gammo pothujjaniko anariyo anattasaṃhito, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṭiḷāho; micchāpaṭipadā. Yo kāmapaṭisandhisukhino somanassānuyogaṃ ananuyogo hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitā, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṭiḷāho; sammāpaṭipadā. Yo attakilamathānuyogo dukkho anariyo anattasaṃhito, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṭiḷāho; micchāpaṭipadā. Yo attakilamathānuyogaṃ ananuyogo dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitā, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṭiḷāho; sammāpaṭipadā. ‘Na kāmasukhamanuyuñjeyya hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitā, na ca attakilamathānuyogaṃ anuyuñjeyya dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitā’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

325. “Ete kho ubho ante anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā tathāgatena abhisambuddhā, cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattatī’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi, sammāsaṅkappo, sammāvācā, sammākammanto, sammā-ājivo, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati, sammāsamādhi. ‘Ete kho ubho ante anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā tathāgatena abhisambuddhā, cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattatī’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

326. “Ussādanañca jaññā, apasādanañca jaññā; ussādanañca ñatvā apasādanañca ñatvā nevussādeyya, na apasādeyya, dhammameva deseyyā’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Kathañca, bhikkhave, ussādanā ca hoti apasādanā ca, no ca dhammadesanā? ‘Ye kāmapaṭisandhisukhino somanassānuyogaṃ anuyuttā hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitā, sabbe te sadukkhā sa-upaghātā sa-upāyāsā sapaṭiḷāhā micchāpaṭipannā’ti- iti vadaṃ § ittheke apasādeti.

“Ye (3.0275) kāmapaṭisandhisukhino somanassānuyogaṃ ananuyuttā hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitā, sabbe te adukkhā anupaghātā anupāyāsā apaṭiḷāhā sammāpaṭipannā’ti- iti vadaṃ ittheke ussādeti.

“Ye attakilamathānuyogaṃ anuyuttā dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitā, sabbe te sadukkhā sa-upaghātā sa-upāyāsā sapaṭiḷāhā micchāpaṭipannā’ti- iti vadaṃ ittheke apasādeti.

“Ye attakilamathānuyogaṃ ananuyuttā dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitā, sabbe te adukkhā anupaghātā anupāyāsā apaṭiḷāhā sammāpaṭipannā’ti- iti vadaṃ ittheke ussādeti.

“Yesaṃ kesañci bhavasamyojanaṃ appahīnaṃ, sabbe te sadukkhā sa-upaghātā sa-upāyāsā sapaṭiḷāhā micchāpaṭipannā’ti- iti vadaṃ ittheke apasādeti.

“Yesaṃ kesañci bhavasamyojanaṃ pahīnaṃ, sabbe te adukkhā anupaghātā anupāyāsā apaṭiḷāhā sammāpaṭipannā’ti- iti vadaṃ ittheke ussādeti. Evaṃ kho,

bhikkhave, ussādanā ca hoti apasādanā ca, no ca dhammadesanā.

327. “Kathañca, bhikkhave, nevussādanā hoti na apasādanā, dhammadesanā ca §? ‘Ye kāmapaṭisandhisukhino somanassānuyogaṃ anuyuttā hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitāṃ, sabbe te sadukkhā sa-upaghātā sa-upāyāsā sapariḷāhā micchāpaṭipannā’ti- na evamāha. ‘Anuyogo ca kho, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapariḷāho; micchāpaṭipadā’ti- iti vadaṃ dhammameva deseti.

“‘Ye kāmapaṭisandhisukhino somanassānuyogaṃ ananuyuttā hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitāṃ, sabbe te adukkhā anupaghātā anupāyāsā apariḷāhā sammāpaṭipannā’ti- na evamāha. ‘Ananuyogo ca kho, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apariḷāho; sammāpaṭipadā’ti- iti vadaṃ dhammameva deseti.

“‘Ye (3.0276) attakilamathānuyogaṃ anuyuttā dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitāṃ, sabbe te sadukkhā sa-upaghātā sa-upāyāsā sapariḷāhā micchāpaṭipannā’ti- na evamāha. ‘Anuyogo ca kho, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapariḷāho; micchāpaṭipadā’ti- iti vadaṃ dhammameva deseti.

“‘Ye attakilamathānuyogaṃ ananuyuttā dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitāṃ, sabbe te adukkhā anupaghātā anupāyāsā apariḷāhā sammāpaṭipannā’ti- na evamāha. ‘Ananuyogo ca kho, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apariḷāho; sammāpaṭipadā’ti- iti vadaṃ dhammameva deseti.

“‘Yesaṃ kesañci bhavasamyojanaṃ appahīnaṃ, sabbe te sadukkhā sa-upaghātā sa-upāyāsā sapariḷāhā micchāpaṭipannā’ti- na evamāha. ‘Bhavasamyojane ca kho appahīne bhavopi appahīno hoti’ti- iti vadaṃ dhammameva deseti.

“‘Yesaṃ kesañci bhavasamyojanaṃ pahīnaṃ, sabbe te adukkhā anupaghātā anupāyāsā apariḷāhā sammāpaṭipannā’ti- na evamāha. ‘Bhavasamyojane ca kho pahīne bhavopi pahīno hoti’ti- iti vadaṃ dhammameva deseti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, nevussādanā hoti na apasādanā, dhammadesanā ca. ‘Ussādanañca jaññā, apasādanañca jaññā; ussādanañca ñatvā apasādanañca ñatvā nevussādeyya, na apasādeyya, dhammameva deseyyā’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametāṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

328. “‘Sukhavinicchayaṃ jaññā; sukhavinicchayaṃ ñatvā ajjhataṃ sukhamanuyūñjeyyā’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Pañcime, bhikkhave, kāmaguṇā. Katame pañca? Cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā... ghānaviññeyyā gandhā... jivhāviññeyyā rasā... kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā- ime kho, bhikkhave, pañca kāmaguṇā. Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, ime pañca kāmaguṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ idaṃ vuccati kāmasukhaṃ mīḷhasukhaṃ puthujjanasukhaṃ anariyasukhaṃ. ‘Na āsevitabbaṃ, na bhāvetabbaṃ, na bahulikātabbaṃ, bhāyitabbaṃ etassa sukhasā’ti- vadāmi. Idha (3.0277), bhikkhave, bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso

ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasaṃpajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati ...pe... tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ... catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasaṃpajja viharati. Idaṃ vuccati nekkhammasukhaṃ pavivekasukhaṃ upasamasukhaṃ sambodhisukhaṃ. ‘Āsevitabbaṃ, bhāvetabbaṃ, bahulīkātabbaṃ, na bhāyitabbaṃ etassa sukhaṃ vadāmi. ‘Sukhavinicchayaṃ jaññā; sukhavinicchayaṃ ñatvā ajjhataṃ sukhamanuyuñjeyyā’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idameṭaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

329. “Rahovādaṃ na bhāseyya, sammukhā na khīṇaṃ bhaṇe’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Tatra, bhikkhave, yaṃ jaññā rahovādaṃ abhūtaṃ atacchaṃ anattasaṃhitaṃ sasakkaṃ § taṃ rahovādaṃ na bhāseyya. Yampi jaññā rahovādaṃ bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ anattasaṃhitaṃ tassapi sikkheyya avacanāya. Yañca kho jaññā rahovādaṃ bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ atthasaṃhitaṃ tatra kālaññū assa tassa rahovādassa vacanāya. Tatra, bhikkhave, yaṃ jaññā sammukhā khīṇavādaṃ abhūtaṃ atacchaṃ anattasaṃhitaṃ sasakkaṃ taṃ sammukhā khīṇavādaṃ na bhāseyya. Yampi jaññā sammukhā khīṇavādaṃ bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ anattasaṃhitaṃ tassapi sikkheyya avacanāya. Yañca kho jaññā sammukhā khīṇavādaṃ bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ atthasaṃhitaṃ tatra kālaññū assa tassa sammukhā khīṇavādassa vacanāya. ‘Rahovādaṃ na bhāseyya, sammukhā na khīṇaṃ bhaṇe’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idameṭaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

330. “Ataramānova bhāseyya no taramāno’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Tatra, bhikkhave, taramānassa bhāsato kāyopi kilamati, cittampi upahaññati §, saropi upahaññati §, kaṇṭhopi āturīyati, avisaṭṭhampi hoti aviññeyyaṃ taramānassa bhāsitaṃ. Tatra, bhikkhave, ataramānassa bhāsato kāyopi na kilamati, cittampi na upahaññati, saropi na upahaññati, kaṇṭhopi na āturīyati, visaṭṭhampi hoti viññeyyaṃ ataramānassa bhāsitaṃ. ‘Ataramānova bhāseyya, no taramāno’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idameṭaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

331. “Janapadaniruttiṃ (3.0278) nābhiniveseyya, samaññaṃ nātidhāveyyā’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, janapadaniruttiyā ca abhiniveso hoti samaññāya ca atisāro? Idha, bhikkhave, tadevekaccesu janapadesu ‘pāti’ti sañjānanti, ‘pattan’ti sañjānanti, ‘vittan’ti § sañjānanti, ‘sarāvan’ti sañjānanti ‘dhāropan’ti § sañjānanti, ‘poṇan’ti sañjānanti, ‘pisīlavan’ti § sañjānanti. Iti yathā yathā naṃ tesu tesu janapadesu sañjānanti tathā tathā thāmasā parāmāsā § abhinivissa voharati- ‘idameva saccaṃ, moghamaññaṃ’ti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, janapadaniruttiyā ca abhiniveso hoti samaññāya ca atisāro.

332. “Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, janapadaniruttiyā ca anabhiniveso hoti samaññāya ca anatisāro? Idha, bhikkhave, tadevekaccesu janapadesu ‘pāti’ti sañjānanti, ‘pattan’ti sañjānanti, ‘vittan’ti sañjānanti, ‘sarāvan’ti sañjānanti, ‘dhāropan’ti sañjānanti, ‘poṇan’ti sañjānanti, ‘pisīlavan’ti sañjānanti. Iti yathā yathā naṃ tesu tesu janapadesu sañjānanti ‘idaṃ kira me § āyasmanto sandhāya voharanti’ti tathā tathā voharati aparāmasaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, janapadaniruttiyā ca anabhiniveso hoti, samaññāya ca anatisāro. ‘Janapadaniruttiṃ nābhiniveseyya samaññaṃ nātidhāveyyā’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idameṭaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

333. “Tatra, bhikkhave, yo kāmapaṭisandhisukhino somanassānuyogo hīno gammo pothujjaniko anariyo anattasaṃhito, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṭiḷāho; micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra, bhikkhave, yo kāmapaṭisandhisukhino somanassānuyogaṃ ananuyogo hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitaṃ, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṭiḷāho; sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

334. “Tatra, bhikkhave, yo attakilamathānuyogo dukkho anariyo anattasaṃhito, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso (3.0279) sapaṭiḷāho; micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra, bhikkhave, yo attakilamathānuyogaṃ ananuyogo dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitaṃ, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṭiḷāho; sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

335. “Tatra, bhikkhave, yāyaṃ majjhimā paṭipadā tathāgatena abhisambuddhā, cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apaṭiḷāho; sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

336. “Tatra, bhikkhave, yāyaṃ ussādanā ca apasādanā ca no ca dhammasādanā, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapaṭiḷāho; micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo.

Tatra, bhikkhave, yāyaṃ nevussādanā ca na apasādanā ca dhammadesanā ca, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apariḷāho; sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

337. “Tatra, bhikkhave, yamidaṃ kāmasukhaṃ mīhasukhaṃ pothujjanasukhaṃ anariyasukhaṃ, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapariḷāho; micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra, bhikkhave, yamidaṃ nekkhammasukhaṃ pavivekasukhaṃ upasamasukhaṃ sambodhisukhaṃ, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apariḷāho; sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

338. “Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ rahovādo abhūto ataccho anatthasaṃhito, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapariḷāho; micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ rahovādo bhūto taccho anatthasaṃhito, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapariḷāho; micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ rahovādo bhūto taccho atthasaṃhito, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apariḷāho; sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

339. “Tatra (3.0280), bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ sammukhā khīṇavādo abhūto ataccho anatthasaṃhito, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapariḷāho; micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ sammukhā khīṇavādo bhūto taccho anatthasaṃhito, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapariḷāho; micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ sammukhā khīṇavādo bhūto taccho atthasaṃhito, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apariḷāho; sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

340. “Tatra, bhikkhave, yamidaṃ taramānassa bhāsitaṃ, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapariḷāho; micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra, bhikkhave, yamidaṃ ataramānassa bhāsitaṃ, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apariḷāho; sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

341. “Tatra, bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ janapadaniruttiyā ca abhiniveso samaññāya ca atisāro, sadukkho eso dhammo sa-upaghāto sa-upāyāso sapariḷāho; micchāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo saraṇo. Tatra bhikkhave, yvāyaṃ janapadaniruttiyā ca anabhiniveso samaññāya ca anatisāro, adukkho eso dhammo anupaghāto anupāyāso apariḷāho; sammāpaṭipadā. Tasmā eso dhammo araṇo.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘saraṇaṅca dhammaṃ jānissāma, araṇaṅca dhammaṃ jānissāma; saraṇaṅca dhammaṃ ñatvā araṇaṅca dhammaṃ ñatvā araṇapaṭipadaṃ paṭipajjissāmā’ti evañhi vo, bhikkhave, sikkhitabbaṃ. Subhūti ca pana, bhikkhave, kulaputto araṇapaṭipadaṃ paṭipanno”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Araṇavibhaṅgasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ navamaṃ.

10. Dhātuvibhaṅgasuttam

342. Evaṃ (3.0281) me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā magadhesu cārikaṃ caramāno yena rājagahaṃ tadavasari; yena bhaggavo kumbhakāro tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhaggavaṃ kumbhakāraṃ etadavoca- “sace te, bhaggava, agaru viharemu āvesane § ekarattan”ti. “Na kho me, bhante, garu. Atthi cettha pabbajito paṭhamaṃ vāsūpagato. Sace so anujānāti, viharatha §, bhante, yathāsu-khan”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena pukkusāti nāma kulaputto bhagavantaṃ uddissa saddhāya agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito. So tasmim kumbhakārāvesane § paṭhamaṃ vāsūpagato hoti. Atha kho bhagavā yenāyasmā pukkusāti tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ pukkusātiṃ etadavoca- “sace te, bhikkhu, agaru viharemu āvesane ekarattan”ti. “Urundaṃ, āvuso §, kumbhakārāvesanaṃ. Viharatāyasmā yathāsukhan”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā kumbhakārāvesanaṃ pavisitvā ekamantaṃ tiṇasanthāraṃ § paññāpetvā nisīdi pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. Atha kho bhagavā bahudeva rattim nisajjāya vītināmesi. Āyasmāpi kho pukkusāti bahudeva rattim nisajjāya vītināmesi.

Atha kho bhagavato etadahosi- “pāsādikaṃ kho ayaṃ kulaputto iriyati. Yaṃnū-nāhaṃ puccheyyan”ti. Atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ pukkusātiṃ etadavoca- “kaṃsi tvaṃ, bhikkhu, uddissa pabbajito? Ko vā te satthā? Kassa vā tvaṃ dhammaṃ rocesi”ti? “Atthāvuso, samaṇo gotamo sakyaputto sakyakulā pabbajito. Taṃ kho pana bhagavantaṃ gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato- ‘itipi so bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā’ti (3.0282) Tāhaṃ bhagavantaṃ uddissa pabbajito. So ca me bhagavā satthā. Tassa cāhaṃ bhagavato dhammaṃ rocemī”ti. “Kahaṃ pana, bhikkhu, etarahi so bhagavā viharati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho”ti. “Atthāvuso, uttaresu janapadesu sāvatti nāma nagaraṃ. Tattha so bhagavā etarahi viharati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho”ti. “Diṭṭhapubbo pana te, bhikkhu, so bhagavā; disvā ca pana jāneyyāsi”ti? “Na kho me, āvuso, diṭṭhapubbo so bhagavā; disvā cāhaṃ na jāneyyan”ti.

Atha kho bhagavato etadahosi- “mamañca khvāyaṃ § kulaputto uddissa pabbajito. Yaṃnūnassāhaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyan”ti. Atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ pukkusātiṃ āmantesi- “dhammaṃ te, bhikkhu, desessāmi. Taṃ suṇāhi, sādhuṃ manasi karohi; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā pukkusāti bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca-

343. “Chadhāturo § ayaṃ, bhikkhu, puriso chaphassāyatano aṭṭhārasamanopavicāro caturādhiṭṭhāno; yattha ṭhitaṃ maññassavā nappavattanti, maññassave kho pana nappavattamāne muni santoti vuccati. Paññaṃ nappamajjeyya, sacca-manurakkheyya, cāgamanubrūheyya, santimeva so sikkheyyā’ti- ayamuddeso dhātuvibhaṅgassa §.

344. “Chadhāturo ayaṃ, bhikkhu, puriso’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? (chayimā, bhikkhu, dhātuyo) §- pathavīdhātu, āpodhātu, tejo- dhātu, vāyodhātu, ākāsadhātu, viññāṇadhātu. ‘Chadhāturo ayaṃ, bhikkhu, puriso’- ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

345. “Chaphassāyatano ayaṃ, bhikkhu, puriso’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Cakkhusamphassāyatanaṃ, sotasamphassāyatanaṃ, ghānasamphassāyatanaṃ, jivhāsamphassāyatanaṃ, kāyasamphassāyatanaṃ, manosamphassāyatanaṃ. ‘Chaphassāyatano ayaṃ, bhikkhu, puriso’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

346. “Aṭṭhārasamanopavicāro (3.0283) ayaṃ, bhikkhu, puriso’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā somanassaṭṭhānīyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, domanassaṭṭhānīyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, upekkhāṭṭhānīyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati; sotena saddaṃ sutvā ...pe... ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā... jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā... kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā... manasā dhammaṃ viññāya somanassaṭṭhānīyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati, domanassaṭṭhānīyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati, upekkhāṭṭhānīyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati- iti cha somana- ssupavicārā, cha domanassupavicārā, cha upekkhupavicārā. ‘Aṭṭhārasamanopa- vicāro ayaṃ, bhikkhu, puriso’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

347. “Caturādhiṭṭhāno ayaṃ, bhikkhu, puriso’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Paññādhiṭṭhāno, saccādhiṭṭhāno, cāgādhiṭṭhāno, upasa- mādhiṭṭhāno. ‘Caturādhiṭṭhāno ayaṃ, bhikkhu, puriso’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ ida- metaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

348. “Paññaṃ nappamajjeyya, saccamanurakkheyya, cāgamanubrūheyya, santimeva so sikkheyyā’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Kathaṅca, bhikkhu, paññaṃ nappamajjati? Chayimā, bhikkhu, dhātuyo- pathavī- dhātu, āpodhātu, tejo- dhātu, vāyodhātu, ākāsadhātu, viññāṇadhātu.

349. “Katamā ca, bhikkhu, pathavīdhātu? Pathavīdhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca, bhikkhu, ajjhattikā pathavīdhātu? Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ upādinnaṃ §, seyyathidaṃ- kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nhāru aṭṭhi aṭṭhimiñjaṃ § vakkhaṃ hadayaṃ yakanā kilomakaṃ pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antaguṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ, yaṃ vā panaññaṃ pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ upādinnaṃ- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhu, ajjhattikā pathavīdhātu. Yā ceva kho pana ajjhattikā pathavīdhātu yā ca bāhirā pathavīdhātu pathavīdhātūvesā. ‘Taṃ netaṃ mama nesohamasmi na meso attā’ti- evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā pathavīdhātuyā nibbindati, pathavīdhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

350. “Katamā (3.0284) ca, bhikkhu, āpodhātu? Āpodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca, bhikkhu, ajjhattikā āpodhātu? Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ upādinnaṃ seyyathidaṃ- pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttaṃ, yaṃ vā panaññaṃ pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ upādinnaṃ- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhu, ajjhattikā āpodhātu.

Yā ceva kho pana ajjhattikā āpodhātu yā ca bāhirā āpodhātu āpodhātūvesā. ‘Taṃ netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti- evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam. Evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya disvā āpodhātuyā nibbindati, āpodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

351. “Katamā ca, bhikkhu, tejodhātu? Tejodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca, bhikkhu, ajjhattikā tejodhātu? Yaṃ ajjhattam paccattam tejo tejogataṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ- yena ca santappati, yena ca jīriyati, yena ca pariḍayhati, yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, yaṃ vā panaññampi kiñci ajjhattam paccattam tejo tejogataṃ upādinnaṃ- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhu, ajjhattikā tejodhātu. Yā ceva kho pana ajjhattikā tejodhātu yā ca bāhirā tejodhātu tejodhātūvesā. ‘Taṃ netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti- evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam. Evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya disvā tejodhātuyā nibbindati, tejodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

352. “Katamā ca, bhikkhu, vāyodhātu? Vāyodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca, bhikkhu, ajjhattikā vāyodhātu? Yaṃ ajjhattam paccattam vāyo vāyogataṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ- uddhaṅgamā vātā adhogamā vātā kucchisayā vātā koṭṭhāsayā § vātā aṅgamaṅgānusārino vātā assāso passāso iti, yaṃ vā panaññampi kiñci ajjhattam paccattam vāyo vāyogataṃ upādinnaṃ- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhu, ajjhattikā vāyodhātu. Yā ceva kho pana ajjhattikā vāyodhātu yā ca bāhirā vāyodhātu vāyodhātūvesā. ‘Taṃ netam mama, nesohamasmi (3.0285), na meso attā’ti- evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam. Evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya disvā vāyodhātuyā nibbindati, vāyodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

353. “Katamā ca, bhikkhu, ākāsadhātu? Ākāsadhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca, bhikkhu, ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu? Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ ākāsaṃ ākāsaḡataṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ- kaṇṇacchiddaṃ nāsacchiddaṃ mukha- dvāraṃ yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ ajjhoharati, yattha ca asitapītakhāyitasā- yitaṃ santiṭṭhati, yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ adhobhāgaṃ § nikkhamati, yaṃ vā panaññampi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ ākāsaṃ ākāsaḡataṃ aghaṃ aghagataṃ vivaraṃ vivaraḡataṃ asaṃphuṭṭhaṃ maṃsalohitehi upādinnaṃ- ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu. Yā ceva kho pana ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu yā ca bāhirā ākāsadhātu ākāsadhāturrevesā. ‘Taṃ netaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti- evameṭaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evameṭaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā ākāsadhātuyā nibbindati, ākāsadhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

354. “Athāparaṃ viññāṇaṃyeva avasissati parisuddhaṃ pariyodātaṃ. Tena ca viññāṇena kiṃ § vijānāti? ‘Sukhaṃ’tipi vijānāti, ‘dukkhaṃ’tipi vijānāti, ‘adukkhamasukhaṃ’tipi vijānāti. Sukhavedaniyaṃ, bhikkhu, phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhā vedanā. So sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno ‘sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmī’ti pajānāti. ‘Tasseva sukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajaṃ vedayitaṃ sukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā sukhā vedanā sā nirujjhati, sā vūpasamma- tī’ti pajānāti.

355. “Dukkhavedaniyaṃ, bhikkhu, phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dukkhā vedanā. So dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno ‘dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmī’ti pajānāti. ‘Tasseva dukkhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajaṃ vedayitaṃ dukkhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā dukkhā vedanā sā nirujjhati, sā vūpasammati’- ti pajānāti.

356. “Adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ, bhikkhu, phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati aduk- khamasukhā vedanā. So adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno ‘adukkhama- sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmī’ti (3.0286) pajānāti. ‘Tasseva adukkhamasukhave- daniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajaṃ vedayitaṃ adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā adukkhamasukhā vedanā sā nirujjhati, sā vūpasamma- tī’ti pajānāti.

357. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, dvinnaṃ kaṭṭhānaṃ saṅghaṭṭā § samodhānā usmā jāyati, tejo abhinibbattati, tesamēva dvinnaṃ kaṭṭhānaṃ nānābhāvā vikkhepā yā tajaṃ usmā sā nirujjhati, sā vūpasammati; evameva kho, bhikkhu, sukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhā vedanā. So sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno ‘sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmī’ti pajānāti. ‘Tasseva sukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajaṃ vedayitaṃ sukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā sukhā vedanā sā nirujjhati, sā vūpasammati’ti pajānāti.

358. “Dukkhavedaniyaṃ, bhikkhu, phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dukkhā vedanā. So dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno ‘dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmī’ti pajānāti. ‘Tasseva dukkhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajaṃ vedayitaṃ dukkhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā dukkhā vedanā sā nirujjhati, sā vūpasammati’- ti pajānāti.

359. “Adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ, bhikkhu, phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā. So adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno ‘adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmi’ti pajānāti. ‘Tasseva adukkhamasukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajaṃ vedayitaṃ adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā adukkhamasukhā vedanā sā nirujjhati, sā vūpasamma-ti’ti pajānāti.

360. “Athāparaṃ upekkhāyeva avasissati parisuddhā pariyodātā mudu ca kammaññā ca pabhassarā ca. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, dakkho suvaṇṇakāro vā suvaṇṇakārantevāsī vā ukkaṃ bandheyya, ukkaṃ bandhitvā ukkāmuḥkaṃ ālimpeyya, ukkāmuḥkaṃ ālimpetvā saṅḍāsena jātarūpaṃ gahetvā ukkāmuḥke pakkhipeyya, tamenāṃ kālena kālaṃ abhidhameyya, kālena kālaṃ udakena paripphoseyya, kālena kālaṃ ajjupekkheyya, taṃ hoti jātarūpaṃ § sudhantaṃ niddhantaṃ nīhaṃ § ninnītakasāvaṃ § mudu ca kammaññāṃca pabhassaraṃca, yassā yassā ca piḷandhanavikatiyā ākaṅkhati- yadi paṭṭikāya § yadi (3.0287) kuṇḍalāya yadi gīveyyakāya yadi suvaṇṇamālāya tañcassa atthaṃ anubhoti; evameva kho, bhikkhu, athāparaṃ upekkhāyeva avasissati parisuddhā pariyodātā mudu ca kammaññā ca pabhassarā ca.

361. “So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātaṃ ākāsānañcāyatanaṃ upasaṃhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ. Evaṃ me ayaṃ upekkhā taṃnissitā tadupādānā ciraṃ dīghama-ddhānaṃ tiṭṭheyya. Imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātaṃ viññāṇaṃcāyatanaṃ upasaṃhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ. Evaṃ me ayaṃ upekkhā taṃnissitā tadupādānā ciraṃ dīghama-ddhānaṃ tiṭṭheyya. Imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātaṃ ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasaṃhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ. Evaṃ me ayaṃ upekkhā taṃnissitā tadupādānā ciraṃ dīghama-ddhānaṃ tiṭṭheyya. Imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasaṃhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ. Evaṃ me ayaṃ upekkhā taṃnissitā tadupādānā ciraṃ dīghama-ddhānaṃ tiṭṭheyyā”ti.

362. “So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātaṃ ākāsānañcāyatanaṃ upasaṃhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ; saṅkhatametaṃ. Imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātaṃ viññāṇaṃcāyatanaṃ upasaṃhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ; saṅkhatametaṃ. Imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātaṃ ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasaṃhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ; saṅkhatametaṃ. Imañce ahaṃ upekkhaṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasaṃhareyyaṃ, tadanudhammañca cittaṃ bhāveyyaṃ; saṅkhatametaṃ”ti.

“So neva taṃ abhisaṅkharoti, na abhisañcetayati bhavāya vā vibhavāya vā. So anabhisaṅkharonto anabhisañcetayanto bhavāya vā vibhavāya vā na kiñci loke upādiyati, anupādiyaṃ na paritassati, aparitassaṃ paccattaṃyeva parinibbāyati.

‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānāti.

363. “So sukhañce vedanaṃ vedeti, ‘sā aniccā’ti pajānāti, ‘anajjhositā’ti pajānāti, ‘anabhinanditā’ti pajānāti. Dukkhañce vedanaṃ vedeti (3.0288), ‘sā aniccā’ti pajānāti, ‘anajjhositā’ti pajānāti, ‘anabhinanditā’ti pajānāti. Adukkhamasukhañce vedanaṃ vedeti, ‘sā aniccā’ti pajānāti, ‘anajjhositā’ti pajānāti, ‘anabhinanditā’ti pajānāti.

364. “So sukhañce vedanaṃ vedeti, viṣaṃyutto naṃ vedeti; dukkhañce vedanaṃ vedeti, viṣaṃyutto naṃ vedeti; adukkkhamasukhañce vedanaṃ vedeti, viṣaṃyutto naṃ vedeti. So kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno ‘kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmi’ti pajānāti, jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno ‘jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmi’ti pajānāti, ‘kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītībhavissanti’ti pajānāti.

365. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, telañca paṭicca vaṭṭiñca paṭicca telappadīpo jhāyati; tasseva telassa ca vaṭṭiyā ca pariyādānā aññassa ca anupahārā § anāhāro nibbāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhu, kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno ‘kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmi’ti pajānāti, jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno ‘jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmi’ti pajānāti, ‘kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītībhavissanti’ti pajānāti. Tasmā evaṃ samannāgato bhikkhu iminā paramena paññādhiṭṭhānena samannāgato hoti. Esā hi, bhikkhu, paramā ariyā paññā yadidaṃ- sabbadukkakkhaye ñāṇaṃ.

366. “Tassa sā vimutti sacce ṭhitā akuppā hoti. Tañhi, bhikkhu, musā yaṃ mosadhammaṃ, taṃ saccaṃ yaṃ amosadhammaṃ nibbānaṃ. Tasmā evaṃ samannāgato bhikkhu iminā paramena saccādhiṭṭhānena samannāgato hoti. Etañhi, bhikkhu, paramaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yadidaṃ- amosadhammaṃ nibbānaṃ.

367. “Tasseva kho pana pubbe aviddasuno upadhī honti samattā samādinna. Tyāssa pahīna honti ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatiṃ anuppādadhammā. Tasmā evaṃ samannāgato bhikkhu (3.0289) iminā paramena cāgādhiṭṭhānena samannāgato hoti. Eso hi, bhikkhu, paramo ariyo cāgo yadidaṃ- sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo.

368. “Tasseva kho pana pubbe aviddasuno abhijjhā hoti chando sārāgo. Svāssa pahīno hoti ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatiṃ anuppādadhammo. Tasseva kho pana pubbe aviddasuno āghāto hoti byāpādo sampadoso. Svāssa pahīno hoti ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatiṃ anuppādadhammo. Tasseva kho pana pubbe aviddasuno avijjā hoti sammoho. Svāssa pahīno hoti ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatiṃ anuppādadhammo. Tasmā evaṃ samannāgato bhikkhu iminā paramena upasamādhiṭṭhānena samannāgato hoti. Eso hi, bhikkhu, paramo ariyo upasamo yadidaṃ- rāgado-samohānaṃ upasamo. ‘Paññaṃ nappamajjeyya, saccamanurakkheyya, cāgamanubrūheyya, santimeva so sikkheyyā’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idame taṃ paṭicca

vuttaṃ.

369. “Yattha t̥hitaṃ maññassavā nappavattanti, maññassave kho pana nappavattamāne muni santoti vuccati’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? ‘Asmi’ti, bhikkhu, maññitametaṃ, ‘ayamahasmaṃ’ti maññitametaṃ, ‘bhavissan’ti maññitametaṃ, ‘na bhavissan’ti maññitametaṃ, ‘rūpī bhavissan’ti maññitametaṃ, ‘arūpī bhavissan’ti maññitametaṃ, ‘saññī bhavissan’ti maññitametaṃ, ‘asaññī bhavissan’ti maññitametaṃ, ‘nevasaññīnāsaññī bhavissan’ti maññitametaṃ. Maññitaṃ, bhikkhu, rogo maññitaṃ gaṇḍo maññitaṃ sallaṃ. Sabbamaññitānaṃ tveva, bhikkhu, samatikkamā muni santoti vuccati. Muni kho pana, bhikkhu, santo na jāyati, na jīyati, na mīyati, na kuppati, na piheti. Tañhissa, bhikkhu, natthi yena jāyetha, ajāyamāno kiṃ jīyissati, ajīyamāno kiṃ mīyissati, amīyamāno kiṃ kuppi-ssati, akuppamāno kissa § pihessati? ‘Yattha t̥hitaṃ maññassavā nappavattanti, maññassave kho pana nappavattamāne muni santoti vuccati’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Imaṃ kho me tvaṃ, bhikkhu, saṃkhittena chadhātuvi-bhaṅgaṃ dhārehi”ti.

370. Atha (3.0290) kho āyasmā pukkusāti- “sathā kira me anuppatto, sugato kira me anuppatto sammāsambuddho kira me anuppatto”ti uṭṭhāyāsanā ekaṃsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “accayo maṃ, bhante, accagamā yathābālaṃ yathāmūḷhaṃ yathā-akusalaṃ, yohaṃ bhagavantaṃ āvusovādena samudācaritabbaṃ amaññissaṃ. Tassa me, bhante, bhagavā accayaṃ accayato paṭiggaṇhātu āyatimaṃ saṃvarāyā”ti. “Taggha tvaṃ, bhikkhu, accayo accagamā yathābālaṃ yathāmūḷhaṃ yathā-akusalaṃ, yaṃ maṃ tvaṃ āvusovādena samudācaritabbaṃ amaññittha. Yato ca kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikarosi, taṃ te mayaṃ paṭiggaṇhāma. Vuddhihesā, bhikkhu, ariyassa vinaye yo accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikaroti, āyatimaṃ saṃvaramā āpajjati”ti. “Labheyyāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato santike upasampadan”ti. “Paripuṇṇaṃ pana te, bhikkhu, pattacīvaran”-ti? “Na kho me, bhante, paripuṇṇaṃ pattacīvaran”ti. “Na kho, bhikkhu, tathāgatā aparipuṇṇapattacīvaraṃ upasampādentī”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā pukkusāti bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā

pattacīvarapariyesanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmantaṃ pukkusātiṃ pattacīvara-
 pariyesanaṃ carantaṃ vibbhantā gāvī § jīvītā voropesi. Atha kho sambahulā
 bhikkhū yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamim̐su; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivā-
 detvā ekamantaṃ nisīdim̐su. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ
 etadavocuṃ- “yo so, bhante, pukkusāti nāma kulaputto bhagavatā saṃkhittena
 ovādena ovadito so kālaṅkato. Tassa kā gati, ko abhisamparāyo”ti? “Paṇḍito,
 bhikkhave, pukkusāti kulaputto paccapādi dhammassānudhammaṃ, na ca maṃ
 dhammādhikaraṇaṃ vihesesi §. Pukkusāti, bhikkhave, kulaputto pañcannaṃ ora-
 mbhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko tattha parinibbāyī anāvatti-
 dhammo tasmā lokā”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Dhātuvibhaṅgasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dasamaṃ.

11. Saccavibhaṅgasuttaṃ

371. Evaṃ (3.0291) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati
 isipatane migadāye. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhada-
 nte”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Tathāgatena, bhikkhave, arahatā sammāsambuddhena bārāṇasiyaṃ isipatane
 migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā
 brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ, yadidaṃ-
 catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā
 vibhajanā uttānīkammaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkhasa ariyasaccassa āci-
 kkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānīkammaṃ,
 dukkhasamudayassa ariyasaccassa ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā
 vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānīkammaṃ, dukkhanirodhassa ariyasaccassa ācikkhanā
 desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānīkammaṃ, dukkhaniro-
 dhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭha-
 panā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānīkammaṃ. Tathāgatena, bhikkhave, arahatā
 sammāsambuddhena bārāṇasiyaṃ isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhamma-
 cakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā
 mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ, yadidaṃ- imesaṃ catunnaṃ ariya-
 saccānaṃ ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānī-
 kammaṃ.

“Sevatha, bhikkhave, sārīputtamoggallāne; bhajatha, bhikkhave, sārīputtamo-
 ggallāne. Paṇḍitā bhikkhū anuggāhakā sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave,
 janetā §, evaṃ sārīputto; seyyathāpi jātassa āpādetā, evaṃ moggallāno. Sārī-
 putto, bhikkhave, sotāpattiphale vineti, moggallāno uttamatthe. Sārīputto,
 bhikkhave, pahoti cattāri ariyasaccāni vitthārena ācikkhituṃ desetū paññāpetuṃ
 paṭṭhapetuṃ vivarituṃ vibhajituṃ uttānīkātun”ti. Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ

vatvāna sugato utthāyāsanā vihāraṃ pāvīsi.

372. Tatra kho āyasmā sāriputto acirapakkantassa bhagavato bhikkhū āma-ntesi- “āvuso, bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū (3.0292) āyasmato sāriput-
tassa paccassosum. Āyasmā sāriputto etadavoca-

“Tathāgatena, āvuso, arahatā sammāsambuddhena bārāṇasiyaṃ isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ, yadidaṃ-
catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkhasa ariyasaccassa āci-
kkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ, dukkhasamudayassa ariyasaccassa ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā
vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ, dukkhanirodhassa ariyasaccassa ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ, dukkhaniro-
dhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ.

373. “Katamañcāvuso, dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Jātipi dukkhā, jarāpi dukkhā, maraṇampi dukkhaṃ, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāpi dukkhā, yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ; saṃkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā dukkhā.

“Katamā cāvuso, jāti? Yā tesam tesam sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaṃ pātubhāvo āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho, ayaṃ vuccatāvuso- ‘jāti’”.

“Katamā cāvuso, jarā? Yā tesam tesam sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jiraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliccaṃ valittacatā āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko, ayaṃ vuccatāvuso- ‘jarā’”.

“Katamañcāvuso, maraṇaṃ? Yā tesam tesam sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattani-
kāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṃ maccu maraṇaṃ kālaṃkiriya khandhānaṃ bhedo kaḷavarassa nikkhepo jīvitindriyassupacchedo, idaṃ vuccatā-
vuso- ‘maraṇaṃ’”.

“Katamo cāvuso, soko? Yo kho, āvuso, aññataraññatarena byasanena sama-
nnāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa soko socanā soci-
tattaṃ antosoko antoparisoko, ayaṃ vuccatāvuso- ‘soko’”.

“Katamo (3.0293) cāvuso, paridevo? Yo kho, āvuso, aññataraññatarena byasa-
nena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa ādevo
paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaṃ paridevitattaṃ, ayaṃ vuccatāvuso-
‘paridevo’”.

“Katamañcāvuso, dukkhaṃ? Yaṃ kho, āvuso, kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyikaṃ
asātaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ dukkhaṃ asātaṃ vedayitaṃ, idaṃ vuccatāvuso-
‘dukkhaṃ’”.

“Katamañcāvuso, domanassaṃ? Yaṃ kho, āvuso, cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ ceta-
sikaṃ asātaṃ manosamphassaṃ dukkhaṃ asātaṃ vedayitaṃ, idaṃ vuccatā-
vuso- ‘domanassaṃ’”.

“Katamo cāvuso, upāyāso? Yo kho, āvuso, aññataraññatarena byasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsītattam upāyāsītattam, ayaṃ vuccatāvuso- ‘upāyāso’”.

“Katamañcāvuso, yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ? Jātidhammānaṃ, āvuso, sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati- ‘aho vata, mayaṃ na jātidhammā assāma; na ca, vata, no jāti āgaccheyyā’ti. Na kho panetaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ. Idampi- ‘yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ’. Jarādhammānaṃ, āvuso, sattānaṃ ...pe... byādhidhammānaṃ, āvuso, sattānaṃ... maraṇadhammānaṃ, āvuso, sattānaṃ... sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammānaṃ, āvuso, sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati- ‘aho vata, mayaṃ na sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā assāma; na ca, vata, no sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā āgaccheyyun’ti. Na kho panetaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ. Idampi- ‘yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ’”.

“Katame cāvuso, saṃkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā dukkhā? Seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho, vedanupādānakkhandho, saññupādānakkhandho, saṅkhā- rupādānakkhandho, viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ime vuccantāvuso- ‘saṃkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā dukkhā’. Idaṃ vuccatāvuso- ‘dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ’”.

374. “Katamañcāvuso, dukkhasamudayaṃ § ariyasaccaṃ? Yāyaṃ taṇhā pono- bbhavikā § nandīrāgasahagatā § tatratrābhinandinī, seyyathidaṃ- kāmataṇhā (3.0294) bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā, idaṃ vuccatāvuso- ‘dukkhasamudayaṃ § ari- yasaccaṃ’”.

“Katamañcāvuso, dukkhanirodhaṃ § ariyasaccaṃ? Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya ase- savirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo, idaṃ vuccatāvuso- ‘dukkhani- rodhaṃ § ariyasaccaṃ’”.

375. “Katamañcāvuso, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi, sammāsaṅkappo, sammā- vācā, sammākammanto, sammā-ājīvo, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati, sammāsa- mādhi.

“Katamācāvuso, sammādiṭṭhi? Yaṃ kho, āvuso, dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamu- daye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ, ayaṃ vuccatāvuso- ‘sammādiṭṭhi’”.

“Katamo cāvuso, sammāsaṅkappo? Nekkhammasaṅkappo, abyāpādasa- ṅkappo, avihiṃsāsaṅkappo, ayaṃ vuccatāvuso- ‘sammāsaṅkappo’”.

“Katamā cāvuso, sammāvācā? Musāvādā veramaṇī, pisuṇāya vācāya vera- maṇī, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī, samphappalāpā veramaṇī, ayaṃ vuccatāvuso- ‘sammāvācā’”.

“Katamo cāvuso, sammākammanti? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī, adinnādānā vera- maṇī, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī, ayaṃ vuccatāvuso- ‘sammākammanto’”.

“Katamo cāvuso, sammā-ājīvo? Idhāvuso, ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṃ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvikaṃ kappeti, ayaṃ vuccatāvuso- ‘sammā-ājīvo’”.

“Katamo cāvuso, sammāvāyāmo? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpa- kānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ

ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā (3.0295) asammosāya bhīyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, ayaṃ vuccatāvuso- ‘sammāvāyāmo’”.

“Katamā cāvuso, sammāsati? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ...pe... citte cittānupassī viharati... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ, ayaṃ vuccatāvuso- ‘sammāsati’”.

“Katamo cāvuso, sammāsamādhi? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati ...pe... tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ... viharati, ayaṃ vuccatāvuso- ‘sammāsamādhi’. Idaṃ vuccatāvuso- ‘dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ’”.

“Tathāgatenāvuso, arahatā sammāsambuddhena bārāṇasiyaṃ isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ, yadidaṃ-imesaṃ catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaṛaṇā vibhajanā uttānīkamman”ti.

bhāsitam abhinanduntī.

Saccavibhaṅgasuttaṃ niṭṭhitam ekādasamaṃ.

12. Dakkhiṇāvibhaṅgasuttaṃ

376. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sakkesu viharati kapilava-
tthusmiṃ nigrodhārāme. Atha kho mahāpajāpati Ś gotamī navaṃ dussayugaṃ
ādāya yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā
(3.0296) ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho mahāpajāpati gotamī bhaga-
vantaṃ etadavoca- “idaṃ me, bhante, navaṃ dussayugaṃ bhagavantaṃ uddissa
sāmaṃ kantaṃ sāmaṃ vāyitaṃ. Taṃ me, bhante, bhagavā paṭiggaṇhātu anu-
kampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Evaṃ vutte, bhagavā mahāpajāpatiṃ gotamiṃ etadavoca-
“saṅghe, gotami, dehi. Saṅghe te dinne ahañceva pūjito bhavissāmi saṅgho cā”ti.
Dutiyaṃpi kho mahāpajāpati gotamī bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “idaṃ me, bhante,
navaṃ dussayugaṃ bhagavantaṃ uddissa sāmaṃ kantaṃ sāmaṃ vāyitaṃ. Taṃ
me, bhante, bhagavā paṭiggaṇhātu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Dutiyaṃpi kho
bhagavā mahāpajāpatiṃ gotamiṃ etadavoca- “saṅghe, gotami, dehi. Saṅghe te
dinne ahañceva pūjito bhavissāmi saṅgho cā”ti. Tatiyaṃpi kho mahāpajāpati
gotamī bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “idaṃ me, bhante, navaṃ dussayugaṃ bhaga-
vantaṃ uddissa sāmaṃ kantaṃ sāmaṃ vāyitaṃ. Taṃ me, bhante, bhagavā paṭi-
ggaṇhātu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Tatiyaṃpi kho bhagavā mahāpajāpatiṃ
gotamiṃ etadavoca- “saṅghe, gotami, dehi. Saṅghe te dinne ahañceva pūjito
bhavissāmi saṅgho cā”ti.

377. Evaṃ vutte, āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “paṭiggaṇhātu,
bhante, bhagavā mahāpajāpatiyā gotamiyā navaṃ dussayugaṃ. Bahūpakārā Ś,
bhante, mahāpajāpati gotamī bhagavato mātucchā āpādikā posikā khīrassa
dāyikā; bhagavantaṃ janettiyā kālaṅkatāya thaññaṃ pāyesi. Bhagavāpi, bhante,
bahūpakāro mahāpajāpatiyā gotamiyā. Bhagavantaṃ, bhante, āgamma mahāpa-
jāpati gotamī buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gatā, dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gatā, saṅghaṃ
saraṇaṃ gatā. Bhagavantaṃ, bhante, āgamma mahāpajāpati gotamī paṇātipātā
paṭiviratā adinnādānā paṭiviratā kāmesumicchācārā paṭiviratā musāvādā paṭivi-
ratā surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭiviratā. Bhagavantaṃ, bhante, āgamma
mahāpajāpati gotamī buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgatā, dhamme avecca-
ppasādena samannāgatā, saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgatā ariyakantehi
sīlehi samannāgatā. Bhagavantaṃ, bhante, āgamma mahāpajāpati gotamī
dukkhe nikkaṅkhā, dukkhasamudaye nikkaṅkhā, dukkhanirodhe nikkaṅkhā,
dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nikkaṅkhā. Bhagavāpi, bhante, bahūpakāro
mahāpajāpatiyā gotamiyā”ti.

378. “Evametaṃ (3.0297), ānanda. Yaṃ hānanda, puggalo puggalaṃ āgamma
buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti, dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti, saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ
gato hoti, imassānanda, puggalassa iminā puggalena na suppatikāraṃ vadāmi,

yadidaṃ- abhivādana-paccuṭṭhānaañjalikamma sāmīcikkamma-cīvarapiṇḍapātase-
nāsanagilā- nappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānuppādānena.

“Yaṃ hānanda, puggalo puggalaṃ āgamma pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnā-
dānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti,
surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti, imassānanda, puggalassa iminā
puggalena na suppatikāraṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ- abhivādana-paccuṭṭhāna-añjalika-
mma-sāmīcikkamma-cīvarapiṇḍapātase-nāsanagilā- nappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā-
nuppādānena.

“Yaṃ hānanda, puggalo puggalaṃ āgamma buddhe aveccappasādena sama-
nnāgato hoti, dhamme... saṅghe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti, imassā-
nanda, puggalassa iminā puggalena na suppatikāraṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ- abhivāda-
na-paccuṭṭhāna-añjalikamma-sāmīcikkamma-cīvarapiṇḍapātase-nāsanagilā- nappa-
ccayabhesajjaparikkhārānuppādānena.

“Yaṃ hānanda, puggalo puggalaṃ āgamma dukkhe nikkaṅkho hoti, dukkhasa-
mudaye nikkaṅkho hoti, dukkhanirodhe nikkaṅkho hoti, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā
paṭipadāya nikkaṅkho hoti, imassānanda, puggalassa iminā puggalena na suppa-
tikāraṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ- abhivādana-paccuṭṭhāna-añjalikamma-sāmīcikkamma-
cīvarapiṇḍapātase-nāsanagilā- nappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānuppādānena.

379. “Cuddasa kho panimānanda, pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Katamā cuddasa?
Tathāgate arahante sammāsambuddhe dānaṃ deti- ayaṃ paṭhamā pāṭipuggalikā
dakkhiṇā. Paccekasambuddhe § dānaṃ deti- ayaṃ dutiyā pāṭipuggalikā
dakkhiṇā. Tathāgatasāvake arahante dānaṃ deti- ayaṃ tatiyā pāṭipuggalikā
dakkhiṇā. Arahattaphalāsacchikiriyāya paṭipanne dānaṃ deti- ayaṃ catutthī pāṭi-
puggalikā dakkhiṇā. Anāgāmissa dānaṃ deti- ayaṃ pañcamī pāṭipuggalikā
dakkhiṇā. Anāgāmiphālāsacchikiriyāya paṭipanne dānaṃ deti- ayaṃ chaṭṭhī pāṭi-
puggalikā dakkhiṇā. Sakadāgāmissa dānaṃ deti- ayaṃ sattamī pāṭipuggalikā (3.029
dakkhiṇā. Sakadāgāmiphālāsacchikiriyāya paṭipanne dānaṃ deti- ayaṃ aṭṭhamī
pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇā. Sotāpanne dānaṃ deti- ayaṃ navamī pāṭipuggalikā
dakkhiṇā. Sotāpattiphālāsacchikiriyāya paṭipanne dānaṃ deti- ayaṃ dasamī pāṭi-
puggalikā dakkhiṇā. Bāhirake kāmesu vītarāge dānaṃ deti- ayaṃ ekādasamī pāṭi-
puggalikā dakkhiṇā. Puthujjanasīlavante dānaṃ deti- ayaṃ dvādasamī pāṭipugga-
likā dakkhiṇā. Puthujjanadussīle dānaṃ deti- ayaṃ terasamī pāṭipuggalikā
dakkhiṇā. Tiracchānagate dānaṃ deti- ayaṃ cuddasamī pāṭipuggalikā dakkhiṇāti.

“Tatrānanda, tiracchānagate dānaṃ datvā sataguṇā dakkhiṇā pāṭikaṅkhitabbā,
puthujjanadussīle dānaṃ datvā saḥassaguṇā dakkhiṇā pāṭikaṅkhitabbā, puthujja-
nasīlavante dānaṃ datvā sataḥassaguṇā dakkhiṇā pāṭikaṅkhitabbā, bāhirake
kāmesu vītarāge dānaṃ datvā koṭīsatasaḥassaguṇā dakkhiṇā pāṭikaṅkhitabbā,
sotāpattiphālāsacchikiriyāya paṭipanne dānaṃ datvā asaṅkheyyā appameyyā
dakkhiṇā pāṭikaṅkhitabbā, ko pana vādo sotāpanne, ko pana vādo sakadāgāmi-
phālāsacchikiriyāya paṭipanne, ko pana vādo anāgāmissa, ko pana vādo anā-
gāmiphālāsacchikiriyāya paṭipanne, ko pana vādo anāgāmissa, ko pana vādo ara-
hattaphālāsacchikiriyāya paṭipanne, ko pana vādo arahante, ko pana vādo pacce-

kasambuddhe, ko pana vādo tathāgate arahante sammāsambuddhe!

380. “Satta kho panimānanda, saṅghagatā dakkhiṇā. Katamā satta? Buddha-ppamukhe ubhatosaṅghe dānaṃ deti- ayaṃ paṭhamā saṅghagatā dakkhiṇā. Tathāgate parinibbute ubhatosaṅghe dānaṃ deti- ayaṃ dutiyā saṅghagatā dakkhiṇā. Bhikkhusaṅghe dānaṃ deti- ayaṃ tatiyā saṅghagatā dakkhiṇā. Bhikkhunisaṅghe dānaṃ deti- ayaṃ catutthī saṅghagatā dakkhiṇā. ‘Ettakā me bhikkhū ca bhikkhuniyo ca saṅghato uddissathā’ti dānaṃ deti- ayaṃ pañcamī saṅghagatā dakkhiṇā. ‘Ettakā me bhikkhū saṅghato uddissathā’ti dānaṃ deti- ayaṃ chaṭṭhī saṅghagatā dakkhiṇā. ‘Ettakā me bhikkhuniyo saṅghato uddissathā’ti dānaṃ deti- ayaṃ sattamī saṅghagatā dakkhiṇā.

“Bhavissanti (3.0299) kho panānanda, anāgatamaddhānaṃ gotrabhuno kāsāva-kaṇṭhā dussilā pāpadhammā. Tesu dussilesu saṅghaṃ uddissa dānaṃ dassanti. Tadāpāhaṃ, ānanda, saṅghagataṃ dakkhiṇaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ appameyyaṃ vadāmi. Na tvevāhaṃ, ānanda, kenaci pariyāyena saṅghagatāya dakkhiṇāya paṭi-puggalikaṃ dānaṃ mahapphalataraṃ vadāmi.

381. “Catasso kho imā, ānanda, dakkhiṇā visuddhiyo. Katamā catasso? Atthānanda, dakkhiṇā dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato. Atthānanda, dakkhiṇā paṭi-ggāhakato visujjhati no dāyakato. Atthānanda, dakkhiṇā neva dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato. Atthānanda, dakkhiṇā dāyakato ceva visujjhati paṭiggāhakato ca.

“Kathañcānanda, dakkhiṇā dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato? Idhānanda, dāyako hoti sīlavā kalyāṇadhammo, paṭiggāhakā honti dussilā pāpadhammā-evaṃ kho, ānanda, dakkhiṇā dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato.

“Kathañcānanda, dakkhiṇā paṭiggāhakato visujjhati no dāyakato? Idhānanda, dāyako hoti dussilo pāpadhammo, paṭiggāhakā honti sīlavanto § kalyāṇadhammā-evaṃ kho, ānanda, dakkhiṇā paṭiggāhakato visujjhati no dāyakato.

“Kathañcānanda, dakkhiṇā neva dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato? Idhānanda, dāyako ca hoti dussilo pāpadhammo, paṭiggāhakā ca honti dussilā pāpa-dhammā- evaṃ kho, ānanda, dakkhiṇā neva dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato.

“Kathañcānanda, dakkhiṇā dāyakato ceva visujjhati paṭiggāhakato ca? Idhānanda, dāyako ca hoti sīlavā kalyāṇadhammo, paṭiggāhakā ca honti sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā- evaṃ kho, ānanda, dakkhiṇā dāyakato ceva visujjhati paṭiggāha-kato ca. Imā kho, ānanda, catasso dakkhiṇā visuddhiyo”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvāna sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā-

382. “Yo (3.0300) sīlavā dussilesu dadāti dānaṃ,

dhammena laddhaṃ § supasannacitto.

abhisaddahaṃ kammaphalaṃ uḷāraṃ,

sā dakkhiṇā dāyakato visujjhati.

“Yo dussilo sīlavantesu dadāti dānaṃ,

adhammena laddhaṃ appasannacitto;

anabhisaddahaṃ kammaphalaṃ uḷāraṃ,

sā dakkhiṇā paṭiggāhakato visujjhati.

“Yo dussīlo dussīlesu dadāti dānaṃ,
adhammena laddhaṃ appasannacitto;
anabhisaddahaṃ kammaphalaṃ uḷāraṃ,
na taṃ dānaṃ vipulapphalanti brūmi.
“Yo sīlavā sīlavantesu dadāti dānaṃ,
dhammena laddhaṃ supasannacitto;
abhisaddahaṃ kammaphalaṃ uḷāraṃ,
taṃ ve dānaṃ vipulapphalanti brūmi §.
“Yo vītarāgo vītarāgesu dadāti dānaṃ,
dhammena laddhaṃ supasannacitto;
abhisaddahaṃ kammaphalaṃ uḷāraṃ,
taṃ ve dānaṃ āmisadānānamagga” § nti.

Dakkhiṇāvibhaṅgasuttaṃ niṭṭhitam dvādasamaṃ.

Vibhaṅgavaggo niṭṭhito catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Bhaddekānandakaccāna, lomasakaṅgiyāsubho;

mahākammaśāyatanavibhaṅgā, uddesa-araṇā dhātu saccaṃ.

Dakkhiṇāvibhaṅgasuttanti.

5. Śāyatanavaggo

1. Anāthapiṇḍikovādasuttaṃ

383. Evaṃ (3.0301) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati añña-taraṃ purisaṃ āmantesi- “ehi tvaṃ, ambho purisa, yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkama; upasaṅkamtivā mama vacanena bhagavato pāde sirasā vandāhi §- ‘anāthapiṇḍiko, bhante, gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. So bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati’ti. Yena cāyasmā sārīputto tenupasaṅkama; upasaṅkamtivā mama vacanena āyasmato sārīputtassa pāde sirasā vandāhi §- ‘anāthapiṇḍiko, bhante, gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. So āyasmato sārīputtassa pāde sirasā vandati’ti. Evañca vadehi- ‘sādhu kira, bhante, āyasmā sārīputto yena anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti.

“Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho so puriso anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa paṭissutvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so puriso bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “anāthapiṇḍiko, bhante, gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. So bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati”ti. Yena cāyasmā sārīputto tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ sārīputtaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so puriso āyasmantaṃ sārīputtaṃ etadavoca- “anāthapiṇḍiko, bhante, gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. So āyasmato sārīputtassa pāde sirasā vandati; evañca vadeti- ‘sādhu kira, bhante, āyasmā sārīputto yena anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ (3.0302) upādāyā”ti. Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā sārīputto tuṅhībhāvena.

384. Atha kho āyasmā sārīputto nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya āyasmatā ānandena pacchāsamaṇena yena anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupa-

saṅkama; upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho āyasmā sāriputto anā-thapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ etadavoca- “kacci te, gahapati, khamaniyaṃ, kacci yāpa-niyaṃ? Kacci te dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti, no abhikkamanti; paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no abhikkamo”ti?

“Na me, bhante sāriputta, khamaniyaṃ na yāpaniyaṃ. Bāḷhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no paṭi-
kkamo. Seyyathāpi, bhante sāriputta, balavā puriso tiṇhena sikharena muddhani §
abhimattheyya §; evameva kho me, bhante sāriputta, adhimattā vātā muddhani §
ūhananti §. Na me, bhante sāriputta, khamaniyaṃ na yāpaniyaṃ. Bāḷhā me
dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no
paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi, bhante sāriputta, balavā puriso daḷhena varattakhaṇḍena
sīse sīsaveṭhaṃ dadeyya; evameva kho me, bhante sāriputta, adhimattā sīse sīsa-
vedanā. Na me, bhante sāriputta, khamaniyaṃ na yāpaniyaṃ. Bāḷhā me dukkhā
vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no paṭi-
kkamo. Seyyathāpi, bhante sāriputta, dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā
tiṇhena govikantanena kucchiṃ parikanteyya; evameva kho me, bhante sāriputta,
adhimattā vātā kucchiṃ parikantanti. Na me, bhante sāriputta, khamaniyaṃ na
yāpaniyaṃ. Bāḷhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamo-
sānaṃ paññāyati, no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi, bhante sāriputta, dve balavanto
purisā dubbalataraṃ purisaṃ nānābhāsu gahetvā aṅgārakāsuyā santāpeyyuṃ,
samparītāpeyyuṃ; evameva kho me, bhante sāriputta, adhimatto kāyasmīṃ ḍāho.
Na me, bhante sāriputta, khamaniyaṃ na yāpaniyaṃ. Bāḷhā me dukkhā vedanā (3.00
abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no paṭikkamo”ti.

385. “Tasmātiha te, gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘na cakkhuṃ upādiyissāmi,
na ca me cakkhunissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhi-
tabbaṃ.

“Tasmātiha te, gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘na sotaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me
sotanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmā-
tiha te, gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘na ghānaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me ghāna-
nissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te,
gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘na jivhaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me jivhānissitaṃ
viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te, gahapati,
evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘na kāyaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me kāyanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ
bhavissatī’ti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te, gahapati, evaṃ
sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘na manaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me manonissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavi-
ssatī’ti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabbaṃ.

“Tasmātiha te, gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘na rūpaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca
me rūpanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabbaṃ.
Tasmātiha te, gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘na saddaṃ upādiyissāmi ...pe... na
gandhaṃ upādiyissāmi... na rasaṃ upādiyissāmi... na phoṭṭhabbaṃ upādiyissā-
mi... na dhammaṃ upādiyissāmi na ca me dhammanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissa-
tī’ti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabbaṃ.

“Tasmātiha te, gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘na cakkhaviññāṇaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me cakkhaviññāṇanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te, gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘na sotaviññāṇaṃ upādiyissāmi... na ghānaviññāṇaṃ upādiyissāmi... na jivhāviññāṇaṃ upādiyissāmi... na kāyaviññāṇaṃ upādiyissāmi... na manoviññāṇaṃ upādiyissāmi na ca me manoviññāṇanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabbaṃ.

“Tasmātiha (3.0304) te, gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘na cakkhusamphassaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me cakkhusamphassanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te, gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘na sotasamphassaṃ upādiyissāmi... na ghānasamphassaṃ upādiyissāmi... na jivhāsamphassaṃ upādiyissāmi... na kāyasamphassaṃ upādiyissāmi... na manosamphassaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me manosamphassanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabbaṃ.

“Tasmātiha te, gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘na cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me cakkhusamphassajāvedanānissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te, gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘na sotasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ upādiyissāmi... na ghānasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ upādiyissāmi... na jivhāsamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ upādiyissāmi... na kāyasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ upādiyissāmi... na manosamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me manosamphassajāvedanānissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabbaṃ.

386. “Tasmātiha te, gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘na pathavīdhātuṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me pathavīdhātunissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te, gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘na āpodhātuṃ upādiyissāmi... na tejodhātuṃ upādiyissāmi... na vāyodhātuṃ upādiyissāmi... na ākāsadhātuṃ upādiyissāmi... na viññāṇadhātuṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me viññāṇadhātunissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabbaṃ.

“Tasmātiha te, gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘na rūpaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me rūpanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te, gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘na vedanaṃ upādiyissāmi... na saññaṃ upādiyissāmi... na saṅkhāre upādiyissāmi... na viññāṇaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me viññāṇanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabbaṃ.

“Tasmātiha te, gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘na ākāsānañcāyatanaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me ākāsānañcāyatananissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti (3.0305). Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te, gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘na viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ upādiyissāmi... na ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upādiyissāmi... na nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upādiyissāmi na ca me nevasaññānāsaññāyatananissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabbaṃ.

“Tasmātiha te, gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘na idhalokaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca me idhalokanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te, gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘na paralokaṃ upādiyissāmi, na ca

me paralokanissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī'ti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabbaṃ. Tasmātiha te, gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- 'yampi me diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anupariyesitaṃ anucaritaṃ manasā tampi na upādiyissāmi, na ca me taṃnissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissatī'ti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabban"ti.

387. Evaṃ vutte, anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati parodi, assūni pavattesi. Atha kho āyasmā ānando anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ etadavoca- "oliyasi kho tvaṃ, gahapati, saṃsīdasi kho tvaṃ, gahapati"ti? "Nāhaṃ, bhante ānanda, oliyāmi, napi saṃsīdāmi; api ca me dīgharattaṃ satthā payirupāsito manobhāvanīyā ca bhikkhū; na ca me evarūpī dhammī kathā sutapubbā"ti. "Na kho, gahapati, gihīnaṃ odātavaśanānaṃ evarūpī dhammī kathā paṭibhāti; pabbajitānaṃ kho, gahapati, evarūpī dhammī kathā paṭibhāti"ti. "Tena hi, bhante sārīputta, gihīnampi odātavaśanānaṃ evarūpī dhammī kathā paṭibhātu. Santi hi, bhante, kulaputtā apparajakkhajātikā, assavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti; bhavissanti dhammassa aññātāro"ti.

Atha kho āyasmā ca sārīputto āyasmā ca ānando anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ iminā ovādena ovaditvā utṭhāyāsanā pakkamiṃsu. Atha kho anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati, acirapakkante āyasmante ca sārīputte āyasmante ca ānande, kālamakāsi tusitaṃ kāyaṃ upapajji. Atha kho anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ (3.0306) jṭhito kho anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto bhagavantaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi-

"Idañhi taṃ jetavanaṃ, isisaṅghanisevitaṃ;
āvutthaṃ dhammarājena, pītisañjanaṃ mama.

“Kammaṃ vijjā ca dhammo ca, sīlaṃ jīvitamuttamaṃ;
etena maccā sujjhanti, na gottena dhanena vā.

“Tasmā hi paṇḍito poso, sampassaṃ atthamattano;
yoniso vicine dhammaṃ, evaṃ tattha visujjhati.

“Sāriputtova paññāya, sīlena upasamena;
yopi pāraṅgato bhikkhu, etāvaparamo siyā” ti.

Idamavoca anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto. Samanuñño satthā ahosi. Atha kho anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto- “samanuñño me satthā” ti bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā pada-
kkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyi.

388. Atha kho bhagavā tassā rattiya accayena bhikkhū āmantesi- “imaṃ,
bhikkhave, rattiṃ aññataro devaputto abhikkantāya rattiya abhikkantavaṇṇo keva-
lakappaṃ jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā maṃ
abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ t̥hito kho so devaputto maṃ
gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi-

“Idaṅhi taṃ jetavanaṃ, isisaṅghanisevitaṃ;
āvutthaṃ dhammarājena, pītisañjananaṃ mama.

“Kammaṃ vijjā ca dhammo ca, sīlaṃ jīvitamuttamaṃ;
etena maccā sujjhanti, na gottena dhanena vā.

“Tasmā hi paṇḍito poso, sampassaṃ atthamattano;
yoniso vicine dhammaṃ, evaṃ tattha visujjhati.

“Sāriputtova paññāya, sīlena upasamena;
yopi pāraṅgato bhikkhu, etāvaparamo siyā” ti.

“Idamavoca, bhikkhave, so devaputto. ‘Samanuñño me satthā’ ti maṃ abhivā-
detvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyi” ti.

Evaṃ (3.0307) vutte, āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “so hi nūna so,
bhante, anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto bhavissati. Anāthapiṇḍiko, bhante, gahapati āya-
smante sārīputte abhippasanno ahosī” ti. “Sādhu, sādhu, ānanda! Yāvatakaṃ kho,
ānanda, takkāya pattabbaṃ, anuppattaṃ taṃ tayā. Anāthapiṇḍiko so, ānanda,
devaputto” ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā ānando bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhina-
ndīti.

Anāthapiṇḍikovādasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ paṭhamaṃ.

2. Channovādasuttaṃ

389. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kala-
ndakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ca sārīputto āyasmā ca mahā-
cundo āyasmā ca channo gijjhakūṭe pabbate viharanti. Tena kho pana samayena
āyasmā channo ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho āyasmā sārīputto
sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā mahācundo tenupasaṅkami;

upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ mahācundaṃ etadavoca- “āyāmāvuso cunda, yenāyasmā channo tenupasaṅkamissāma gilānapucchakā”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā mahācundo āyasmato sārīputtassa paccassosi.

Atha kho āyasmā ca sārīputto āyasmā ca mahācundo yenāyasmā channo tenu-pasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā channena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisīno kho āyasmā sārīputto āyasmantaṃ channaṃ etadavoca- “kacci te, āvuso channa, khamaniyaṃ, kacci yāpaniyaṃ? Kacci te dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti, no abhikkamanti; paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no abhikkamo”ti?

“Na me, āvuso sārīputta, khamaniyaṃ na yāpaniyaṃ. Bāḷhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi, āvuso sārīputta, balavā puriso (3.0308) tiṇhena sikharena muddhani abhi-mattheyya; evameva kho me, āvuso sārīputta, adhimattā vātā muddhani ūhananti. Na me, āvuso sārīputta, khamaniyaṃ na yāpaniyaṃ. Bāḷhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi, āvuso sārīputta, balavā puriso daḷhena varattakkhaṇḍena sīse sīsaveṭhaṃ dadeyya; evameva kho me, āvuso sārīputta, adhimattā sīse sīsavedanā. Na me, āvuso sārīputta, khamaniyaṃ na yāpaniyaṃ. Bāḷhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi, āvuso sārīputta, dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā tiṇhena govikantanaena kucchiṃ parikanteyya; evameva kho me, āvuso sārīputta, adhimattā vātā kucchiṃ parikantanti. Na me, āvuso sārīputta, khamaniyaṃ na yāpaniyaṃ. Bāḷhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi, āvuso sārīputta, dve balavanto purisā dubbalataraṃ purisaṃ nānābhāsu gahetvā aṅgārakāsuyā santāpeyyuṃ samparitāpeyyuṃ; evameva kho me, āvuso sārīputta, adhimatto kāyasmīṃ ḍāho. Na me, āvuso sārīputta, khamaniyaṃ na yāpaniyaṃ. Bāḷhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no paṭikkamo. Satthaṃ, āvuso sārīputta, āharissāmi, nāvakaṅkhāmi jīvitā”ti.

390. “Māyasmā channo satthaṃ āhāresi. Yāpetāyasmā channo. Yāpentaṃ mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ channaṃ icchāma. Sace āyasmato channassa natthi sappāyāni bhojanāni, ahaṃ āyasmato channassa sappāyāni bhojanāni pariyesissāmi. Sace āyasmato channassa natthi sappāyāni bhesajjāni, ahaṃ āyasmato channassa sappāyāni bhesajjāni pariyesissāmi. Sace āyasmato channassa natthi patirūpā upaṭṭhākā, ahaṃ āyasmantaṃ channaṃ upaṭṭhahissāmi. Māyasmā channo satthaṃ āhāresi. Yāpetāyasmā channo. Yāpentaṃ mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ channaṃ icchāmā”ti.

“Nāpi me, āvuso sārīputta, natthi sappāyāni bhojanāni; nāpi me natthi sappāyāni bhesajjāni; nāpi me natthi patirūpā upaṭṭhākā; āpi cāvuso sārīputta (3.0309), pariciṇṇo me satthā dīgharattaṃ manāpeneva no amanāpena. Etañhi, āvuso sārīputta, sāvakassa patirūpaṃ yaṃ satthāraṃ paricareyya manāpeneva no amanāpena. ‘Anupavajjaṃ channo bhikkhu satthaṃ āharissatī’ti evametaṃ §, āvuso

sāriputta, dhārehi”ti. “Puccheyyāma mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ channaṃ kañcideva desaṃ, sace āyasmā channo okāsaṃ karoti pañhassa veyyākaraṇāyā”ti. “Pucchāvuso sāriputta, sutvā vedissāmi”ti.

391. “Cakkhuṃ, āvuso channa, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti samanupassasi? Sotaṃ, āvuso channa, sotaviññāṇaṃ ...pe... ghānaṃ, āvuso channa, ghānaviññāṇaṃ... jivhaṃ, āvuso channa, jivhāviññāṇaṃ ... kāyaṃ, āvuso channa, kāyaviññāṇaṃ... manaṃ, āvuso channa, manoviññāṇaṃ manoviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti samanupassasi”ti?

“Cakkhuṃ, āvuso sāriputta, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme ‘netamā mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti samanupassāmi. Sotaṃ, āvuso sāriputta ...pe... ghānaṃ, āvuso sāriputta... jivhaṃ, āvuso sāriputta... kāyaṃ, āvuso sāriputta... manaṃ, āvuso sāriputta, manoviññāṇaṃ manoviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme ‘netamā mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti samanupassāmi”ti.

392. “Cakkhusmiṃ, āvuso channa, cakkhuviññāṇe cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu kiṃ disvā kiṃ abhiññāya cakkhuṃ cakkhuviññāṇaṃ cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme ‘netamā mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti samanupassasi? Sotasmim, āvuso channa, sotaviññāṇe ... ghānasmim, āvuso channa, ghānaviññāṇe... jivhāya, āvuso channa, jivhāviññāṇe... kāyasmim, āvuso channa, kāyaviññāṇe... manasmim, āvuso channa, manoviññāṇe manoviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu kiṃ disvā kiṃ abhiññāya manaṃ manoviññāṇaṃ manoviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme ‘netamā mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti samanupassasi”ti?

“Cakkhusmiṃ (3.0310), āvuso sāriputta, cakkhuviññāṇe cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu nirodhaṃ disvā nirodhaṃ abhiññāya cakkhuṃ cakkhuviññāṇaṃ cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme ‘netamā mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti samanupassāmi. Sotasmim, āvuso sāriputta, sotaviññāṇe... ghānasmim, āvuso sāriputta, ghānaviññāṇe... jivhāya, āvuso sāriputta, jivhāviññāṇe... kāyasmim, āvuso sāriputta, kāyaviññāṇe... manasmim, āvuso sāriputta, manoviññāṇe manoviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu nirodhaṃ disvā nirodhaṃ abhiññā manaṃ manoviññāṇaṃ manoviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme ‘netamā mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti samanupassāmi”ti.

393. Evaṃ vutte, āyasmā mahācundo āyasmantaṃ channaṃ etadavoca-“tasmātiha, āvuso channa, idampi tassa bhagavato sāsanaṃ §, niccakappaṃ manasi kātabbaṃ- ‘nissitassa calitaṃ, anissitassa calitaṃ natthi. Calite asati passaddhi, passaddhiyā sati nati na hoti. Natiyā asati āgatigati na hoti. Āgatigatiyā asati cutūpapāto na hoti. Cutūpapāte asati nevidha na huraṃ na ubhayamanta-rena. Esevanto dukkhassā”ti. Atha kho āyasmā ca sāriputto āyasmā ca mahācundo āyasmantaṃ channaṃ iminā ovādena ovaditvā utthāyāsanaṃ pakkamiṃsu.

394. Atha kho āyasmā channo acirapakkante āyasmante ca sāriputte āyasmante ca mahācunde satthaṃ āhāresi. Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto yena

bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sāriputto bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “āyasmatā, bhante, channena satthaṃ āharitaṃ. Tassa kā gati, ko abhisamparāyo”ti? “Nanu te, sāriputta, channena bhikkhunā sammukhāyeva anupavajjatā byākatā”ti? “Atthi, bhante, pubbajiraṃ § nāma vajjigāmo. Tatthāyasmato channassa mittakulāni suhajjakulāni upavajjakulānī”ti. “Honti § hete, sāriputta, channassa bhikkhuno mittakulāni suhajjakulāni upavajjakulāni. Nāhaṃ, sāriputta, ettāvatā (3.0311) ‘sa-upavajjo’ti vadāmi. Yo kho, sāriputta, imañca kāyaṃ nikkhipati aññañca kāyaṃ upādiyati tamahaṃ ‘sa-upavajjo’ti vadāmi. Taṃ channassa bhikkhuno natthi. ‘Anupavajjo channo bhikkhu satthaṃ āharesī’ti evametaṃ, sāriputta, dhārehī”ti. Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā sāriputto bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhindaṃdīti.

Channovādasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ.

3. Puṇṇovādasuttaṃ

395. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā puṇṇo sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ

nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā puṇṇo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “sādhu maṃ, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena ovādena ovadatu, yamaṃ bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti. “Tena hi, puṇṇa, suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasi karohi; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho āyasmā puṇṇo bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Santi kho, puṇṇa, cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Taṃ ce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī §. ‘Nandīsamudayā dukkhasamudayo, puṇṇā’ti vadāmi.

“Santi kho, puṇṇa, sotaviññeyyā saddā... ghānaviññeyyā gandhā... jivhāviññeyyā rasā... kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā... manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Taṃ ce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī. ‘Nandīsamudayā dukkhasamudayo, puṇṇā’ti vadāmi.

“Santi (3.0312) ca kho, puṇṇa, cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Taṃ ce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato nandī nirujjhati. ‘Nandīnirodhā dukkhanirodho, puṇṇā’ti vadāmi.

“Santi ca kho, puṇṇa, sotaviññeyyā saddā... ghānaviññeyyā gandhā... jivhāviññeyyā rasā... kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā... manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Taṃ ce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato nandī nirujjhati. ‘Nandīnirodhā dukkhanirodho, puṇṇā’ti vadāmi.

“Iminā ca tvaṃ puṇṇa, mayā saṃkhittena ovādena ovadito katarasmiṃ janapade viharissasi”ti? “Imināhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā saṃkhittena ovādena ovadito, atthi sunāparanto nāma janapado, tatthāhaṃ viharissāmi”ti.

396. “Caṇḍā kho, puṇṇa, sunāparantakā manussā; pharusā kho, puṇṇa, sunāparantakā manussā. Sace taṃ, puṇṇa, sunāparantakā manussā akkosissanti paribhāsissanti, tattha te, puṇṇa, kinti bhavissati”ti? “Sace maṃ, bhante, sunāparantakā manussā akkosissanti paribhāsissanti, tattha me evaṃ bhavissati- ‘bhaddakā § vatime sunāparantakā manussā, subhaddakā vatime sunāparantakā manussā, yaṃ me nayime pāṇinā pahāraṃ denti’ti. Evamettha §, bhagavā, bhavissati; evamettha, sugata, bhavissati”ti.

“Sace pana te, puṇṇa, sunāparantakā manussā pāṇinā pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha pana te, puṇṇa, kinti bhavissati”ti? “Sace me, bhante, sunāparantakā manussā pāṇinā pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha me evaṃ bhavissati- ‘bhaddakā vatime sunāparantakā manussā, subhaddakā vatime sunāparantakā manussā, yaṃ me nayime leḍḍunā pahāraṃ denti’ti. Evamettha, bhagavā, bhavissati; evamettha, sugata, bhavissati”ti.

“Sace pana te, puṇṇa, sunāparantakā manussā leḍḍunā pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha pana te, puṇṇa, kinti bhavissati”ti? “Sace me, bhante, sunāparantakā manussā (3.0313) leḍḍunā pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha me evaṃ bhavissati-

‘bhaddakā vatime sunāparantakā manussā, subhaddakā vatime sunāparantakā manussā, yaṃ me nayime daṇḍena pahāraṃ denti’ti. Evamettha, bhagavā, bhavissati; evamettha, sugata, bhavissati”ti.

“Sace pana te, puṇṇa, sunāparantakā manussā daṇḍena pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha pana te, puṇṇa, kinti bhavissati”ti? “Sace me, bhante, sunāparantakā manussā daṇḍena pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha me evaṃ bhavissati- ‘bhaddakā vatime sunāparantakā manussā, subhaddakā vatime sunāparantakā manussā, yaṃ me nayime satthena pahāraṃ denti’ti. Evamettha, bhagavā, bhavissati; evamettha, sugata, bhavissati”ti.

“Sace pana te, puṇṇa, sunāparantakā manussā satthena pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha pana te, puṇṇa, kinti bhavissati”ti? “Sace me, bhante, sunāparantakā manussā satthena pahāraṃ dassanti, tattha me evaṃ bhavissati- ‘bhaddakā vatime sunāparantakā manussā, subhaddakā vatime sunāparantakā manussā, yaṃ maṃ § nayime tiṇhena satthena jīvitā voropenti’ti. Evamettha, bhagavā, bhavissati; evamettha, sugata, bhavissati”ti.

“Sace pana taṃ, puṇṇa, sunāparantakā manussā tiṇhena satthena jīvitā voropessanti, tattha pana te, puṇṇa, kinti bhavissati”ti? “Sace maṃ, bhante, sunāparantakā manussā tiṇhena satthena jīvitā voropessanti, tattha me evaṃ bhavissati- ‘santi kho bhagavato sāvaka kāye ca jīvite ca aṭṭiyamānā harāyamānā jigucchamānā satthahāraṃ pariyesanti. Taṃ me idaṃ apariyitthaṃyeva satthahāraṃ laddhan’ti. Evamettha, bhagavā, bhavissati; evamettha, sugata, bhavissati”ti. “Sādhu, sādhu, puṇṇa! Sakkhissasi kho tvaṃ, puṇṇa, iminā damūpasamena samannāgato sunāparantasmim janapade viharituṃ. Yassadāni tvaṃ, puṇṇa, kālaṃ maññasī”ti.

397. Atha kho āyasmā puṇṇo bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā senāsanāṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena sunāparanto janapado tena (3.0314) cārikaṃ pakkāmi. Anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena sunāparanto janapado tadavasari. Tatra sudaṃ āyasmā puṇṇo sunāparantasmim janapade viharati. Atha kho āyasmā puṇṇo tenevantaravassena pañcamattāni upāsakasatāni paṭivedesi §, tenevantaravassena pañcamattāni upāsikasatāni paṭivedesi, tenevantaravassena tisso vijjā sacchākāsi. Atha kho āyasmā puṇṇo aparena samayena parinibbāyi.

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ- “yo so, bhante, puṇṇo nāma kulaputto bhagavatā saṃkhittena ovādena ovadito so kālaṅkato. Tassa kā gati, ko abhisamparāyo”ti? “Paṇḍito, bhikkhave, puṇṇo kulaputto paccapādi § dhammassānu-dhammaṃ, na ca maṃ dhammādhikaraṇaṃ viheṭhesi. Parinibbuto, bhikkhave, puṇṇo kulaputto”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Puṇṇovādasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ.

4. Nandakovādasuttam

398. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyāṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho mahāpajāpatigotamī pañcamattehi bhikkhuni-satehi saddhiṃ yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ tṭhitā kho mahāpajāpatigotamī bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ovadatu, bhante, bhagavā bhikkhuniyo; anusāsatu, bhante, bhagavā bhikkhuniyo; karotu, bhante, bhagavā bhikkhunīnaṃ dhammiṃ kathan”ti §.

Tena kho pana samayena therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovadanti pariyāyena. Āyasmā nandako na icchati bhikkhuniyo ovadituṃ pariyāyena. Atha (3.0315) kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi- “kassa nu kho, ānanda, ajja pariyāyo bhikkhuniyo ovadituṃ pariyāyenā”ti? “Sabbeheva, bhante, kato § pariyāyo bhikkhuniyo ovadituṃ pariyāyena. Ayaṃ, bhante, āyasmā nandako na icchati bhikkhuniyo ovadituṃ pariyāyenā”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ nandakaṃ āmantesi- “ovada, nandaka, bhikkhuniyo; anusāsa, nandaka, bhikkhuniyo; karohi tvaṃ, brāhmaṇa, bhikkhunīnaṃ dhammiṃ kathan”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho āyasmā nandako bhagavato paṭissutvā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaramādāya sāvattiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Sāvattiyāṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto attadutiyo yena rājakārāmo tenupasaṅkami. Addasaṃsu kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmantaṃ nandakaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ. Divāna āsanaṃ paññāpesuṃ, udakañca pādānaṃ upaṭṭhapesuṃ. Nisīdi kho āyasmā nandako paññatte āsane. Nisajja pāde pakkhālesi. Tāpi kho bhikkhuniyo āyasmantaṃ nandakaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmā nandako etadavoca- “paṭipucchakathā kho, bhaginiyo, bhavissati. Tattha ājānantīhi- ‘ājānāmā’ tissa vacanīyaṃ, na ājānantīhi- ‘na ājānāmā’ tissa vacanīyaṃ. Yassā vā panassa kaṅkhā vā vimati vā ahameva tattha paṭipucchitabbo- ‘idaṃ, bhante, kathaṃ; imassa kvattho”ti? “Ettakenapi mayaṃ, bhante, ayyassa nandakassa attamanā abhiraddhā § yaṃ no ayyo nandako pavāreti”ti.

399. “Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhaginiyo, cakkhu niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti? “No hettaṃ, bhante”. “Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhaginiyo, sottaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...pe... ghānaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”... “jivhā niccā vā aniccā vā”ti? “Aniccā, bhante”... “kāyo nicco vā anicco vā”ti? “Anicco, bhante”... “mano nicco vā anicco vā”ti? “Anicco, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ (3.0316) nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama,

esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Tam kissa hetu”? “Pubbeva no etam, bhante, yathābhūtam sammappaññāya sudiṭṭham- ‘itipime cha ajjhakkā āyatanā aniccā”ti. “Sādhu, sādhu, bhaginiyo! Evañhetam, bhaginiyo, hoti ariyasāvakkassa yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passato”.

400. “Tam kiṃ maññatha, bhaginiyo, rūpā niccā vā aniccā vā”ti? “Aniccā, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccam dukkham vā tam sukham vā”ti? “Dukkham, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam, kalam nu tam samanupassitum- ‘etam mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Tam kiṃ maññatha, bhaginiyo, saddā niccā vā aniccā vā”ti? “Aniccā, bhante ...pe... gandhā niccā vā aniccā vā”ti? “Aniccā, bhante”... “rasā niccā vā aniccā vā”ti? “Aniccā, bhante”... “phoṭṭhabbā niccā vā aniccā vā”ti? “Aniccā, bhante”... “dhammā niccā vā aniccā vā”ti? “Aniccā, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccam dukkham vā tam sukham vā”ti? “Dukkham, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam, kalam nu tam samanupassitum- ‘etam mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Tam kissa hetu”? “Pubbeva no etam, bhante, yathābhūtam sammappaññāya sudiṭṭham- ‘itipime cha bāhirā āyatanā aniccā”ti. “Sādhu, sādhu, bhaginiyo! Evañhetam, bhaginiyo, hoti ariyasāvakkassa yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passato”.

401. “Tam kiṃ maññatha, bhaginiyo, cakkhaviññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā”ti? “Aniccam, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccam dukkham vā tam sukham vā”ti? “Dukkham, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam, kalam nu tam samanupassitum- ‘etam mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Tam kiṃ maññatha, bhaginiyo, sotaviññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā”ti? “Aniccam, bhante ...pe... ghānaviññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā”ti? “Aniccam, bhante”... “jivhāviññāṇam niccam vā

aniccam vā”ti? “Aniccam, bhante”... “kāyaviññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā”ti? “Aniccam, bhante”... “manoviññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā”ti? “Aniccam, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccam dukkham vā taṃ sukham vāti”? “Dukkham, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupa-ssituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Taṃ kissa hetu”? “Pubbeva no etaṃ, bhante, yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ- ‘itipime cha viññāṇakāyā aniccā”ti. “Sādhu, sādhu, bhaginiyo! Evañhetam, bhaginiyo, hoti ariyasāvakkassa yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato”.

402. “Seyyathāpi (3.0317), bhaginiyo, telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi aniccam vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, vaṭṭipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, accipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, ābhāpi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā. Yo nu kho, bhaginiyo, evaṃ vadeyya- ‘amussa telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi aniccam vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, vaṭṭipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, accipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā; yā ca khvāssa ābhā sā niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā”ti; sammā nu kho so, bhaginiyo, vadamāno vadeyyā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Taṃ kissa hetu”? “Amussa hi, bhante, telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi aniccam vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, vaṭṭipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, accipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā; pagevassa ābhā aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā”ti. “Evameva kho, bhaginiyo, yo nu kho evaṃ vadeyya- ‘cha khome ajjhakkā āyatanā aniccā §; yañca kho cha ajjhakkā āyatane paṭicca paṭisaṃvedeti sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā taṃ niccam dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhamman”ti; sammā nu kho so, bhaginiyo, vadamāno vadeyyā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Taṃ kissa hetu”? “Tajjam tajjam, bhante, paccayam paṭicca tajjā tajjā vedanā uppajjanti. Tajjassa tajjassa paccayassa nirodhā tajjā tajjā vedanā nirujjhanti”ti. “Sādhu, sādhu, bhaginiyo! Evañhetam, bhaginiyo, hoti ariyasāvakkassa yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato”.

403. “Seyyathāpi, bhaginiyo, mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato mūlampi aniccam vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, khandhopi anicco vipariṇāmadhammo, sākhāpalāsampi aniccam vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, chāyāpi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā. Yo nu kho, bhaginiyo, evaṃ vadeyya- ‘amussa mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato mūlampi aniccam vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, khandhopi anicco vipariṇāmadhammo, sākhāpalāsampi aniccam vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, yā ca khvāssa chāyā sā niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā”ti; sammā nu kho so, bhaginiyo, vadamāno vadeyyā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Taṃ kissa hetu”? “Amussa hi, bhante, mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato mūlampi aniccam vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, khandhopi anicco vipariṇāmadhammo, sākhāpalāsampi aniccam vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; pagevassa chāyā aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā”ti. “Evameva kho, bhaginiyo, yo nu kho evaṃ vadeyya- ‘cha khome bāhirā āyatanā (3.0318) aniccā §. Yañca kho cha bāhire āyatane paṭicca paṭisaṃvedeti sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā taṃ niccam dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhamman”ti; sammā nu kho so, bhaginiyo, vadamāno vadeyyā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Taṃ kissa hetu”? “Tajjam tajjam, bhante, paccayam paṭicca tajjā tajjā vedanā uppajjanti. Tajjassa tajjassa paccayassa nirodhā tajjā tajjā vedanā nirujjhanti”ti. “Sādhu, sādhu, bhaginiyo! Eva-

ñhetam, bhaginiyo, hoti ariyasāvakaṃsa yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passato”.

404. “Seyyathāpi, bhaginiyo, dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā gāviṃ vadhitvā tiṅhena govikantanena gāviṃ saṅkanteyya anupahacca antaram maṃsakāyaṃ anupahacca bāhiraṃ cammakāyaṃ. Yaṃ yadeva tattha antarā vilimaṃsam § antarā nhāru antarā bandhanaṃ taṃ tadeva tiṅhena govikantanena sañchindeyya saṅkanteyya sampakanteyya samparikanteyya. Sañchinditvā saṅkantitvā sampakantitvā samparikantitvā vidhunitvā bāhiraṃ cammakāyaṃ teneva cammena taṃ gāviṃ paṭicchādetvā evaṃ vadeyya- ‘tathevāyaṃ gāvī saṃyuttā imināva cammenā’ti; sammā nu kho so, bhaginiyo, vadamāno vadeyyā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Taṃ kissa hetu”? “Amu hi, bhante, dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā gāviṃ vadhitvā tiṅhena govikantanena gāviṃ saṅkanteyya anupahacca antaram maṃsakāyaṃ anupahacca bāhiraṃ cammakāyaṃ. Yaṃ yadeva tattha antarā vilimaṃsam antarā nhāru antarā bandhanaṃ taṃ tadeva tiṅhena govikantanena sañchindeyya saṅkanteyya sampakanteyya samparikanteyya. Sañchinditvā saṅkantitvā sampakantitvā samparikantitvā vidhunitvā bāhiraṃ cammakāyaṃ teneva cammena taṃ gāviṃ paṭicchādetvā kiñcāpi so evaṃ vadeyya- ‘tathevāyaṃ gāvī saṃyuttā imināva cammenā’ti; atha kho sā gāvī viṣaṃyuttā teneva cammenā”ti.

“Upamā kho me ayaṃ, bhaginiyo, katā atthassa viññāpanāya. Ayamevettha attho; ‘antarā maṃsakāyo’ti kho, bhaginiyo, channetaṃ ajjhattikānaṃ āyatanānaṃ adhivacanaṃ; ‘bāhiro cammakāyo’ti kho bhaginiyo, channetaṃ bāhirānaṃ āyatanānaṃ adhivacanaṃ; ‘antarā vilimaṃsam, antarā nhāru, antarā bandhanaṃ’ti kho, bhaginiyo, nandīrāgassetam adhivacanaṃ; ‘tiṅham (3.0319) govikantanā’ti kho, bhaginiyo, ariyāyetaṃ paññāya adhivacanaṃ; yāyaṃ ariyā paññā antarā kilesaṃ antarā saṃyojanaṃ antarā bandhanaṃ sañchindati saṅkantati sampakantati samparikantati.

405. “Satta kho panime, bhaginiyo, bojjhaṅgā, yesaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Katame satta? Idha, bhaginiyo, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti ...pe... vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti... pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti... passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti... samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Ime kho, bhaginiyo, satta bojjhaṅgā, yesaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati”ti.

406. Atha kho āyasmā nandako tā bhikkhuniyo iminā ovādena ovaditvā uyyojesi- “gacchatha, bhaginiyo; kālo”ti. Atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmato nandakassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ āyasmantaṃ nandakaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamissa; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho tā

bhikkhuniyo bhagavā etadavoca- “gacchatha, bhikkhuniyo; kālo”ti. Atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkamiṃsu. Atha kho bhagavā acirapakkantīsu tāsū bhikkhūnīsu bhikkhū āmantesi- “seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, tadahuposathe cātuddase na hoti bahunojanassa kaṅkhā vā vimati vā- ‘ūno nu kho cando, puṇṇo nu kho cando’ti, atha kho ūno candotveva hoti. Eva- meva kho, bhikkhave, tā bhikkhuniyo nandakassa dhammadesanāya attamanā honti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappā”ti.

407. Atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ nandakaṃ āmantesi- “tena hi tvam, nandaka, svepi tā bhikkhuniyo tenevovādena ovadeyyāsi”ti. “Evaṃ (3.0320), bhante”ti kho āyasmā nandako bhagavato paccassosi. Atha kho āyasmā nandako tassā rattiyā accayena pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhantaṃ piṇḍapāta- paṭikkanto attadutiyo yena rājakārāmo tenupasaṅkami. Addasaṃsu kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmantaṃ nandakaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ. Disvāna āsanaṃ paññāpesuṃ, udakaṅca pādānaṃ upaṭṭhapesuṃ. Nisīdi kho āyasmā nandako paññatte āsane. Nisajja pāde pakkhālesi. Tāpi kho bhikkhuniyo āyasmantaṃ nandakaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmā nandako etadavoca- “paṭipucchakathā kho, bhaginiyo, bhavissati. Tattha ājānantīhi ‘ājānāmā’ tissa vacanīyaṃ, na ājānantīhi ‘na ājānāmā’ tissa vacanīyaṃ. Yassā vā panassa kaṅkhā vā vimati vā, ahameva tattha paṭipu- cchitabbo- ‘idaṃ, bhante, kathaṃ; imassa kvattho”ti. “Ettakenapi mayaṃ, bhante, ayyassa nandakassa attamanā abhiraddhā yaṃ no ayyo nandako pavāreti”ti.

408. “Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhaginiyo, cakkhu niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ sama- nupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhaginiyo, sotaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...pe... ghānaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante... jivhā... kāyo... mano nicco vā anicco vā”ti? “Anicco, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇā- madhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Taṃ kissa hetu”? “Pubbeva no etaṃ, bhante, yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ- ‘itipime cha ajjhattikā āyatanā aniccā”- ti. “Sādhu sādhu, bhaginiyo! Evañhetam, bhaginiyo, hoti ariyasāvakaṃ yathā- bhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato”.

409. “Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhaginiyo, rūpā niccā vā aniccā vā”ti? “Aniccā, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante” . “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupa- ssituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso (3.0321) me attā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”. “Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhaginiyo, saddā niccā vā aniccā vā”ti? “Aniccā, bhante ...pe... gandhā niccā vā aniccā vā”ti? “Aniccā, bhante... rasā niccā vā aniccā vā”- ti? “Aniccā, bhante... phoṭṭhabbā niccā vā aniccā vā”ti? “Aniccā, bhante...

dhammā niccā vā aniccā vā”ti? “Aniccā, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti? “No hetuṃ, bhante”. “Taṃ kissa hetu”? “Pubbeva no etaṃ, bhante, yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ- ‘itipime cha bāhirā āyatanā aniccā”ti. “Sādhu sādhu, bhaginiyo! Evañhetuṃ, bhaginiyo, hoti ariyasāvakaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato”.

410. “Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhaginiyo, cakkhaviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...pe... sotaviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante... ghānaviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante... jivhāviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante... kāyaviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante... manoviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti? “No hetuṃ, bhante”. “Taṃ kissa hetu”? “Pubbeva no etaṃ, bhante, yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ- ‘itipime cha viññāṇakāyā aniccā”ti. “Sādhu sādhu, bhaginiyo! Evañhetuṃ, bhaginiyo, hoti ariyasāvakaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato”.

411. “Seyyathāpi, bhaginiyo, telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, vaṭṭipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, accipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, ābhāpi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā. Yo nu kho, bhaginiyo, evaṃ vadeyya- ‘amussa telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, vaṭṭipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, accipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā; yā ca khvāssa ābhā sā niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā”ti; sammā nu kho so, bhaginiyo, vadamāno vadeyyā”ti? “No hetuṃ, bhante”. “Taṃ kissa hetu”? “Amussa hi, bhante, telappadīpassa jhāyato telampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, vaṭṭipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā, accipi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā (3.0 pagevassa ābhā aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā”ti.

“Evameva kho, bhaginiyo, yo nu kho evaṃ vadeyya- ‘cha khome ajjhakkā āyatanaṃ aniccā. Yañca kho cha ajjhakkā āyatane paṭicca paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā taṃ niccaṃ dhuvāṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ’ti; sammā nu kho so, bhaginiyo, vadamāno vadeyyā”ti? “No hetuṃ, bhante”. “Taṃ kissa hetu”? “Tajjaṃ tajjaṃ, bhante, paccayaṃ paṭicca tajjā tajjā vedanā uppajjanti. Tajjassa tajjassa paccayassa nirodhā tajjā tajjā vedanā nirujjhanti”ti. “Sādhu sādhu, bhaginiyo! Evañhetuṃ, bhaginiyo, hoti ariyasāvakaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato”.

412. “Seyyathāpi, bhaginiyo, mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato mūlampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, khandhopi anicco vipariṇāmadhammo, sākāpālasāmpī aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, chāyāpi aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā. Yo nu kho, bhaginiyo, evaṃ vadeyya- ‘amussa mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato mūlampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, khandhopi anicco vipariṇāmadhammo, sākāpālasāmpī aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; yā ca khvāssa chāyā sā niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā’ti; sammā nu kho so bhaginiyo, vadamāno vadeyyā”ti? “No hetuṃ, bhante”. “Taṃ kissa hetu”? “Amussa hi, bhante, mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato mūlampi aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, khandhopi anicco vipariṇāmadhammo, sākāpālasāmpī aniccaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; pagevassa chāyā aniccā vipariṇāmadhammā”ti. “Evameva kho, bhaginiyo, yo nu kho evaṃ vadeyya- ‘cha khome bāhirā āyatanaṃ aniccā. Yañca kho bāhira āyatane paṭicca paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā taṃ niccaṃ dhuvāṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ’ti; sammā nu kho so, bhaginiyo, vadamāno vadeyyā”ti? “No hetuṃ, bhante”. “Taṃ kissa hetu”? “Tajjaṃ tajjaṃ, bhante, paccayaṃ paṭicca tajjā tajjā vedanā uppajjanti. Tajjassa tajjassa paccayassa nirodhā tajjā tajjā vedanā nirujjhanti”ti. “Sādhu sādhu, bhaginiyo! Evañhetuṃ, bhaginiyo, hoti ariyasāvakaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato”.

413. “Seyyathāpi, bhaginiyo, dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā gāviṃ vadhitvā tiṇhena govikantanena gāviṃ saṅkanteyya anupahacca (3.0323) antaraṃ maṃsakāyaṃ anupahacca bāhiraṃ cammakāyaṃ. Yaṃ yadeva tattha antarā vilimaṃsaṃ antarā nhāru antarā bandhanaṃ taṃ tadeva tiṇhena govikantanena saṅchindeyya saṅkanteyya sampakanteyya samparikanteyya. Saṅchinditvā saṅkantitvā sampakantitvā samparikantitvā vidhunitvā bāhiraṃ cammakāyaṃ teneva cammena taṃ gāviṃ paṭicchādetvā evaṃ vadeyya- ‘tathevāyaṃ gāvī saṃyuttā imināva cammenā’ti; sammā nu kho so, bhaginiyo, vadamāno vadeyyā”ti? “No hetuṃ, bhante”. “Taṃ kissa hetu”? “Amu hi, bhante, dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā gāviṃ vadhitvā tiṇhena govikantanena gāviṃ saṅkanteyya anupahacca antaraṃ maṃsakāyaṃ anupahacca bāhiraṃ cammakāyaṃ. Yaṃ yadeva tattha antarā vilimaṃsaṃ antarā nhāru antarā bandhanaṃ taṃ tadeva tiṇhena govikantanena saṅchindeyya saṅkanteyya sampakanteyya samparikanteyya. Saṅchinditvā saṅkantitvā sampakantitvā samparikantitvā vidhunitvā bāhiraṃ cammakāyaṃ teneva cammena taṃ gāviṃ paṭicchādetvā kiñcāpi so evaṃ vadeyya- ‘tathevāyaṃ gāvī saṃyuttā imināva cammenā’ti; atha kho sā gāvī

visaṃyuttā teneva cammenā”ti.

“Upamā kho me ayaṃ, bhaginiyo, katā atthassa viññāpanāya ayamevettha attho. ‘Antarā maṃsakāyo’ti kho, bhaginiyo, channetaṃ ajjhakkānaṃ āyatanānaṃ adhivacanaṃ; ‘bāhiro cammakāyo’ti kho, bhaginiyo, channetaṃ bāhirānaṃ āyatanānaṃ adhivacanaṃ; ‘antarā vilimaṃsaṃ antarā nhāru antarā bandhanan’ti kho, bhaginiyo, nandīrāgassetāṃ adhivacanaṃ; ‘tiṇhaṃ govikantanan’ti kho, bhaginiyo, ariyāyetaṃ paññāya adhivacanaṃ; yāyaṃ ariyā paññā antarā kilesaṃ antarā saṃyojanaṃ antarā bandhanaṃ sañchindati saṅkantati sampakantati samparikaṇṭhati.

414. “Satta kho panime, bhaginiyo, bojjhaṅgā, yesaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Katame satta? Idha, bhaginiyo, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti ...pe... vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti... pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti... passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti... samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ (3.0 bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Ime kho, bhaginiyo, satta bojjhaṅgā yesaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati”ti.

415. Atha kho āyasmā nandako tā bhikkhuniyo iminā ovādena ovaditvā uyyojesi- “gacchatha, bhaginiyo; kālo”ti. Atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmato nandakassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ āyasmantaṃ nandakaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamissa; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhagavā etadavoca-“gacchatha, bhikkhuniyo; kālo”ti. Atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamissa. Atha kho bhagavā acirapakkantissa tāsū bhikkhunissa bhikkhū āmantesi- “seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, tadahuposathe pannarase na hoti bahuno janassa kaṅkhā vā vimati vā- ‘ūno nu kho cando, puṇṇo nu kho cando’ti, atha kho puṇṇo candotveva hoti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, tā bhikkhuniyo nandakassa dhammadesanāya attamanā ceva paripuṇṇasaṅkappā ca. Tāsaṃ, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ bhikkhunisaṭānaṃ yā pacchimitā bhikkhunī sā § sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Nandakovādasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ catutthaṃ.

5. Cūḷarāhulovādasuttaṃ

416. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane

anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallinassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi- “paripakkā kho (3.0325) rāhulassa vimutti-paripācānīyā dhammā. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ rāhulaṃ uttariṃ āsavānaṃ khaye vineyyan”ti. Atha kho bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā patta-civaramādāya sāvatthiṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapāta-paṭikkanto āyasmantaṃ rāhulaṃ āmantesi- “gaṇhāhi, rāhula, nisīdanaṃ; yena andhavanaṃ tenupasaṅkamissāma divāvihārāyā”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho āyasmā rāhulo bhagavato paṭissutvā nisīdanaṃ ādāya bhagavantaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi.

Tena kho pana samayena anekāni devatāsahassāni bhagavantaṃ anubandhāni honti- “ajja bhagavā āyasmantaṃ rāhulaṃ uttariṃ āsavānaṃ khaye vine-sati”ti. Atha kho bhagavā andhavanaṃ ajjhogāhetvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe paññatte āsane nisīdi. Āyasmāpi kho rāhulo bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ rāhulaṃ bhagavā etada-voca-

417. “Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, rāhula, cakkhu niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, rāhula, rūpā niccā vā aniccā vā”ti? “Aniccā, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, rāhula, cakkhaviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, rāhula, cakkhusamphassa niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, rāhula, yamidaṃ Ṣ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti (3.0326)? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”.

418. “Taṃ kiṃ maññasi rāhula, sotaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...pe... ghānaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...pe... jivhā niccā vā aniccā vā”ti? “Aniccā, bhante ...pe... kāyo niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante ...pe... mano niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”. “Taṃ kiṃ maññasi rāhula, dhammā

niccā vā aniccā vā”ti? “Aniccā, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti? “No hetāṃ, bhante”. “Taṃ kiṃ maññasi rāhula, manoviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti? “No hetāṃ, bhante”. “Taṃ kiṃ maññasi rāhula, manosamphasso nicco vā anicco vā”ti? “Anicco, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti? “No hetāṃ, bhante”. “Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, rāhula, yamidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ, tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti? “Aniccaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā”ti? “Dukkhaṃ, bhante”. “Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ- ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti? “No hetāṃ, bhante”.

419. “Evaṃ passaṃ, rāhula, sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmiṃ § nibbindati, rūpesu nibbindati, cakkhuviññāṇe nibbindati, cakkhusamphasse nibbindati, yamidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ tasmimpi nibbindati. Sotasmim nibbindati, saddesu nibbindati ...pe... (3.0327), ghānasmim nibbindati, gandhesu nibbindati... jivhāya nibbindati, rasesu nibbindati... kāyasmim nibbindati, phoṭṭhabbesu nibbindati... manasmim nibbindati, dhammesu nibbindati, manoviññāṇe nibbindati, manosamphasse nibbindati, yamidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ tasmimpi nibbindati. Nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati. Vimuttasmim vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānāti”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā rāhulo bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhindaṃditi. Imasmiñca pana veyyākaraṇasmim bhaññamāne āyasmato rāhulassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucci. Tāsañca anakānaṃ devatāsahassānaṃ virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkuṃ udapādi- ‘yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti.

Cūlarāhulovādasuttaṃ niṭṭhitam pañcamam.

6. Chachakkasuttaṃ

420. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca- “dhammaṃ vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosāna-kalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ, kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāsessāmi, yadidaṃ- cha chakkāni. Taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni veditabbāni, cha bāhirāni āyatanāni veditabbāni, cha viññāṇakāyā veditabbā, cha phassakāyā veditabbā, cha vedanākāyā veditabbā, cha taṇhākāyā veditabbā.

421. “Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni veditabbāni”ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ, sotāyatanaṃ, ghāṇāyatanaṃ, jivhāyatanaṃ (3.0328), kāyāyatanaṃ, manāyatanaṃ. ‘Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni veditabbāni’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idameṭaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idaṃ paṭhamam chakkaṃ.

“Cha bāhirāni āyatanāni veditabbāni”ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Rūpāyatanaṃ, saddāyatanaṃ, gandhāyatanaṃ, rasāyatanaṃ, phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ, dhammāyatanaṃ. ‘Cha bāhirāni āyatanāni veditabbāni’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idameṭaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idaṃ dutiyaṃ chakkaṃ.

“Cha viññāṇakāyā veditabbā”ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Cakkhuñca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ, sotañca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññāṇaṃ, ghāṇañca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati ghānaviññāṇaṃ, jivhañca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāvīññāṇaṃ, kāyañca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati kāyaviññāṇaṃ, manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ. ‘Cha viññāṇakāyā veditabbā’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idameṭaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idaṃ tatiyaṃ chakkaṃ.

“Cha phassakāyā veditabbā”ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Cakkhuñca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso; sotañca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso; ghāṇañca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati ghānaviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso; jivhañca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāvīññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso; kāyañca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati kāyaviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso; manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso. ‘Cha phassakāyā veditabbā’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idameṭaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idaṃ catutthaṃ chakkaṃ.

“Cha vedanākāyā veditabbā”ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ?

Cakkhuñca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā; sotañca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā; ghānañca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati ghānaviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā; jivhañca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā; kāyañca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati kāyaviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā (3.0329) vedanā; manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā. ‘Cha vedanā-kāyā veditabbā’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idame taṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idaṃ pañcamaṃ chakkaṃ.

“Cha taṇhākāyā veditabbā’ti- iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Cakkhuñca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā; sotañca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññāṇaṃ ...pe... ghānañca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati ghānaviññāṇaṃ... jivhañca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāviññāṇaṃ... kāyañca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati kāyaviññāṇaṃ... manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. ‘Cha taṇhākāyā veditabbā’ti- iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idame taṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ chakkaṃ.

422. “Cakkhu attā’ti yo vadeyya taṃ na upapajjati. Cakkhussa uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati, ‘attā me uppajjati ca veti cā’ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti. Tasmā taṃ na upapajjati- ‘cakkhu attā’ti yo vadeyya. Iti cakkhu anattā.

“Rūpā attā’ti yo vadeyya taṃ na upapajjati. Rūpānaṃ uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati, ‘attā me uppajjati ca veti cā’ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti. Tasmā taṃ na upapajjati- ‘rūpā attā’ti yo vadeyya. Iti cakkhu anattā, rūpā anattā.

“Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ attā’ti yo vadeyya taṃ na upapajjati. Cakkhuvīññāṇassa uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati, ‘attā me uppajjati ca veti cā’ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti. Tasmā taṃ na upapajjati- ‘cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ attā’ti yo vadeyya. Iti cakkhu anattā, rūpā anattā, cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ anattā.

“Cakkhusamphasso attā’ti yo vadeyya taṃ na upapajjati. Cakkhusamphassassa uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati, ‘attā me uppajjati ca veti cā’ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti. Tasmā taṃ na upapajjati- ‘cakkhusamphasso attā’ti yo (3.0330) vadeyya. Iti cakkhu anattā, rūpā anattā, cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ anattā, cakkhusamphasso anattā.

“Vedanā attā’ti yo vadeyya taṃ na upapajjati. Vedanāya uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati, ‘attā me uppajjati ca veti cā’ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti. Tasmā taṃ na upapajjati- ‘vedanā attā’ti yo vadeyya. Iti cakkhu anattā, rūpā anattā, cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ anattā, cakkhusamphasso anattā, vedanā anattā.

“Taṇhā attā’ti yo vadeyya taṃ na upapajjati. Taṇhāya uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati, ‘attā me uppajjati ca veti cā’ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti. Tasmā taṃ na upapajjati- ‘taṇhā attā’ti yo vadeyya. Iti cakkhu anattā, rūpā anattā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ anattā, cakkhusamphasso anattā, vedanā anattā, taṇhā anattā.

423. “Sotaṃ attā’ti yo vadeyya ...pe... ‘ghānaṃ attā’ti yo vadeyya... ‘jivhā attā’ti yo vadeyya... ‘kāyo attā’ti yo vadeyya... ‘mano attā’ti yo vadeyya taṃ na upapajjati. Manassa uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati, ‘attā me uppajjati ca veti cā’ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti. Tasmā taṃ na upapajjati- ‘mano attā’ti yo vadeyya. Iti mano anattā.

“Dhammā attā’ti yo vadeyya taṃ na upapajjati. Dhammānaṃ uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati, ‘attā me uppajjati ca veti cā’ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti. Tasmā taṃ na upapajjati- ‘dhammā attā’ti yo vadeyya. Iti mano anattā, dhammā anattā.

“Manoviññāṇaṃ attā’ti yo vadeyya taṃ na upapajjati. Manoviññāṇassa uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati, ‘attā me uppajjati ca veti cā’ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti. Tasmā taṃ na upapajjati- ‘manoviññāṇaṃ attā’ti (3.0331) yo vadeyya. Iti mano anattā, dhammā anattā, manoviññāṇaṃ anattā.

“Manosamphasso attā’ti yo vadeyya taṃ na upapajjati. Manosamphassassa uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati, ‘attā me uppajjati ca veti cā’ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti. Tasmā taṃ na upapajjati- ‘manosamphasso attā’ti yo vadeyya. Iti mano anattā, dhammā anattā, manoviññāṇaṃ anattā, manosamphasso anattā.

“Vedanā attā’ti yo vadeyya taṃ na upapajjati. Vedanāya uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati, ‘attā me uppajjati ca veti cā’ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti. Tasmā taṃ na upapajjati- ‘vedanā attā’ti yo vadeyya. Iti mano anattā, dhammā anattā, manoviññāṇaṃ anattā, manosamphasso anattā, vedanā anattā.

“Taṇhā attā’ti yo vadeyya taṃ na upapajjati. Taṇhāya uppādopi vayopi paññāyati. Yassa kho pana uppādopi vayopi paññāyati, ‘attā me uppajjati ca veti cā’ti iccassa evamāgataṃ hoti. Tasmā taṃ na upapajjati- ‘taṇhā attā’ti yo vadeyya. Iti mano anattā, dhammā anattā, manoviññāṇaṃ anattā, manosamphasso anattā, vedanā anattā, taṇhā anattā.

424. “Ayaṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, sakkāyasamudayagāminī paṭipadā- cakkhuṃ ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti samanupassati; rūpe ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti samanupassati; cakkhuviññāṇaṃ ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti samanupassati; cakkhusamphassaṃ ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti samanupassati; vedanaṃ ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti samanupassati; taṇhaṃ ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti samanupassati; sotaṃ ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti samanupassati ...pe... ghānaṃ ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti samanupassati ...pe... jivhaṃ

‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti (3.0332) samanupassati ...pe... kāyaṃ
‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti samanupassati ...pe... manaṃ ‘etaṃ
mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti samanupassati, dhamme ‘etaṃ mama, esoha-
masmi, eso me attā’ti samanupassati, manoviññāṇaṃ ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi,
eso me attā’ti samanupassati, manosamphassaṃ ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso
me attā’ti samanupassati, vedanaṃ ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti
samanupassati, taṇhaṃ ‘etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā’ti samanupassati.

“Ayaṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā- cakkhuṃ ‘netāṃ
mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti samanupassati. Rūpe ‘netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi,
na meso attā’ti samanupassati. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ ‘netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi,
na meso attā’ti samanupassati. Cakkhusamphassaṃ ‘netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi,
na meso attā’ti samanupassati. Vedanaṃ ‘netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso
attā’ti samanupassati. Taṇhaṃ ‘netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti
samanupassati. Sotaṃ ‘netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti samanupassati
...pe... ghānaṃ ‘netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti samanupassati...
jivhaṃ ‘netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti samanupassati... kāyaṃ
‘netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti samanupassati... manaṃ ‘netāṃ
mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti samanupassati. Dhamme ‘netāṃ mama,
nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti samanupassati. Manoviññāṇaṃ ‘netāṃ mama,
nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti samanupassati. Manosamphassaṃ ‘netāṃ mama,
nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti samanupassati. Vedanaṃ ‘netāṃ mama,
nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti samanupassati. Taṇhaṃ ‘netāṃ mama,
nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti samanupassati.

425. “Cakkhuñca, bhikkhave, paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ
saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adu-
kkhamasukhaṃ vā. So

sukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa rāgānusayo anuseti. Dukkāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno socati kilamati paridevati urattāḷiṃ (3.0333) kandati sammohaṃ āpajjati. Tassa paṭighānusayo anuseti. Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno tassā vedanāya samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṅca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Tassa avijjānusayo anuseti. So vata, bhikkhave, sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayaṃ appahāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayaṃ appaṭivinodetvā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayaṃ asamūhanitvā avijjaṃ appahāya vijjaṃ anuppādetvā diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro bhavissatīti- netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

“Sotañca, bhikkhave, paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññāṇaṃ ...pe... ghānañca, bhikkhave, paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati ghānaviññāṇaṃ ...pe... jivhañca, bhikkhave, paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāviññāṇaṃ ...pe... kāyañca, bhikkhave, paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati kāyaviññāṇaṃ ...pe... manañca, bhikkhave, paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā. So sukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa rāgānusayo anuseti. Dukkāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno socati kilamati paridevati urattāḷiṃ kandati sammohaṃ āpajjati. Tassa paṭighānusayo anuseti. Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno tassā vedanāya samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṅca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Tassa avijjānusayo anuseti. So vata, bhikkhave, sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayaṃ appahāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayaṃ appaṭivinodetvā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayaṃ asamūhanitvā avijjaṃ appahāya vijjaṃ anuppādetvā diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro bhavissatīti- netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

426. “Cakkuñca, bhikkhave, paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhaviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā. So sukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno nābhinandati nābhivadati nājhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa rāgānusayo nānuseti. Dukkāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno na socati na kilamati paridevati na urattāḷiṃ kandati na sammohaṃ āpajjati. Tassa paṭighānusayo nānuseti. Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno tassā (3.0334) vedanāya samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṅca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa avijjānusayo nānuseti. So vata, bhikkhave, sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayaṃ pahāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayaṃ paṭivinodetvā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayaṃ asamūhanitvā avijjaṃ pahāya vijjaṃ uppādetvā diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro bhavissatīti- ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

“Sotañca, bhikkhave, paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññāṇaṃ ...pe....

“Ghānañca, bhikkhave, paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati ghānaviññāṇaṃ ...pe....

“Jivhañca, bhikkhave, paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāviññāṇaṃ ...pe....

“Kāyañca, bhikkhave, paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati kāyaviññāṇaṃ ...pe....

“Manañca, bhikkhave, paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adu-

kkhamasukhaṃ vā. So sukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno nābhinandati nābhivadatai nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa rāgānusayo nānuseti. Dukkāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno na socati na kilamati na paridevati na urattāḷiṃ kandati na sammohaṃ āpajjati. Tassa paṭighānusayo nānuseti. Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno tassā vedanāya samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa avijjānusayo nānuseti. So vata, bhikkhave, sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayaṃ pahāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayaṃ paṭivinodetvā adukkkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayaṃ samūhanitvā avijjaṃ pahāya vijjaṃ uppādetvā diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro bhavissatīti- ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

427. “Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmiṃ Ṣ nibbindati, rūpesu nibbindati, cakkhuviññāṇe nibbindati, cakkhusamphasse nibbindati, vedanāya nibbindati, taṇhāya nibbindati. Sotasmimṃ nibbindati, saddesu nibbindati ...pe... ghānasmimṃ nibbindati, gandhesu nibbindati... jivhāya nibbindati, rasesu nibbindati... kāyasmimṃ nibbindati, phoṭṭhabbesu nibbindati... manasmimṃ nibbindati, dhammesu nibbindati, manoviññāṇe nibbindati, manosamphasse nibbindati, vedanāya nibbindati, taṇhāya nibbindati. Nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati. Vimuttasmimṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ (3.0335) hoti. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmaccariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānāti”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti. Imasmimṃ kho pana veyyākaraṇasmimṃ bhaññamāne saṭṭhimattānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccimṃsūti.

Chachakkasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Mahāsaḷāyatanikasuttaṃ

428. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvaththiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosumṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca- “mahāsaḷāyatanikaṃ vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi. Taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmī”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosumṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca-

429. “Cakkhuṃ, bhikkhave, ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, rūpe ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, cakkhusamphassaṃ ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, yamidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkkhamasukhaṃ vā tampi ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, cakkhusmiṃ sārājati, rūpesu sārājati, cakkhuviññāṇe sārājati, cakkhusamphasse sārājati, yamidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkkhamasukhaṃ vā tasmimpi sārājati.

“Tassa sārattassa saṃyuttassa sammūlhasa assādānupassino viharato āyatim pañcupādānakkhandhā upacayaṃ gacchanti. Taṇhā cassa ponobbhavikā nandīrāgasahagatā tatratrābhinandinī, sā cassa pavaḍḍhati. Tassa kāyikāpi darathā pavaḍḍhanti, cetasikāpi darathā pavaḍḍhanti; kāyikāpi santāpā pavaḍḍhanti, cetasikāpi santāpā pavaḍḍhanti; kāyikāpi pariāhā pavaḍḍhanti, cetasikāpi pariāhā pavaḍḍhanti. So kāyadukkhampi § cetodukkhampi paṭisaṃvedeti.

“Sotaṃ (3.0336), bhikkhave, ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ...pe... ghānaṃ, bhikkhave, ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ...pe... jivhaṃ, bhikkhave, ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ...pe... kāyaṃ, bhikkhave, ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ...pe... manaṃ, bhikkhave, ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, dhamme, bhikkhave, ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, manoviññāṇaṃ, bhikkhave, ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, manosamphassaṃ, bhikkhave, ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, yamidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tampi ajānaṃ apassaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, manasmim sārājati, dhammesu sārājati, manoviññāṇe sārājati, manosamphasse sārājati, yamidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tasmimpi sārājati.

“Tassa sārattassa saṃyuttassa sammūlhasa assādānupassino viharato āyatim pañcupādānakkhandhā upacayaṃ gacchanti. Taṇhā cassa ponobbhavikā nandīrāgasahagatā tatratrābhinandinī, sā cassa pavaḍḍhati. Tassa kāyikāpi darathā pavaḍḍhanti, cetasikāpi darathā pavaḍḍhanti; kāyikāpi santāpā pavaḍḍhanti, cetasikāpi santāpā pavaḍḍhanti; kāyikāpi pariāhā pavaḍḍhanti, cetasikāpi pariāhā pavaḍḍhanti. So kāyadukkhampi cetodukkhampi paṭisaṃvedeti.

430. “Cakkhuñca kho, bhikkhave, jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, rūpe jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, cakkhusamphassaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, yamidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tampi jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, cakkhusmim na sārājati, rūpesu na sārājati, cakkhuviññāṇe na sārājati, cakkhusamphasse na sārājati, yamidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tasmimpi na sārājati.

“Tassa asārattassa asaṃyuttassa asammūlhasa ādīnavānupassino viharato āyatim pañcupādānakkhandhā apacayaṃ gacchanti. Taṇhā cassa ponobbhavikā nandīrāgasahagatā tatratrābhinandinī, sā cassa pahiyati. Tassa kāyikāpi darathā pahiyanti, cetasikāpi darathā pahiyanti; kāyikāpi santāpā pahiyanti, cetasikāpi santāpā pahiyanti; kāyikāpi pariāhā pahiyantntti, cetasikāpi pariāhā pahiyanti. So kāyasukhampi cetosukhampi paṭisaṃvedeti.

431. “Yā (3.0337) tathābhūtassa § diṭṭhi sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi; yo tathābhūtassa § saṅkappo svāssa hoti sammāsaṅkappo; yo tathābhūtassa § vāyāmo svāssa hoti sammāvāyāmo; yā tathābhūtassa § sati sāssa hoti sammāsati; yo tathābhūtassa § samādhi svāssa hoti sammāsamādhi. Pubbeva kho panassa kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ ājīvo suparisuddho hoti. Evamassāyaṃ ariyo aṭṭha-

ṅgiko maggo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“Tassa evaṃ imaṃ ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvayato cattāropi satipa-
ṭṭhānā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, cattāropi sammappadhānā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ
gacchanti, cattāropi iddhipādā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, pañcapi indriyāni
bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, pañcapi balāni bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, sattapi
bojjhaṅgā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

“Tassime dve dhammā yuganandhā § vattanti- samatho ca vipassanā ca. So
ye dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā te dhamme abhiññā pariñānāti. Ye dhammā
abhiññā pahātabbā te dhamme abhiññā pajahati. Ye dhammā abhiññā bhāve-
tabbā te dhamme abhiññā bhāveti. Ye dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā te
dhamme abhiññā sacchikaroti.

“Katame ca, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā? ‘Pañcupādānakkhandhā’
tissa vacanīyaṃ, seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho, vedanupādānakkhandho,
saññupādānakkhandho, saṅkhārupādānakkhandho, viññāṇupādānakkhandho.
Ime dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā.

“Katame ca, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā pahātabbā? Avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca-
ime dhammā abhiññā pahātabbā.

“Katame ca, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā bhāvetabbā? Samatho ca vipassanā
ca- ime dhammā abhiññā bhāvetabbā.

“Katame, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā? Vijjā ca vimutti ca- ime
dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā.

432. “Sotaṃ (3.0338), bhikkhave, jānaṃ

passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ...pe... ghānaṃ bhikkhave, jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ...pe... jivhaṃ, bhikkhave, jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ... kāyaṃ, bhikkhave, jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ... manaṃ, bhikkhave, jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, dhamme jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, manoviññāṇaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, manosamphassaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, yamidaṃ manosamphassaṃ paccaṃyā uppañjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tampi jānaṃ passaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, manasmimṃ na sārājati, dhammesu na sārājati, manoviññāṇe na sārājati, manosamphasse na sārājati, yamidaṃ manosamphassaṃ paccaṃyā uppañjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tasmimpi na sārājati.

“Tassa asārattassa asaṃyuttassa asammūḷhassa ādīnavānupassino viharato āyatiṃ pañcupādānakkhandhā apacayaṃ gacchanti. Taṇhā cassa ponobbhavikā nandīrāgasahagatā tatrataṭṭhābhinandinī, sā cassa pahiyati. Tassa kāyikāpi darathā pahiyanti, cetasikāpi darathā pahiyanti; kāyikāpi santāpā pahiyanti, cetasikāpi santāpā pahiyanti; kāyikāpi pariḷāhā pahiyanti, cetasikāpi pariḷāhā pahiyanti. So kāyasukhampi cetosukhampi paṭisaṃvedeti.

433. “Yā tathābhūtaṃ diṭṭhi sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi; yo tathābhūtaṃ saṅkappo svāssa hoti sammāsaṅkappo; yo tathābhūtaṃ vāyāmo svāssa hoti sammāvāyāmo; yā tathābhūtaṃ sati sāssa hoti sammāsati; yo tathābhūtaṃ samādhi svāssa hoti sammāsamādhi. Pubbeva kho panassa kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ ājivo suparisuddho hoti. Evamassāyaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“Tassa evaṃ imaṃ ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvayato cattāropi satipaṭṭhānā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, cattāropi sammappadhānā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, cattāropi iddhipādā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, pañcapi indriyāni bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, pañcapi balāni bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, sattapi bojjhaṅgā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

“Tassime dve dhammā yuganandhā vattanti- samatho ca vipassanā ca. So ye dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā te dhamme abhiññā parijānāti. Ye (3.0339) dhammā abhiññā pahātābbā te dhamme abhiññā pajahati. Ye dhammā abhiññā bhāvetābbā te dhamme abhiññā bhāveti. Ye dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā te dhamme abhiññā sacchikaroti.

“Katame ca, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā? ‘Pañcupādānakkhandhā’ tissa vacanīyaṃ, seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho, vedanupādānakkhandho, saññupādānakkhandho, saṅkhārupādānakkhandho, viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ime dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā.

“Katame ca, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā pahātābbā? Avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca- ime dhammā abhiññā pahātābbā.

“Katame ca, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā bhāvetābbā? Samatho ca vipassanā ca- ime dhammā abhiññā bhāvetābbā.

“Katame ca, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā? Vijjā ca vimutti ca- ime dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Mahāsaḷāyatanikasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ sattamaṃ.

8. Nagaravindeyyasuttaṃ

434. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ yena nagaravindaṃ nāma kosalānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ gāmo tadavasari. Assosum kho nagaravindeyyakā § brāhmaṇagahapatikā- “samaṇo khalu, bho, gotamo sakyaputto sakyakulā pabbajito kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ nagaravindaṃ anuppatto. Taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato- ‘itipi so bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā’ ti. So (3.0340) imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakaṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajāṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhakalyāṇaṃ pariyoṣānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ, kevala-paripuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Sādhū kho pana tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hoti” ti.

Atha kho nagaravindeyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṃsu; upasaṅkamtivā appekacce bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu. Appekacce bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodimṃsu; sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu. Appekacce yena bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu. Appekacce bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetaṃ ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu. Appekacce tuṅhībhūtā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho nagaravindeyyake brāhmaṇagahapatike bhagavā etadavoca-

435. “Sace vo, gahapatayo, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyumaṃ- ‘kathaṃbhūtā, gahapatayo, samaṇabrāhmaṇā na sakkātabbā na garukātabbā na mānetabbā na pūjetabbā’ ti? Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, gahapatayo, tesāṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha- ‘ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā cakkhuvīññeyyesu rūpesu avītarāgā avītamohā, ajjhattaṃ avūpasantacittā, samavisamaṃ caranti kāyena vācāya manasā, evarūpā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na sakkātabbā na garukātabbā na mānetabbā na pūjetabbā. Taṃ kissa hetu? Mayampi hi cakkhuvīññeyyesu rūpesu avītarāgā avītamohā, ajjhattaṃ avūpasantacittā, samavisamaṃ carāma kāyena vācāya manasā, tesāṃ no samacariyampi hetuṃ uttari apassataṃ. Tasmā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā na sakkātabbā na garukātabbā na mānetabbā na pūjetabbā. Ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā sotaviññeyyesu saddesu... ghānaviññeyyesu gandhesu... jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu... kāyaviññeyyesu phoṭṭhabbesu... manoviññeyyesu dhammesu avītarāgā avītamohā, ajjhattaṃ avūpasantacittā, samavisamaṃ caranti kāyena vācāya manasā, evarūpā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na sakkātabbā na garukātabbā na mānetabbā na pūje-

tabbā. Taṃ kissa hetu? Mayampi hi manoviññeyyesu dhammesu avītarāgā avīta-
dosā avītamohā (3.0341), ajjhataṃ avūpasantacittā, samavisamaṃ carāma
kāyena vācāya manasā, tesam no samacariyampi hetam uttari apassataṃ.
Tasmā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā na sakkātabbā na garukātabbā na māne-
tabbā na pūjetabbā'ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, gahapatayo, tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ
paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha.

436. “Sace pana vo, gahapatayo, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyuṃ-
'kathaṃbhūtā, gahapatayo, samaṇabrāhmaṇā sakkātabbā garukātabbā māne-
tabbā pūjetabbā'ti? Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, gahapatayo, tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ pari-
bbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha- 'ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā cakkhaviññeyyesu
rūpesu vītarāgā vītadosā vītamohā, ajjhataṃ vūpasantacittā, samacariyaṃ
caranti kāyena vācāya manasā, evarūpā samaṇabrāhmaṇā sakkātabbā garukā-
tabbā mānetabbā pūjetabbā. Taṃ kissa hetu? Mayampi hi § cakkhaviññeyyesu
rūpesu avītarāgā avītidosā avītamohā, ajjhataṃ avūpasantacittā, samavisamaṃ
carāma kāyena vācāya manasā, tesam no samacariyampi hetam uttari passataṃ.
Tasmā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā sakkātabbā garukātabbā mānetabbā pūje-
tabbā. Ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā sotaviññeyyesu saddesu... ghānaviññeyyesu
gandhesu... jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu... kāyaviññeyyesu phoṭṭhabbesu... manovi-
ññeyyesu dhammesu vītarāgā vītadosā vītamohā, ajjhataṃ vūpasantacittā, sama-
cariyaṃ caranti kāyena vācāya manasā, evarūpā samaṇabrāhmaṇā sakkātabbā
garukātabbā mānetabbā pūjetabbā. Taṃ kissa hetu? Mayampi hi manoviññe-
yyesu dhammesu avītarāgā avītidosā avītamohā ajjhataṃ avūpasantacittā, sama-
visamaṃ carāma kāyena vācāya manasā, tesam no samacariyampi hetam uttari
passataṃ. Tasmā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā sakkātabbā garukātabbā māne-
tabbā pūjetabbā'ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, gahapatayo, tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ pari-
bbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha.

437. “Sace pana vo §, gahapatayo, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyuṃ-
'ke panāyasmantānaṃ ākāra, ke anvayā, yena tumhe āyasmanto (3.0342) evaṃ
vadetha? Addhā te āyasmanto vītarāgā vā rāgavinayāya vā paṭipannā, vītadosā
vā dosavinayāya vā paṭipannā, vītamohā vā mohavinayāya vā paṭipannā'ti? Evaṃ
puṭṭhā tumhe, gahapatayo, tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākare-
yyātha- 'tathā hi te āyasmanto araññavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭise-
vanti. Natthi kho pana tattha tathārūpā cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā ye disvā disvā abhira-
meyyūṃ, natthi kho pana tattha tathārūpā sotaviññeyyā saddā ye sutvā sutvā
abhirameyyūṃ, natthi kho pana tattha tathārūpā ghānaviññeyyā gandhā ye
ghāyitvā ghāyitvā abhirameyyūṃ, natthi kho pana tattha tathārūpā jivhāviññeyyā
rasā ye sāyitvā sāyitvā abhirameyyūṃ, natthi kho pana tattha tathārūpā kāyavi-
ññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā ye phusitvā phusitvā abhirameyyūṃ. Ime kho no, āvuso, ākāra,
ime anvayā, yena mayaṃ § evaṃ vadema- addhā te āyasmanto vītarāgā vā rāga-
vinayāya vā paṭipannā, vītadosā vā dosavinayāya vā paṭipannā, vītamohā vā
mohavinayāya vā paṭipannā'ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, gahapatayo, tesam aññatitthi-
yānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyāthā”ti.

Evam vutte, nagaravindeyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ-
“abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama, abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama! Seyyathāpi, bho gotama,
nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ āci-
kkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya- ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti’ ti;
evamevaṃ bhotā gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Ete mayaṃ
bhavantaṃ gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāma dhammañca bhikkhusaṅghañca. Upā-
sake no bhavaṃ gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupete saraṇaṃ gate” ti.

Nagaravindeyyasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Piṇḍapātapārisuddhisuttaṃ

438. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kala-
ndakanivāpe. Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā (3.0343)
vuṭṭhito yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā
ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ sāriputtaṃ bhagavā
etadavoca-

“Vippasannāni kho te, sāriputta, indriyāni, parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto.
Katamena kho tvaṃ, sāriputta, vihārena etarahi bahulaṃ viharasī” ti? “Suññatāvi-
hārena kho ahaṃ, bhante, etarahi bahulaṃ viharāmī” ti. “Sādhu, sādhu, sāriputta!
Mahāpurisavihārena kira tvaṃ, sāriputta, etarahi bahulaṃ viharasi. Mahāpurisavi-
hāro eso §, sāriputta, yadidaṃ- suññatā. Tasmātiha, sāriputta, bhikkhu sace āka-
nkheyya- ‘suññatāvihārena bahulaṃ § vihareyya’ ti, tena, sāriputta, bhikkhunā iti
paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ- ‘yena cāhaṃ maggena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ, yasmiñca
padese piṇḍāya acarīṃ, yena ca maggena gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamiṃ, atthi nu
kho me tattha cakkhuvīñṇeyyesu rūpesu chando vā rāgo vā doso vā moho vā
paṭighaṃ vāpi cetaso’ ti? Sace, sāriputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti-
‘yena cāhaṃ maggena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ, yasmiñca padese piṇḍāya acarīṃ,
yena ca maggena gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamiṃ, atthi me tattha cakkhuvīñṇeyyesu
rūpesu chando vā rāgo vā doso vā moho vā paṭighaṃ vāpi cetaso’ ti, tena, sāri-
putta, bhikkhunā tesamyeva pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya
vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana, sāriputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti-
‘yena cāhaṃ maggena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ, yasmiñca padese piṇḍāya acarīṃ,
yena ca maggena gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamiṃ, natthi me tattha cakkhuvīñṇey-
yesu rūpesu chando vā rāgo vā doso vā moho vā paṭighaṃ vāpi cetaso’ ti,

tena, sārīputta, bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

439. “Puna caparaṃ, sārīputta, bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ- ‘yena cāhaṃ maggena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ, yasmiñca padese piṇḍāya acarīṃ, yena ca maggena gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamiṃ, atthi nu kho me tattha sotaviññeyyesu saddesu ...pe... ghānaviññeyyesu gandhesu... jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu (3.0344) ... kāyaviññeyyesu phoṭṭhabbesu... manoviññeyyesu dhammesu chando vā rāgo vā doso vā moho vā paṭighaṃ vāpi cetaso’ti? Sace, sārīputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘yena cāhaṃ maggena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ, yasmiñca padese piṇḍāya acarīṃ, yena ca maggena gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamiṃ, atthi me tattha manoviññeyyesu dhammesu chando vā rāgo vā doso vā moho vā paṭighaṃ vāpi cetaso’ti, tena, sārīputta, bhikkhunā tesamyeva pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya vāyāmitabbaṃ. Sace pana, sārīputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘yena cāhaṃ maggena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ, yasmiñca padese piṇḍāya acarīṃ, yena ca maggena gāmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamiṃ, natthi me tattha manoviññeyyesu dhammesu chando vā rāgo vā doso vā moho vā paṭighaṃ vāpi cetaso’ti, tena, sārīputta, bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

440. “Puna caparaṃ, sārīputta, bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ- ‘pahīnā nu kho me pañca kāmagaṇā’ti? Sace, sārīputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘appahīnā kho me pañca kāmagaṇā’ti, tena, sārīputta, bhikkhunā pañcannaṃ kāmagaṇānaṃ pahānāya vāyāmitabbaṃ. Sace pana, sārīputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘pahīnā kho me pañca kāmagaṇā’ti, tena, sārīputta, bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

441. “Puna caparaṃ, sārīputta, bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ- ‘pahīnā nu kho me pañca nīvaraṇā’ti? Sace, sārīputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘appahīnā kho me pañca nīvaraṇā’ti, tena, sārīputta, bhikkhunā pañcannaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ pahānāya vāyāmitabbaṃ. Sace pana, sārīputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘pahīnā kho me pañca nīvaraṇā’ti, tena, sārīputta, bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

442. “Puna caparaṃ, sārīputta, bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ- ‘pariññātā nu kho me pañcupādānakkhandhā’ti? Sace, sārīputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘apariññātā kho me pañcupādānakkhandhā’ti, tena, sārīputta, bhikkhunā (3.0345) pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ pariññāya vāyāmitabbaṃ. Sace pana, sārīputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘pariññātā kho me pañcupādānakkhandhā’ti, tena, sārīputta, bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

443. “Puna caparaṃ, sārīputta, bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ- ‘bhāvitā nu kho me cattāro satipaṭṭhānā’ti? Sace, sārīputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘abhāvitā kho me cattāro satipaṭṭhānā’ti, tena, sārīputta, bhikkhunā

catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvanāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana, sāriputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘bhāvitā kho me cattāro satipaṭṭhānā’ti, tena, sāriputta, bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

444. “Puna caparaṃ, sāriputta, bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ- ‘bhāvitā nu kho me cattāro sammappadhānā’ti? Sace, sāriputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘abhāvitā kho me cattāro sammappadhānā’ti, tena, sāriputta, bhikkhunā catunnaṃ sammappadhānānaṃ bhāvanāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana, sāriputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘bhāvitā kho me cattāro sammappadhānā’ti, tena, sāriputta, bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

445. “Puna caparaṃ, sāriputta, bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ- ‘bhāvitā nu kho me cattāro iddhipādā’ti? Sace, sāriputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘abhāvitā kho me cattāro iddhipādā’ti, tena, sāriputta, bhikkhunā catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvanāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana, sāriputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘bhāvitā kho me cattāro iddhipādā’ti, tena, sāriputta, bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

446. “Puna caparaṃ, sāriputta, bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ- ‘bhāvitāni nu kho me pañcindriyānī’ti? Sace, sāriputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘abhāvitāni kho me pañcindriyānī’ti, tena, sāriputta, bhikkhunā pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvanāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana, sāriputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno (3.0346) evaṃ jānāti- ‘bhāvitāni kho me pañcindriyānī’ti, tena, sāriputta, bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

447. “Puna caparaṃ, sāriputta, bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ- ‘bhāvitāni nu kho me pañca balānī’ti? Sace, sāriputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘abhāvitāni kho me pañca balānī’ti, tena, sāriputta, bhikkhunā pañcannaṃ balānaṃ bhāvanāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana, sāriputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘bhāvitāni kho me pañca balānī’ti, tena, sāriputta, bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

448. “Puna caparaṃ, sāriputta, bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ- ‘bhāvitā nu kho me satta bojjaṅgā’ti? Sace, sāriputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘abhāvitā kho me satta bojjaṅgā’ti, tena, sāriputta, bhikkhunā sattannaṃ bojjaṅgānaṃ bhāvanāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana, sāriputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘bhāvitā kho me satta bojjaṅgā’ti, tena, sāriputta, bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

449. “Puna caparaṃ, sāriputta, bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ- ‘bhāvito nu kho me ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo’ti? Sace, sāriputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘abhāvito kho me ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo’ti, tena, sāriputta, bhikkhunā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa bhāvanāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace

pana, sārīputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘bhāvito kho me ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo’ti, tena, sārīputta, bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

450. “Puna caparaṃ, sārīputta, bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ- ‘bhāvitā nu kho me samatho ca vipassanā cā’ti? Sace, sārīputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘abhāvitā kho me samatho ca vipassanā cā’ti, tena, sārīputta, bhikkhunā samathavipassanānaṃ bhāvanāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana, sārīputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘bhāvitā kho (3.0347) me samatho ca vipassanā cā’ti, tena, sārīputta, bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

451. “Puna caparaṃ, sārīputta, bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ- ‘sacchikatā nu kho me vijjā ca vimutti cā’ti? Sace, sārīputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘asacchikatā kho me vijjā ca vimutti cā’ti, tena, sārīputta, bhikkhunā vijjāya vimuttiyā sacchikiriyāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pana, sārīputta, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘sacchikatā kho me vijjā ca vimutti cā’ti, tena, sārīputta, bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

452. “Ye hi keci, sārīputta, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā piṇḍapātaṃ parisodhesuṃ, sabbe te evameva paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā piṇḍapātaṃ parisodhesuṃ. Yepi hi keci, sārīputta, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā piṇḍapātaṃ parisodhessanti, sabbe te evameva paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā piṇḍapātaṃ parisodhessanti. Yepi hi keci, sārīputta, etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā piṇḍapātaṃ parisodhenti, sabbe te evameva paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā piṇḍapātaṃ parisodhenti. Tasmātiha, sārīputta §, ‘paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā piṇḍapātaṃ parisodhessāmā’ti- evaṃhi vo, sārīputta, sikkhitabban”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā sārīputto bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinaṇḍīti.

Piṇḍapātapaṛisuddhisuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ navamaṃ.

10. Indriyabhāvanāsuttaṃ

453. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā gajaṅgalāyaṃ § viharati suveḷuvane §. Atha kho uttaro māṇavo pārāsiviyantevāsī § yena bhagavā (3.0348) tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodī. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho uttaraṃ māṇavaṃ pārāsiviyantevāsīṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “deseti, uttara, pārāsiviyo brāhmaṇo sāvakānaṃ indriyabhāvanan”ti? “Deseti, bho gotama, pārāsiviyo brāhmaṇo sāvakānaṃ indriyabhāvanan”ti. “Yathā kathaṃ pana, uttara, deseti pārāsiviyo brāhmaṇo sāvakānaṃ indriyabhāvanan”ti? “Idha, bho gotama,

cakkhunā rūpaṃ na passati, sotena saddaṃ na suṇāti- evaṃ kho, bho gotama, deseti pārāsiviyo brāhmaṇo sāvakānaṃ indriyabhāvanan”ti. “Evaṃ sante kho, uttara, andho bhāvitindriyo bhavissati, badhiro bhāvitindriyo bhavissati; yathā pārāsiviyassa brāhmaṇassa vacanaṃ. Andho hi, uttara, cakkhunā rūpaṃ na passati, badhiro sotena saddaṃ na suṇāti”ti. Evaṃ vutte, uttaro māṇavo pārāsiviyantevāsī tuṅhībhūto maṅkubhūto pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibhāno nisīdi.

Atha kho bhagavā uttaraṃ māṇavaṃ pārāsiviyantevāsīṃ tuṅhībhūtaṃ maṅkubhūtaṃ pattakkhandhaṃ adhomukhaṃ pajjhāyantaṃ appaṭibhānaṃ viditvā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi- “aññathā kho, ānanda, deseti pārāsiviyo brāhmaṇo sāvakānaṃ indriyabhāvanaṃ, aññathā ca panānanda, ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā hoti”ti. “Etassa, bhagavā, kālo; etassa, sugata, kālo yaṃ bhagavā ariyass vinaye anuttaraṃ indriyabhāvanaṃ deseyya. Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressanti”ti. “Tenahānanda, suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasi karohi; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho āyasmā ānando bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca-

454. “Kathañcānanda, ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā hoti? Idhānanda, bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā uppajjati manāpaṃ, uppajjati amanāpaṃ, uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ manāpaṃ, uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ, uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ. Tañca kho saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ. Etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ- upekkhā’ti. Tassa taṃ uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati; upekkhā saṅṭhāti. Seyyathāpi, ānanda, cakkhumā puriso ummīletvā vā nimīleyya, nimīletvā vā ummīleyya; evameva kho, ānanda, yassa kassaci evaṃsīghaṃ evaṃtuvaṭaṃ (3.0349) evaṃ-appakasirena uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṅṭhāti- ayaṃ vuccatānanda, ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā cakkhuvīññeyyesu rūpesu.

455. “Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhuno sotena saddaṃ sutvā uppajjati manāpaṃ, uppajjati amanāpaṃ, uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ manāpaṃ, uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ,

uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ. Tañca kho saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ paṭiccasamu-
ppannaṃ. Etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ- upekkhā'ti. Tassa taṃ uppannaṃ
manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati;
upekkhā saṅṭhāti. Seyyathāpi, ānanda, balavā puriso appakasireneva accharaṃ Ṣ
pahareyya; evameva kho, ānanda, yassa kassaci evaṃsīghaṃ evaṃtuvaṭaṃ
evaṃ-appakasirena uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ
manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṅṭhāti- ayaṃ vuccatānanda, ariyassa
vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā sotaviññeyyesu saddesu.

456. “Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhuno ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā uppajjati
manāpaṃ, uppajjati amanāpaṃ, uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ. So evaṃ pajānāti-
'uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ manāpaṃ, uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ, uppannaṃ manāpā-
manāpaṃ. Tañca kho saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ. Etaṃ santaṃ
etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ- upekkhā'ti. Tassa taṃ uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ
amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati; upekkhā saṅṭhāti. Seyyathāpi,
ānanda, īsakaṃpoṇe Ṣ padumapalāse Ṣ udakaphusitāni pavattanti, na saṅṭhanti;
evameva kho, ānanda, yassa kassaci evaṃsīghaṃ evaṃtuvaṭaṃ evaṃ-appakasi-
rena uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ
nirujjhati, upekkhā saṅṭhāti- ayaṃ vuccatānanda, ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriya-
bhāvanā ghānaviññeyyesu gandhesu.

457. “Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhuno jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā uppajjati
manāpaṃ, uppajjati amanāpaṃ, uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ. So evaṃ pajānāti-
'uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ manāpaṃ, uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ, uppannaṃ manāpā-
manāpaṃ. Tañca kho saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ. Etaṃ santaṃ
etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ- upekkhā'ti. Tassa taṃ uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ
amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati; upekkhā saṅṭhāti (3.0350).
Seyyathāpi, ānanda, balavā puriso jivhagge kheḷapiṇḍaṃ saṃyūhitvā appakasi-
rena vameyya Ṣ; evameva kho, ānanda, yassa kassaci evaṃsīghaṃ evaṃtuvaṭaṃ
evaṃ-appakasirena uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ
manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṅṭhāti- ayaṃ vuccatānanda, ariyassa
vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu.

458. “Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhuno kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā uppa-
jjati manāpaṃ, uppajjati amanāpaṃ, uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ. So evaṃ pajā-
nāti- 'uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ manāpaṃ, uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ, uppannaṃ
manāpāmanāpaṃ. Tañca kho saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ. Etaṃ
santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ- upekkhā'ti. Tassa taṃ uppannaṃ manāpaṃ
uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati; upekkhā saṅṭhāti.
Seyyathāpi, ānanda, balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā
bāhaṃ samiñjeyya; evameva kho, ānanda, yassa kassaci evaṃsīghaṃ evaṃtu-
vaṭaṃ evaṃ-appakasirena uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ
uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṅṭhāti- ayaṃ vuccatānanda,
ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā kāyaviññeyyesu phoṭṭhabbesu.

459. “Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhuno manasā dhammaṃ viññāya uppajjati

manāpaṃ, uppajjati amanāpaṃ, uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ. So evaṃ pajānāti-
'uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ manāpaṃ, uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ, uppannaṃ manāpā-
manāpaṃ. Tañca kho saṅkhataṃ oḷārikaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ. Etaṃ santaṃ
etaṃ paṇitaṃ yadidaṃ- upekkhā'ti. Tassa taṃ uppannaṃ manāpaṃ uppannaṃ
amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati; upekkhā saṅghāti. Seyyathāpi,
ānanda, balavā puriso divasaṃsantatte § ayokaṭāhe dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusi-
tāni nipāteyya. Dandho, ānanda, udakaphusitānaṃ nipāto, atha kho naṃ khippa-
meva parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya; evameva kho, ānanda, yassa
kassaci evaṃsīghaṃ evaṃtuvaṭaṃ evaṃ-appakasirena uppannaṃ manāpaṃ
uppannaṃ amanāpaṃ uppannaṃ manāpāmanāpaṃ nirujjhati, upekkhā saṅghāti-
ayaṃ vuccatānanda, ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā manoviññeyyesu
dhammesu. Evaṃ kho, ānanda, ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhāvanā hoti.

460. “Kathañcānanda, sekho hoti pāṭipado? Idhānanda, bhikkhuno cakkhunā
rūpaṃ disvā uppajjati manāpaṃ, uppajjati amanāpaṃ, uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ.
So (3.0351) tena uppanna manāpena uppanna amanāpena uppanna
manāpāmanāpena aṭṭiyati harāyati jigucchati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā ...pe...
ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā..., jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā... kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ
phusitvā... manasā dhammaṃ viññāya uppajjati manāpaṃ, uppajjati amanāpaṃ,
uppajjati manāpāmanāpaṃ. So tena uppanna manāpena uppanna amanā-
pena uppanna manāpāmanāpena aṭṭiyati harāyati jigucchati. Evaṃ kho,
ānanda, sekho hoti pāṭipado.

461. “Kathañcānanda, ariyo hoti bhāvitindriyo? Idhānanda, bhikkhuno
cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā uppajjati manāpaṃ, uppajjati amanāpaṃ, uppajjati manā-
pāmanāpaṃ. So sace ākaṅkhati- 'paṭikūle § appaṭikūlasaññi vihareyyan'ti, appa-
ṭikūlasaññi tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati- 'appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññi vihareyyan'ti,
paṭikūlasaññi tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati- 'paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca appaṭikūla-
saññi vihareyyan'ti, appaṭikūlasaññi tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati- 'appaṭikūle ca
paṭikūle ca paṭikūlasaññi vihareyyan'ti, paṭikūlasaññi tattha viharati. Sace āka-
ṅkhati- 'paṭikūlañca appaṭikūlañca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako viha-
reyyaṃ sato sampajāno'ti, upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno.

462. “Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhuno sotena saddaṃ sutvā ...pe... ghānena
gandhaṃ ghāyitvā... jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā... kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā...
manasā dhammaṃ viññāya uppajjati manāpaṃ, uppajjati amanāpaṃ, uppajjati
manāpāmanāpaṃ. So sace ākaṅkhati- 'paṭikūle appaṭikūlasaññi vihareyyan'ti,
appaṭikūlasaññi tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati- 'appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññi vihare-
yyan'ti, paṭikūlasaññi tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati- 'paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca
appaṭikūlasaññi vihareyyan'ti, appaṭikūlasaññi tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati-
'appaṭikūle ca paṭikūle ca paṭikūlasaññi vihareyyan'ti, paṭikūlasaññi tattha viharati.
Sace ākaṅkhati- 'paṭikūlañca appaṭikūlañca tadubhayampmppi abhinivajjetvā upe-
kkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno'ti, upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno.
Evaṃ kho, ānanda, ariyo hoti bhāvitindriyo.

463. “Iti (3.0352) kho, ānanda, desitā mayā ariyassa vinaye anuttarā indriyabhā-

vanā, desito sekho pāṭipado, desito ariyo bhāvitindriyo. Yaṃ kho, ānanda, satthārā karaṇīyaṃ sāvakānaṃ hitesinā anukampakena anukampaṃ upādāya, kataṃ vo taṃ mayā. Etāni, ānanda, rukkhamūlāni, etāni suññāgārāni, jhāyathānanda, mā pamādattha, mā pacchā vippaṭṭisārino ahuvattha. Ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsani”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā ānando bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhindaṇḍiti.

Indriyabhāvanāsuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dasamaṃ.

Saḷāyatanavaggo niṭṭhito pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Anāthapiṇḍiko channo, puṇṇo nandakarāhulā;
chachakkaṃ saḷāyatanikaṃ, nagaravindeyyasuddhikā;
indriyabhāvanā cāpi, vaggo ovādapañcamoti.

Idaṃ vaggānamuddānaṃ-

Devadahonupado ca, suññato ca vibhaṅgako;
saḷāyatanoti vaggā, uparipaṇṇāsake ṭhitāti.

Uparipaṇṇāsakaṃ samattaṃ.

Tiḥi paṇṇāsakehi paṭimaṇḍito sakalo

Majjhimanikāyo samatto.